This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

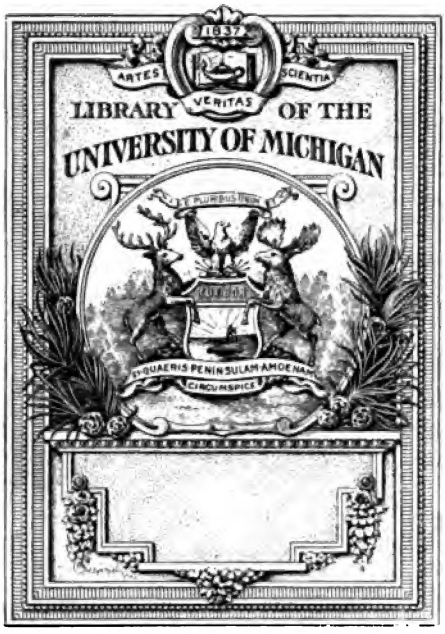
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/

B 1,061,279


1837
ARTES
VERITAS
SCIENTIA
LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN
SI QUAERIS PENINSULAM AMOENAM
CIRCUMSPICE

11
.I4

From Indiana State Library
Mayo 17 04

PROCEEDINGS OF THE

INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE

10

1900

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Indiana Academy of Science

1900.

EDITOR, - - GEO. W. BENTON.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS:

C. A. WALDO,
C. H. EIGENMANN,
V. F. MARSTERS,
M. B. THOMAS,
W. A. NOYES,
STANLEY COULTER,
THOMAS GRAY,
JOHN S. WRIGHT.

INDIANAPOLIS, IND.
1901

INDIANAPOLIS:
WM. B. BURFORD, PRINTER.
1901.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE.
An act to provide for the publication of the reports and papers of the Indiana Academy of Science	5
An act for the protection of birds, their nests and eggs	6
Officers, 1900–1901	9
Committees, 1900–1901	10
Principal officers since organization	11
Constitution	13
By-Laws	15
Members, Fellows	16
Members, non-resident	17
Members, active	17
List of foreign correspondents	21
Program of the Sixteenth Annual Meeting	28
Report of the Sixteenth Annual Meeting of the Indiana Academy of Science.	33
Report of the Field Meeting of 1900	33
The President's Address	34
Papers presented at the Sixteenth Annual Meeting	73
Index, 1900	225
Index, 1891–1900, inclusive; also including an index of Authors and the papers* presented to the Academy from 1885 to 1891	227

* Publication of the Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science began in 1891.

183477

AN ACT TO PROVIDE FOR THE PUBLICATION OF THE REPORTS AND PAPERS OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

[Approved March 11, 1895.]

WHEREAS, The Indiana Academy of Science, a chartered scientific association, has embodied in its constitution a provision that it will, upon the request of the Governor, or of the several departments of the State government, through the Governor, and through its council as an advisory body, assist in the direction and execution of any investigation within its province, without pecuniary gain to the Academy, provided only that the necessary expenses of such investigation are borne by the State, and, Preamble.

WHEREAS, The reports of the meetings of said Academy, with the several papers read before it, have very great educational, industrial and economic value, and should be preserved in permanent form, and,

WHEREAS, The Constitution of the State makes it the duty of the General Assembly to encourage by all suitable means intellectual, scientific and agricultural improvement, therefore,

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of Indiana,* That hereafter the annual reports of the meetings of the Indiana Academy of Science, beginning with the report for the year 1894, including all papers of scientific or economic value, presented at such meetings, after they shall have been edited and prepared for publication as hereinafter provided, shall be published by and under the direction of the Commissioners of Public Printing and Binding. Publication of the reports of the Indiana Academy of Science.

SEC. 2. Said reports shall be edited and prepared for publication without expense to the State, by a corps of editors to be selected and appointed by the Indiana Academy of Science, who shall not, by reason of such services, have any claim against the State for compensation. The form, style of binding, paper, typography and manner and extent of illustration of such reports, shall be determined by the editors, subject to the approval of the Commissioners of Public Printing and Stationery. Not less Editing reports. Number of printed reports.

than 1,500 nor more than 3,000 copies of each of said reports shall be published, the size of the edition within said limits, to be determined by the concurrent action of the editors and the Commissioners of Public Printing and Stationery: *Provided*, That not to exceed six hundred dollars ($600) shall be expended for such publication in any one year, and not to extend beyond 1896: *Provided*, That no sums shall be deemed to be appropriated for the year 1894.

Proviso.

SEC. 3. All except three hundred copies of each volume of said reports shall be placed in the custody of the State Librarian, who shall furnish one copy thereof to each public library in the State, one copy to each university, college or normal school in the State, one copy to each high school in the State having a library, which shall make application therefor, and one copy to such other institutions, societies or persons as may be designated by the Academy through its editors or its council. The remaining three hundred copies shall be turned over to the Academy to be disposed of as it may determine. In order to provide for the preservation of the same it shall be the duty of the Custodian of the State House to provide and place at the disposal of the Academy one of the unoccupied rooms of the State House, to be designated as the office of the Indiana Academy of Science, wherein said copies of said reports belonging to the Academy, together with the original manuscripts, drawings, etc., thereof can be safely kept, and he shall also equip the same with the necessary shelving and furniture.

Disposition of reports.

SEC. 4. An emergency is hereby declared to exist for the immediate taking effect of this act, and it shall therefore take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

Emergency.

AN ACT FOR THE PROTECTION OF BIRDS, THEIR NESTS AND EGGS.

[Approved March 5, 1891.]

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of Indiana*, That it shall be unlawful for any person to kill any wild bird other than a game bird, or purchase, offer for sale any such wild bird after it has been killed, or to destroy the nests or the eggs of any wild bird.

Birds.

SEC. 2. For the purpose of this act the following shall be considered game birds: the Anatidæ, commonly called swans, geese, brant, and river and sea ducks; the Rallidæ, commonly known as rails, coots, mudhens, and gallinules; the Limicolæ, commonly known as shore birds, plovers, surf birds, snipe, woodcock and sandpipers, tattlers and curlews; the Gallinæ, commonly known as wild turkeys, grouse, prairie chickens, quail, and pheasants, all of which are not intended to be affected by this act. Game birds.

SEC. 3. Any person violating the provisions of Section 1 of this act shall, upon conviction, be fined in a sum not less than ten nor more than fifty dollars, to which may be added imprisonment for not less than five days nor more than thirty days. Penalty.

SEC. 4. Sections 1 and 2 of this act shall not apply to any person holding a permit giving the right to take birds or their nests and eggs for scientific purposes, as provided in Section 5 of this act. Permits.

SEC. 5. Permits may be granted by the Executive Board of the Indiana Academy of Science to any properly accredited person, permitting the holder thereof to collect birds, their nests or eggs for strictly scientific purposes. In order to obtain such permit the applicant for the same must present to said Board written testimonials from two well-known scientific men certifying to the good character and fitness of said applicant to be entrusted with such privilege and pay to said Board one dollar to defray the necessary expenses attending the granting of such permit, and must file with said Board a properly executed bond in the sum of two hundred dollars, signed by at least two responsible citizens of the State as sureties. The bond shall be forfeited to the State and the permit become void upon proof that the holder of such permit has killed any bird or taken the nests or eggs of any bird for any other purpose than that named in this section and shall further be subject for each offense to the penalties provided in this act. Permits to Science. Bond. Bond forfeited.

SEC. 6. The permits authorized by this act shall be in force for two years only from the date of their issue, and shall not be transferable. Two years.

SEC. 7. The English or European House Sparrow (Passer domesticus), crows, hawks, and other birds of prey are not included among the birds protected by this act. Birds of prey.

Acts repealed.

SEC. 8. All acts or parts of acts heretofore passed in conflict with the provisions of this act are hereby repealed.

Emergency.

SEC. 9. An emergency is declared to exist for the immediate taking effect of this act, therefore the same shall be in force and effect from and after its passage.

TAKING FISH FOR SCIENTIFIC PURPOSES.

Section 2, Chapter XXX, Acts of 1899, page 45, makes the following provision for the taking of fish for scientific purposes: "Provided, That in all cases of scientific observation he [the Commissioner of Fisheries and Game] shall require a permit from the Indiana Academy of Science."

OFFICERS, 1900-1901.

PRESIDENT,
MASON B. THOMAS.

VICE-PRESIDENT,
P. S. BAKER.

SECRETARY,
JOHN S. WRIGHT.

ASSISTANT SECRETARY,
E. A. SCHULTZE.

PRESS SECRETARY,
GEO. W. BENTON.

TREASURER,
J. T. SCOVELL.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

M. B. THOMAS,	C. H. EIGENMANN,	J. L. CAMPBELL,
P. S. BAKER,	C. A. WALDO,	O. P. HAY,
JOHN S. WRIGHT,	THOMAS GRAY,	T. C. MENDENHALL,
E. A. SCHULTZE,	STANLEY COULTER,	JOHN C. BRANNER,
G. W. BENTON,	AMOS W. BUTLER,	J. P. D. JOHN,
J. T. SCOVELL,	W. A. NOYES,	JOHN M. COULTER,
D. W. DENNIS,	J. C. ARTHUR,	DAVID S. JORDAN.

CURATORS.

BOTANY ..... J. C. ARTHUR.
ICHTHYOLOGY ..... C. H. EIGENMANN.
HERPETOLOGY, MAMMALOGY, ORNITHOLOGY ..... AMOS W. BUTLER.
ENTOMOLOGY ..... W. S. BLATCHLEY.

COMMITTEES, 1900–1901.

PROGRAM.

R. J. Aley, Katherine Golden.

MEMBERSHIP.

A. W. Butler, M. J. Golden, Mel. T. Cook.

NOMINATIONS.

G. W. Benton, C. A. Waldo, M. E. Crowell.

AUDITING.

A. J. Bigney, E. E. Jones.

STATE LIBRARY.

A. W. Butler, Stanley Coulter, C. A. Waldo, J. S. Wright.

LEGISLATION FOR THE RESTRICTION OF WEEDS.

J. C. Arthur, Stanley Coulter, J. S. Wright.

PROPAGATION AND PROTECTION OF GAME AND FISH.

C. H. Eigenmann, A. W. Butler, W. S. Blatchley.

EDITOR.

Geo. W. Benton, 525 N. Pennsylvania St., Indianapolis.

DIRECTORS OF BIOLOGICAL SURVEY.

C. H. Eigenmann, V. F. Marsters, J. C. Arthur,
Donaldson Bodine, M. B. Thomas, Stanley Coulter.

RELATIONS OF THE ACADEMY TO THE STATE.

D. W. Dennis, A. W. Butler, R. W. McBride, G. W. Benton.

GRANTING PERMITS FOR COLLECTING BIRDS AND FISHES.

A. W. Butler, Stanley Coulter, W. S. Blatchley.

DISTRIBUTION OF THE PROCEEDINGS.

A. W. Butler, J. S. Wright, G. W. Benton.

OFFICERS OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

	PRESIDENT.	SECRETARY.	ASST. SECRETARY.	PRESS SECRETARY.	TREASURER.
1885–6.....	David S. Jordan....	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1886–7.....	John M. Coulter....	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1887–8.....	J. P. D. John.....	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1888–9.....	John C. Branner ...	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1889–90....	T. C. Mendenhall ..	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1890–1.....	O. P. Hay	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1891–2.....	J. L. Campbell.....	Amos W. Butler....	.....	.....	C. A. Waldo.
1892–3.....	J. C. Arthur	Amos W. Butler....	Stanley Coulter. } W. W. Norman. }	.....	C. A. Waldo.
1893–4.....	W. A. Noyes.....	C. A. Waldo.....	W. W. Norman	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1894–5.....	A. W. Butler	John S. Wright	A. J. Bigney.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1895–6.....	Stanley Coulter	John S. Wright	A. J. Bigney.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1896–7.....	Thomas Gray	John S. Wright	A. J. Bigney.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1897–8.....	C. A. Waldo	John S. Wright	A. J. Bigney.....	Geo. W. Benton.....	J. T. Scovell.
1898–9.....	C. H. Eigenmann ..	John S. Wright	E. A. Schultze	Geo. W. Benton.....	J. T. Scovell.
1899–1900..	D. W. Dennis.....	John S. Wright	E. A. Schultze	Geo. W. Benton.....	J. T. Scovell.
1900–1901..	M. B. Thomas.....	John S. Wright	E. A. Schultze	Geo. W. Benton.....	J. T. Scovell.

CONSTITUTION.

ARTICLE I.

SECTION 1. This association shall be called the Indiana Academy of Science.

SEC. 2. The objects of this Academy shall be scientific research and the diffusion of knowledge concerning the various departments of science; to promote intercourse between men engaged in scientific work, especially in Indiana; to assist by investigation and discussion in developing and making known the material, educational and other resources and riches of the State; to arrange and prepare for publication such reports of investigation and discussions as may further the aims and objects of the Academy as set forth in these articles.

Whereas, the State has undertaken the publication of such proceedings, the Academy will, upon request of the Governor, or of one of the several departments of the State, through the Governor, act through its council as an advisory body in the direction and execution of any investigation within its province as stated. The necessary expenses incurred in the prosecution of such investigation are to be borne by the State; no pecuniary gain is to come to the Academy for its advice or direction of such investigation.

The regular proceedings of the Academy as published by the State shall become a public document.

ARTICLE II.

SECTION 1. Members of this Academy shall be honorary fellows, fellows, non-resident members or active members.

SEC. 2. Any person engaged in any department of scientific work, or in original research in any department of science, shall be eligible to active membership. Active members may be annual or life members. Annual members may be elected at any meeting of the Academy; they shall sign the constitution, pay an admission fee of two dollars, and there-

after an annual fee of one dollar. Any person who shall at one time contribute fifty dollars to the funds of this Academy, may be elected a life member of the Academy, free of assessment. Non-resident members may be elected from those who have been active members but who have removed from the State. In any case, a three-fourths vote of the members present shall elect to membership. Applications for membership in any of the foregoing classes shall be referred to a committee on application for membership, who shall consider such application and report to the Academy before the election.

SEC. 3. The members who are actively engaged in scientific work, who have recognized standing as scientific men, and who have been members of the Academy at least one year, may be recommended for nomination for election as fellows by three fellows or members personally acquainted with their work and character. Of members so nominated a number not exceeding five in one year may, on recommendation of the Executive Committee, be elected as fellows. At the meeting at which this is adopted, the members of the Executive Committee for 1894 and fifteen others shall be elected fellows, and those now honorary members shall become honorary fellows. Honorary fellows may be elected on account of special prominence in science, on the written recommendation of two members of the Academy. In any case a three-fourths vote of the members present shall elect.

ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Academy shall be chosen by ballot at the annual meeting, and shall hold office one year. They shall consist of a President, Vice-President, Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Press Secretary, and Treasurer, who shall perform the duties usually pertaining to their respective offices and in addition, with the ex-Presidents of the Academy, shall constitute an Executive Committee. The President shall, at each annual meeting, appoint two members to be a committee which shall prepare the programs and have charge of the arrangements for all meetings for one year.

SEC. 2. The annual meeting of this Academy shall be held in the city of Indianapolis within the week following Christmas of each year, unless otherwise ordered by the Executive Committee. There shall also be a summer meeting at such time and place as may be decided upon by the

Executive Committee. Other meetings may be called at the discretion of the Executive Committee. The past Presidents, together with the officers and Executive Committee, shall constitute the Council of the Academy, and represent it in the transaction of any necessary business not specially provided for in this constitution, in the interim between general meetings.

SEC. 3. This constitution may be altered or amended at any annual meeting by a three-fourths majority of the attending members of at least one year's standing. No question of amendment shall be decided on the day of its presentation.

BY-LAWS.

1. On motion, any special department of science shall be assigned to a curator, whose duty it shall be, with the assistance of the other members interested in the same department, to endeavor to advance knowledge in that particular department. Each curator shall report at such time and place as the Academy shall direct. These reports shall include a brief summary of the progress of the department during the year preceding the presentation of the report.

2. The President shall deliver a public address on the morning of one of the days of the meeting at the expiration of his term of office.

3. The Press Secretary shall attend to the securing of proper newspaper reports of the meetings and assist the Secretary.

4. No special meeting of the Academy shall be held without a notice of the same having been sent to the address of each member at least fifteen days before such meeting.

5. No bill against the Academy shall be paid without an order signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary.

6. Members who shall allow their dues to remain unpaid for two years, having been annually notified of their arrearage by the Treasurer, shall have their names stricken from the roll.

7. Ten members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business.

MEMBERS.

FELLOWS.

R. J. Aley	*1898	Bloomington.
J. C. Arthur	1893	Lafayette.
P. S. Baker	1893	Greencastle.
George W. Benton	1896	Indianapolis.
A. J. Bigney	1897	Moore's Hill.
A. W. Bitting	1897	Lafayette.
Donaldson Bodine	1899	Crawfordsville.
W. S. Blatchley	1893	Indianapolis.
J. C. Branner	1893	Stanford University, Cal.
H. L. Bruner	1899	Irvington.
Wm. Lowe Bryan	1895	Bloomington.
Severance Burrage	1898	Lafayette.
A. W. Butler	1893	Indianapolis.
J. L. Campbell	1893	Crawfordsville.
John M. Coulter	1893	Chicago, Ill.
Stanley Coulter	1893	Lafayette.
Glenn Culbertson	1899	Hanover.
D. W. Dennis	1895	Richmond.
C. R. Dryer	1897	Terre Haute.
A. Wilmer Duff	1896	Worcester, Mass.
C. H. Eigenmann	1893	Bloomington.
A. L. Foley	1897	Bloomington.
Katherine E. Golden	1895	Lafayette.
M. J. Golden	1899	Lafayette.
W. F. M. Goss	1893	Lafayette.
Thomas Gray	1893	Terre Haute.
A. S. Hathaway	1895	Terre Haute.
O. P. Hay	1893	Washington, D. C.
Robert Hessler	1899	Logansport.
H. A. Huston	1893	Lafayette.
J. P. D. John	1893	Greencastle.
D. S. Jordan	1893	Stanford University, Cal.
Arthur Kendrick	1898	Terre Haute.
Robert E. Lyons	1896	Bloomington.
V. F. Marsters	1893	Bloomington.
C. L. Mees	1894	Terre Haute.
T. C. Mendenhall	1893	Worcester, Mass.
Joseph Moore	1896	Richmond.

* Date of election.

D. M. Mottier	*1893	Bloomington.
W. A. Noyes	1893	Terre Haute.
L. J. Rettger	1896	Terre Haute.
J. T. Scovell	1894	Terre Haute.
Alex. Smith	1893	Chicago, Ill.
W. E. Stone	1893	Lafayette.
Joseph Swain	1898	Bloomington.
M. B. Thomas	1893	Crawfordsville.
L. M. Underwood	1893	New York City.
C. A. Waldo	1893	Lafayette.
F. M. Webster	1894	Wooster, Ohio.
H. W. Wiley	1895	Washington, D. C.
John S. Wright	1894	Indianapolis.

NON-RESIDENT MEMBERS.

M. A. Brannon	Grand Forks, N. D.
D. H. Campbell	Stanford University, Cal.
B. W. Evermann	Washington, D. C.
Charles H. Gilbert	Stanford University, Cal.
C. W. Green	Stanford University, Cal.
C. W. Hargitt	Syracuse, N. Y.
Edward Hughes	Stockton, Cal.
O. P. Jenkins	Stanford University, Cal.
J. S. Kingsley	Tufts College, Mass.
D. T. MacDougal	Bronx Park, New York City.
Alfred Springer	Cincinnati, Ohio.
E. Vane Brumbaugh	Fayette, Iowa.
Robert B. Warder	Washington D. C.
Ernest Walker	Clemson College, S. C.

ACTIVE MEMBERS.

G. A. Abbott	Indianapolis.
Frederick W. Andrews	Bloomington.
George H. Ashley	Indianapolis.
George C. Ashman	Frankfort.
Edward Ayres	Lafayette.
Timothy H. Ball	Crown Point.
J. A. Bergström	Bloomington.

*Date of election.

Edwin M. Blake	Lafayette.
Lee F. Bennett	Valparaiso.
Charles S. Bond	Richmond.
M. C. Bradley	Bloomington.
Fred J. Breeze	Pittsburg.
O. W. Brown	Richmond.
A. Hugh Bryan	Indianapolis.
E. J. Chansler	Bicknell.
Walter W. Chipman	Warsaw.
Howard W. Clark	Culver.
George Clements	Crawfordsville.
Charles Clickener	Tangier.
Mel. T. Cook	Greencastle.
U. O. Cox	Mankato, Minn.
William Clifford Cox	Columbus.
Albert B. Crowe	Ft. Wayne.
M. E. Crowell	Franklin.
Will Cumback	Greensburg.
Edward Roscoe Cumings	Bloomington.
Alida M. Cunningham	Alexandria.
Lorenzo E. Daniels	Laporte.
Charles C. Deam	Bluffton.
Martha Doan	Westfield.
J. P. Dolan	Syracuse.
Herman B. Dorner	Lafayette.
Albert H. Douglass	Logansport.
Hans Duden	Indianapolis.
Joseph Eastman	Indianapolis.
E. G. Eberhardt	Indianapolis.
M. N. Elrod	Columbus.
Percy Norton Evans	Lafayette.
Samuel G. Evans	Evansville.
J. E. Ewers	
Carlton G. Ferris	Big Rapids, Mich.
E. M. Fisher	Urmeyville.
Wilbur A. Fiske	Richmond.
Austin Funk	New Albany.
Charles W. Garrett	Logansport.
Robert G. Gillum	Terre Haute.
Vernon Gould	Rochester.
J. C. Gregg	Brazil.
Alden H. Hadley	Richmond.
U. S. Hanna	Bloomington.
William M. Heiney	Huntington.
Victor K. Hendricks	Terre Haute.

Mary A. Hickman	Greencastle.
J. A. Hill	Peru.
John E. Higdon	Indianapolis.
Frank C. Higgins	Terre Haute.
John J. Hildebrandt	Logansport.
Lucius M. Hubbard	South Bend.
Alex. Johnson	Ft. Wayne.
Edwin S. Johonnott, Jr.	Terre Haute.
Ernest E. Jones	Kokomo.
Chancey Juday	Madison, Wis.
William J. Karslake	Irvington.
D. S. Kelley	Jeffersonville.
O. L. Kelso	Terre Haute.
A. M. Kenyon	Lafayette.
Ernest I. Kizer	South Bend.
Charles T. Knipp	Bloomington.
Thomas Large	Madison, Wis.
John Levering	Lafayette.
V. H. Lockwood	Indianapolis.
William A. McBeth	Terre Haute.
Robert Wesley McBride	Indianapolis.
Rousseau McClellan	Indianapolis.
Lynn B. McMullen	Indianapolis.
James E. Manchester	Vincennes.
G. W. Martin	Nashville, Tenn.
Julius B. Meyer	Lafayette.
O. M. Meyncke	Brookville.
W. G. Middleton	Richmond.
John A. Miller	Bloomington.
W. J. Moenkhaus	Huntingburg.
H. T. Montgomery	South Bend.
Walter P. Morgan	Terre Haute.
J. P. Naylor	Greencastle.
Charles E. Newlin	Irvington.
John F. Newsom	Stanford University, Cal.
E. W. Olive	Indianapolis.
D. A. Owen	Franklin.
Rollo J. Peirce	Logansport.
W. H. Peirce	Chicago, Ill.
Ralph B. Polk	Greenwood.
James A. Price	Ft. Wayne.
Frank A. Preston	Indianapolis.
A. H. Purdue	Fayetteville, Ark.
Ryland Ratliff	Bloomington.
Claude Riddle	Lafayette.

D. C. Ridgley.....Chicago, Ill.
Curtis A. Rinson.....Bloomington.
Giles E. Ripley.....Decorah, Ia.
George L. Roberts.....Greensburg.
D. A. Rothrock.....Bloomington.
John F. Schnaible.....Lafayette.
E. A. Schultze.....Ft. Wayne.
John W. Shepherd.....Terre Haute.
Claude Siebenthal.....Indianapolis.
J. R. Slonaker.....Bloomington.
Richard A. Smart.....Lafayette.
Lillian Snyder.....Rockville.
Retta E. Spears.....Elkhart.
William Stewart.....Lafayette.
J. M. Stoddard.....Crawfordsville.
Charles F. Stegmaier.....Greensburg.
William B. Streeter.....Indianapolis.
Frank B. Taylor.....Ft. Wayne.
S. N. Taylor.....West Lafayette.
Erastus Test.....Lafayette.
F. C. Test.....Chicago, Ill.
J. F. Thompson.....Richmond.
A. L. Treadwell.....Oxford, Ohio.
Daniel J. Troyer.....Goshen.
A. B. Ulrey.....North Manchester.
W. B. Van Gorder.....Worthington.
Arthur C. Veatch.....Rockport.
H. S. Voorhees.....Ft. Wayne.
J. H. Voris.....Huntington.
Jacob Westlund.....Lafayette.
Fred C. Whitcomb.....Delphi.
William M. Whitten.....South Bend.
Neil H. Williams.....Indianapolis.
Guy Wilson.....Greencastle.
Mae Woldt.....Indianapolis.
William Watson Woollen.....Indianapolis.
A. J. Woolman.....Duluth, Minn.
J. F. Woolsey.....Indianapolis.
A. C. Yoder.....Vincennes.
O. B. Zell.....Clinton.

Fellows	51
Nonresident members	14
Active members	137
Total	202

LIST OF FOREIGN CORRESPONDENTS.

AFRICA.

Dr. J. Medley Wood, Natal Botanical Gardens, Berea Durban, South Africa.

South African Philosophical Society, Cape Town, South Africa.

ASIA.

China Branch Royal Asiatic Society, Shanghai, China.

Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta, India.

Geological Survey of India, Calcutta, India.

Indian Museum of India, Calcutta, India.

India Survey Department of India, Calcutta, India.

Deutsche Gesellschaft für Natur- und Völkerkunde Ostasiens, Tokio, Japan.

Imperial University, Tokio, Japan.

Koninklijke Naturkundige Vereeniging in Nederlandsch-Indie, Batavia, Java.

Hon. D. D. Baldwin, Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands.

EUROPE.

V. R. Tschusizu Schmidhoffen, Villa Tannenhof, Halle in Salzburg, Austria.

Herman von Vilas, Innsbruck, Austria.

Ethnologische Mittheilungen aus Ungarn, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.

Mathematische und Naturwissenschaftliche Berichte aus Ungarn, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.

K. K. Geologische Reichsanstalt, Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
K. U. Naturwissenschaftliche Gesellschaft, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Naturwissenschaftlich-Medizinischer Verein in Innsbruck (Tyrol), Austro-Hungary.

Editors "Termeszetrajzi Fuzetk," Hungarian National Museum, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Dr. Eugen Dadai, Adj. am Nat. Mus., Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Dr. Julius von Madarasz, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
K. K. Naturhistorisches Hofmuseum, Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
Ornithological Society of Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft in Wien (Vienna), Austro-Hungary.
Dr. J. von Csato, Nagy Enyed, Austro-Hungary.

Malacological Society of Belgium, Brussels, Belgium.
Royal Academy of Science, Letters and Fine Arts, Brussels,, Belgium.
Royal Linnean Society, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Belge de Geologie, de Paleontologié et Hydrologie, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Royale de Botanique, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Geologique de Belgique, Liège, Belgium.

Prof. Christian Frederick Lutken, Copenhagen, Denmark.

Bristol Naturalists' Society, Bristol, England.
Geological Society of London, London, England.
Dr. E. M. Holmes, British Pharm. Soc'y, Bloomsbury Sq., London, W. C., England.
Jenner Institute of Preventive Medicine, London, England.
Linnean Society of London, London, England.
Liverpool Geological Society, Liverpool, England.
Manchester Literary and Philosophical Society, Manchester, England.
"Nature," London, England.
Royal Botanical Society, London, England.

Royal Geological Society of Cornwall, Penzance, England.
Royal Microscopical Society, London, England.
Zoölogical Society, London, England.
Lieut.-Col. John Biddulph, 43 Charing Cross, London, England.
Dr. G. A. Boulenger, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, England.
F. DuCane Godman, 10 Chandos St., Cavendish Sq., London, England.
Hon. E. L. Layard, Budleigh Salterton, Devonshire, England.
Mr. Osbert Salvin, Hawksford, Fernshurst, Haslemere, England.
Mr. Howard Saunders, 7 Radnor Place, Hyde Park, London W., England.
Phillip L. Sclater, 3 Hanover Sq., London W., England.
Dr. Richard Bowlder Sharpe, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, England.
Prof. Alfred Russell Wallace, Corfe View, Parkstone, Dorset, England.

Botanical Society of France, Paris, France.
Ministérie de l'Agriculture, Paris, France.
Societé Entomologique de France, Paris, France.
L'Institut Grand Ducal de Luxembourg, Luxembourg, Lux., France.
Soc. de Horticulture et de Botan. de Marseille, Marseilles, France.
Societé Linneenne de Bordeaux, Bordeaux, France.
La Soc. Linneenne de Normandie, Caen, France.
Soc. des Naturelles, etc., Nantes, France.
Zoölogical Society of France, Paris, France.
Baron Louis d'Hamonville, Meurthe et Moselle, France.
Prof. Alphonse Milne-Edwards, Rue Cuvier, 57, Paris, France.
Pasteur Institute, Lille, France.

Bontanischer Verein der Provinz Brandenburg, Berlin, Germany.
Deutsche Geologische Gesellschaft, Berlin, Germany.
Entomologischer Verein in Berlin, Berlin, Germany.
Journal für Ornithologie, Berlin, Germany.
Prof. Dr. Jean Cabanis, Alte Jacob Strasse, 103 A., Berlin, Germany.
Augsburger Naturhistorischer Verein, Augsburg, Germany.
Count Hans von Berlspsen, Münden, Germany.
Braunschweiger Verein für Naturwissenschaft, Braunschweig, Germany.
Bremer Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein, Bremen, Germany.

Kaiserliche Leopoldische-Carolinische Deutsche Akademie der Naturforscher, Halle, Saxony, Germany.
Königlich-Sächsische Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, Mathematisch-Physische Classe, Leipzig, Saxony, Germany.
Naturhistorische Gesellschaft zu Hanover, Hanover, Prussia, Germany.
Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein in Hamburg, Hamburg, Germany.
Verein für Erdkunde, Leipzig, Germany.
Verein für Naturkunde, Wiesbaden, Prussia.

Belfast Natural History and Philosophical Society, Belfast, Ireland.
Royal Dublin Society, Dublin.

Societa Entomologica Italiana, Florence, Italy.
Prof. H. H. Giglioli, Museum Vertebrate Zoölogy, Florence, Italy.
Dr. Alberto Perngia, Museo Civico di Storia Naturale, Genoa, Italy.
Societa Italiana de Scienze Naturali, Milan, Italy.
Societa Africana d' Italia, Naples, Italy.
Dell 'Academia Pontifico de Nuovi Lincei, Rome, Italy.
Minister of Agriculture, Industry and Commerce, Rome, Italy.
Rassegna della Scienze Geologiche in Italia, Rome, Italy.
R. Comitato Geologico d' Italia, Rome, Italy.
Prof. Count Tomasso Salvadori, Zoölog. Museum, Turin, Italy.

Royal Norwegian Society of Sciences, Throndhjem, Norway.
Dr. Robert Collett, Kongl. Frederiks Univ., Christiana, Norway.

Academia Real des Sciencias de Lisboa (Lisbon), Portugal.

Comité Geologique de Russie, St. Petersburg, Russia.
Imperial Academy of Sciences, St. Petersburg, Russia.
Imperial Society of Naturalists, Moscow, Russia.

The Botanical Society of Edinburgn, Edinburgh, Scotland.
John J. Dalgleish, Braukston Grange, Bogside Sta., Sterling, Scotland.
Edinburgh Geological Society, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Geological Society of Glasgow, Scotland.
John A. Harvie-Brown, Duniplace House, Larbert, Stirlingshire, Scotland.
Natural History Society, Glasgow, Scotland.
Philosophical Society of Glasgow, Glasgow, Scotland.
Royal Society of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Royal Physical Society, Edinburgh, Scotland.

Barcelona Academia de Ciencias y Artes, Barcelona, Spain.
Royal Academy of Sciences, Madrid, Spain.

Institut Royal Geologique de Suède, Stockholm, Sweden.
Societé Entomologique à Stockholm, Stockholm, Sweden.
Royal Swedish Academy of Science, Stockholm, Sweden.

Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Basel, Switzerland.
Naturforschende Gesellschaft in Berne, Berne, Switzerland.
La Societé Botanique Suisse, Geneva, Switzerland.
Societé Helvetique de Sciences Naturelles, Geneva, Switzerland.
Societé de Physique et d' Historie Naturelle de Geneva, Geneva, Switzerland.
Concilium Bibliographicum, Zürich-Oberstrasse, Switzerland.
Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Zürich, Switzerland.
Schweizerische Botanische Gesellschaft, Zürich, Switzerland.
Prof. Herbert H. Field, Zürich, Switzerland.

AUSTRALIA.

Linnean Society of New South Wales, Sidney, New South Wales.
Royal Society of New South Wales, Sidney, New South Wales.
Prof. Liveridge, F. R. S., Sidney, New South Wales.

Hon. Minister of Mines, Sidney, New South Wales.
Mr. E. P. Ramsey, Sidney, New South Wales.
Royal Society of Queensland, Brisbane, Queensland.
Royal Society of South Australia, Adelaide, South Australia.
Victoria Pub. Library, Museum and Nat. Gallery, Melbourne, Victoria.
Prof. W. L. Buller, Wellington, New Zealand.

NORTH AMERICA.

Natural Hist. Society of British Columbia, Victoria, British Columbia.
Canadian Record of Science, Montreal, Canada.
McGill University, Montreal, Canada.
Natural Society, Montreal, Canada.
Natural History Society, St. Johns, New Brunswick.
Nova Scotia Institute of Science, Halifax, N. S.
Manitoba Historical and Scientific Society, Winnepeg, Manitoba.
Dr. T. McIlwraith, Cairnbrae, Hamilton, Ontario.
The Royal Society of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
Natural History Society, Toronto, Ontario.
Hamilton Association Library, Hamilton, Ontario.
Canadaian Entomologist, Ottawa, Ontario.
Department of Marine and Fisheries, Ottawa, Ontario.
Ontario Agricultural College, Guelph, Ontario.
Canadian Institute, Toronto.
Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, Ottawa, Ontario.
University of Toronto, Toronto.
Geological Survey of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
La Naturaliste Canadian, Chicontini, Quebec.

La Naturale Za, City of Mexico.
Mexican Society of Natural History, City of Mexico.
Museo Nacional, City of Mexico.
Sociedad Cientifica Antonio Alzate, City of Mexico.
Sociedad Mexicana de Geographia y Estadistica de la Republica Mexicana, City of Mexico.

WEST INDIES.

Victoria Institute, Trinidad, British West Indies.
Museo Nacional, San Jose, Costa Rica, Central America.
Dr. Anastasia Alfaro, Secy. National Museum, San Jose, Costa Rica.
Rafael Arango, Havana, Cuba.
Jamaica Institute, Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies.

SOUTH AMERICA.

Argentina Historia Natural Florentine Amegline, Buenos Ayres, Argentine Republic.
Musée de la Plata, Argentine Republic.
Nacional Academia des Ciencias, Cordoba, Argentine Republic.
Sociedad Cientifica Argentina, Buenos Ayres.
Museo Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.
Sociedad de Geographia, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.
Dr. Herman von Jhering, Dir. Zoöl. Sec. Con. Geog. e Geol. de Sao Paulo, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.

Deutscher Wissenschaftlicher Verein in Santiago, Santiago, Chili.
Societé Scientifique du Chili, Santiago, Chili.
Sociedad Guatemalteca de Ciencias, Guatemala, Guatemala.

. . . PROGRAM . . .

OF THE

SIXTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING

OF THE

Indiana Academy of Science,

STATE HOUSE, INDIANAPOLIS,

December 26 and 27, 1900.

OFFICERS AND EX-OFFICIO EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

D. W. DENNIS, President. M. B. THOMAS, Vice-President. JOHN S. WRIGHT, Secretary.
E. A. SCHULTZE, Asst. Secretary. GEO. W. BENTON, Press Secretary.
J. T. SCOVELL, Treasurer.

C. H. EIGENMANN,	AMOS W. BUTLER,	O. P. HAY,	J. P. D. JOHN,
C. A. WALDO,	W. A. NOYES,	T. C. MENDENHALL,	JOHN M. COULTER,
THOMAS GRAY,	J. C. ARTHUR,	JOHN C. BRANNER,	DAVID S. JORDAN.
STANLEY COULTER,	J. L. CAMPBELL,		

The sessions of the Academy will be held in the State House, in the rooms of the State Board of Agriculture.

Headquarters will be at the Bates House. A rate of $2.00 and up per day will be made to all persons who make it known at the time of registering that they are members of the Academy.

Reduced railroad rates for the members can not be obtained under the present ruling of the Traffic Association. Many of the colleges can secure special rates on the various roads. Those who can not do this, could join the State Teachers' Association and thus secure a one and one-third round trip fare.

L. J. RETTGER,
SEVERANCE BURRAGE,
Committee.

GENERAL PROGRAM.

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 26.

Meeting of Executive Committee at the Hotel Headquarters ..... 8 p. m.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 27.

General Session ..... 9 a. m. to 12 m.
Sectional Meetings ..... 2 p. m. to 5 p. m.

LIST OF PAPERS TO BE READ.

ADDRESS BY THE RETIRING PRESIDENT,

PROFESSOR DAVID W. DENNIS,

At 11 o'clock Thursday morning.

Subject: "Photomicrography as It May be Practiced To-Day."

The following papers will be read in the order in which they appear on the program, except that certain papers will be presented "*parri passu*" in sectional meetings. When a paper is called and the reader is not present, it will be dropped to the end of the list, unless by mutual agreement an exchange can be made with another whose time is approximately the same. Where no time was sent with the papers, they have been uniformly assigned ten minutes. Opportunity will be given after the reading of each paper for a brief discussion.

N. B.*– *By the order of the Academy, no paper can be read until an abstract of its contents or the written paper has been placed in the hands of the Secretary.

GENERAL.

1. The Leonids of 1900, 15 m.....John A. Miller.
2. Mosquitoes and Malaria, 10 m.....Robert Hessler.
*3. Outline of a Course of Reading on General Biological Problems, 10 m.....C. H. Eigenmann.
4. A Shell Gorget Found near Spiceland, Ind., 10 m.....Joseph Moore.
5. A Harbor at the South End of Lake Michigan, 15 m..J. L. Campbell.

MATHEMATICS AND PHYSICS.

6. Some Properties of the Symmedian Point, 8 m.....Robert J. Aley.
7. Note on McGinnis's Universal Solution, 5 m.....Robert J. Aley.
8. Graphic Methods in Elementary Mathematics, 10 m..Robert J. Aley.
9. The Automatic Temperature Regulator, 6 m.....Charles T. Knipp.
*10. Concerning the Sphere as a Space-Element, 10 m....D. A. Rothrock.
11. The Cayleyan Cubic, 20 m.....C. A. Waldo and John A. Newlin.
12. The Use of the Bicycle Wheel in Illustrating the Principles of the Gyroscope, 15 m.....Charles T. Knipp.
13. The Cyclic Quadrilateral, 10 m.....J. C. Gregg.
14. Note on the Determination of Vapor Densities, 5 m.. Charles T. Knipp.

*Author absent, paper not presented.

15. An Improved Wehnelt Interrupter, 15 m.,
A. L. Foley and R. E. Nyswander.
16. A Method of Measuring the Absolute Dilatation of Mercury,
10 m .....A. L. Foley.
17. The Geodesic Line of the Space $ds^2=dx^2+\sin^2 x dy^2+dz^2$,
10 m .....S. C. Davisson.
18. The Friction of Railway Brake Shoes under Various
Conditions of Speed, Pressure and Temperature,
10 m .....Richard A. Smart.
19. Diamond Fluorescence, 10 m.....A. L. Foley.
20. A Theorem in the Theory of Numbers, 10 .....Jacob Westlund.
21. On the Decomposition of Prime Numbers in a Bi-Quadratic Number-Field, 10 m.....Jacob Westlund.
22. Dissociation Potentials of Neutral Solutions of Lead
Nitrate with Lead Peroxide Electrodes, 10 m...Arthur Kendrick.
23. Some Observations with Rayleigh's Alternate Current
Phasemeter, 10 m.....E. S. Johonnott, Jr.

CHEMISTRY.

24. A Demonstration Apparatus, 10 m.....P. N. Evans.
25. Methylation of Halogenamides with Diazomethane,
10 m .....James H. Ransom.
26. Note on the Apparent Deterioration of Formalin, 2 m.Thomas Large.

BOTANY.

27. Notes on the Examination of Vegetable Powders,
10 m .....John S. Wright.
28. The Staining of Vegetable Powders, 5 m.....John S. Wright.
29. Cryptogamic Collections Made During the Year, 8 m..M. B. Thomas.
30. Experiments with Smut, 8 m.....M. B. Thomas.
31. The Flora of Lake Maxinkuckee, 15 m.....J. T. Scovell.
32. Generic Nomenclature of the Cedar-Apples, 10 m.....J. C. Arthur.
*33. The Uredineae of Parke County, Indiana, 10 m.....Lillian Snyder.
34. Additions to the Flora of Indiana, 10 m.....Stanley Coulter.
*35. Seed Vitality in Native Plants, 10 m.....Stanley Coulter.

*Author absent, paper not presented.

36. Some Midsummer Plants of Southeastern Tennessee, 10 m ..... Stanley Coulter.
37. A Study of the Constituents of Corn Smut, 10 m..... William Stuart.
38. A Bacterial Disease of Tomatoes, 10 m..... William Stuart.
39. Device for Supporting a Pasteur Flask, 3 m.... Katherine E. Golden.
40. Notes on the Microscopic Structure of Woods, 10 m ..... Katherine E. Golden.
41. Movement of Protoplasm in the Hyphae of a Mould, 10 m..... Katherine E. Golden.
42. Description of Certain Bacteria Obtained from Nodules of Various Leguminous Plants, 10 m. Severance Burrage.
43. A Few Mycological Notes for July and August, 1900 —Wells and Whitley Counties, 10 m..... E. B. Williamson.
*44. Notes on a Collection of the Fungi of Vigo County, 10 m., Fred Mutchler.

ZOOLOGY.

45. The Kankakee Salamander, 5 m..... T. H. Ball.
46. The Eel Question and the Development of the Conger Eel, 10 m..... C. H. Eigenmann.
47. The Mounting of the Remains of Megalonyx Jeffersoni from Henderson, Kentucky, 10 m..... C. H. Eigenmann.
48. Contribution Toward the Life History of the Squeteague, 10 m..... C. H. Eigenmann.
49. A New Oceanic Fish, 10 m..... C. H. Eigenmann.
49. A New Genus of Oceanic Fishes, 10 m..... C. H. Eigenmann.
50. A New Species of Cave Salamander from the Caves of the Ozarks in Missouri, 10 m..... C. H. Eigenmann.
51. An Addition to the Fishes Occurring in Indiana, 10 m.. L. J. Rettger.
*52. On the Function of the Blood-Sinuses of the Reptilian Head, with Exhibition of Photographs, 10 m..... H. L. Bruner.
*53. Protraction of the Lower Jaw as a Means of Closing the External Nares in Anura, 10 m..... H. L. Bruner.
*54. Some Interesting Peculiarities in the Development of Hybrid Fishes, 15 m..... W. J. Moenkhaus.

*Author absent, paper not presented.

*55. A Probable Hybrid Darter, 5 m.....W. J. Moenkhaus.
56. Some Observations of the Daily Habits of the Toad, 10 m .....J. R. Slonaker.
57. The Methods and Extent of the Illinois Ichthyological Survey, 5 m.....Thomas Large.
58. Additions to the Indiana Lists of Dragon-Flies, with a Few Notes, 10 m.....E. B. Williamson.

GEOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY.

59. Eskers and Esker Lakes, 20 m.....C. R. Dryer.
60. Spy Run and Poinsett Lake Bottoms, 7., J. A. Price and Albert Shaaf.
61. Abandoned Meanders of Spy Run Creek, 5 m., J. A. Price and Albert Shaaf.
62. The Development of the Wabash Drainage System and the Recession of the Ice Sheet in Indiana, 20 m..Wm. A. McBeth.
63. A Theory to Explain the Western Indiana Bowlder Belts, 5 m.....Wm. A. McBeth.
64. Aids in Teaching Physical Geography, 10 m.....V. F. Marsters.
*65. Geography of Harper's Ferry Sheet (illustrated by model), 10 m.....V. F. Marsters.
66. River Bends and Bluffs, 10 m.....Wm. M. Heiney.
67. Notes on the Ordovician Rocks of Southern Indiana, 10 m .....Edgar R. Cumings.
68. Some Developmental Stages of Orthothetes minutus N. Sp., 10 m.....Edgar R. Cumings.
†69. The Cold-Blooded Vertebrates of Winona Lake and Vicinity .....E. E. Ramsey.

---

*Author absent, paper not presented.

†The paper was announced in the program of 1899, but was not completed for publication until recently.

THE SIXTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

The sixteenth annual meeting of the Indiana Academy of Science was held in Indianapolis, Thursday, December 27, 1900, preceded by a session of the Executive Committee of the Academy, 9 p. m., Wednesday, December 26.

At 9:15 a. m., December 27, President David W. Dennis called the Academy to order in general session, at which committees were appointed and other routine and miscellaneous business transacted. Following the disposition of the business, papers of general interest were read until 11 o'clock, at which time the retiring President, David W. Dennis, made his address: subject, "Photomicrography as It May Be Practiced To-Day."

At 2 p. m. the Academy met in two sections—biological and physico-chemical—for the reading and discussion of papers. President Dennis presided over the biological section, while Drs. J. L. Campbell and Thomas Gray in turn acted as chairman of the physico-chemical section. At 5 p. m. the section meetings adjourned and the Academy was assembled in general session for the transaction of business.

Adjournment, 5:30 p. m.

THE FIELD MEETING OF 1900.

The Field Meeting of 1900 was held in Terre Haute, Thursday, Friday and Saturday, May 24, 25 and 26.

Thursday evening members of the Executive Committee met in session at the Terre Haute House.

Friday was occupied by an excursion of the Academy to Alum Cave and vicinity. The party left Terre Haute by rail early in the morning, reaching Alum Cave about the middle of the forenoon, where the day was spent in visiting the mines and interesting coal fields of that vicinity. The return to Terre Haute was made in the evening. On Saturday excursions into the field were made in the neighborhood of Terre Haute.

The visiting members of the Academy gratefully acknowledge their indebtedness to the Terre Haute members, the members of the Terre Haute Science Club and their friends for the numerous thoughtful courtesies which made the Field Meeting of 1900 so pleasant and profitable.

PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

By D. W. Dennis.

Photomicrography as it May be Practiced To-Day.

The instrument with which my work in photomicrography is at present being done is in a compartment of the office of Dr. C. S. Bond, of Richmond, Indiana; it rests on a solid stone floor; the source of illumination is an arc light fed by a 52-volt alternating current. The tables, the optical bench, the microscope bench and all the illuminating accessories that it carries and the camera were furnished by the Bausch & Lomb Optical Company; the microscope stand and all its accessories were furnished by Zeiss; the stand is the 1899 model. The instrument is shown in Fig. 1. The objectives are the 70, 35, 16, 8, 4, and 2mm; the eyepieces are the 4, 6, and 8 compensating and the 4 projection eyepiece. The microscope stand is the property of the Earlham biological laboratory; all other parts, including the lenses, are the property of Dr. Bond, who not only by his financial assistance made it possible for me to have such an apparatus with which to work, but he has worked with me in all that I have done, and has carried out without regard to expense every suggestion that we could either of us make, with reference to the betterment of the instrument. The "we" which I use in my paper is not the conventional editor's we; it means the doctor and myself.

INTRODUCTORY.

The photomicrography of to-day at its best has been made possible by the growth of several different lines of work. The perfecting of the arc light is one of these; sunlight will do instead of this, but the uncertainty of being able to use it at any particular time is against it; the arc light is always ready; its brilliancy is always the same; photomicrographs of all diameters from 4,000 down can be made with it in from a very few minutes to a small fraction of one second. After one has fully mastered his apparatus and needs to use the light only for adjustment and exposure it is comparatively inexpensive.

The perfecting of the microscope in all its parts was necessary before the work of making photomicrographs of 1,000 diameters and upwards with such ease and certainty as to make them practicable for ordinary

purposes was possible. Indeed, the proper focusing of the microscope has been made so easy by Zeiss's latest stand that it may be said that only within a few months past has the use of these high powers been available except in the hands of the foremost experts, and even these consumed so much time and made so many failures to every success that a good photomicrograph was as costly as it was rare; an entire revolution of the micrometer adjustment screw in Zeiss's new 1899 model stand for photomicrography lifts or lowers the tube only .04 of a millimeter, i. e., one-fiftieth of the entire focal distance, and since a movement through less than one degree is entirely practicable, the tube of the microscope can be raised or lowered one nine-thousandth of a millimeter, or one two hundred and twenty-five thousandth of an inch. This is one eighteen thousandth of its focal distance.

How correctly to illuminate the object is again a science in itself; unless this is done, the most complete and costly apparatus constructible or imaginable will not give one correct photomicrograph; if the illumination is nearly right the results will be entirely wrong; the object can be drowned in light or it can be surrounded with halos that will remind the operator of a medieval painting without a suggestion of the piety that should accompany the reminder.

The production of a good photomicrograph requires a working knowledge of photography; the use of the right developer, the right plate, the proper use of reduction and intensification of the negative—all affect details. Three or at least two experts have hitherto been necessary for the production of a good photomicrograph of 2,000 or more diameters—a physicist to illuminate it, a microscopist with a knowledge of the object to adjust and focus the microscope, and a photographer to expose, develop and print it. The introductions to all atlases of this sort that I have seen show that the skill of several men has been enlisted in their production.

Photomicrography has grown then with the growth of microscopy, photography, and optics; it has proposed problems to all these sciences which they have separately taken up and solved in its behalf.

To retrace the steps from Daguerre to the end of the century, from Newton to Abbe, from the Dutch spectacle maker to Zeiss, is the work of books, not addresses; the sacrifices and victories along these journeys may have been elsewhere equaled, they have not been surpassed.

THE APPARATUS IN GENERAL.

The apparatus consists of a table 43 inches long and 15½ inches wide on strong and adjustable iron supports. Upon this table rests the optical bench on four adjustable iron legs which permit it to slide back and forth on two iron tracks. This optical bench carries the arc lights and all other accessories for illumination, except those which are a part of the microscope; these are, naming them from the light forward, first the condenser, which consists of two convexo-concave lenses four inches in diameter mounted at the ends of a nickeled tube; the lens farthest away from the light is adjustable in the carrying tube. Then comes the cooling cell, the ray filters, the shutter, the biconcave lens and the field diaphragm (see Fig. 1); all these parts are carried on two nickeled iron rods, and are adjustable in height from right to left and from before backward on the table. A second table placed at the end of this of the same width and height resting also on adjustable iron supports, is 85 inches long and carries the microscope, which has as substage parts the Abbe with its iris diaphragm and an additional iris diaphragm immediately under the object for use when the Abbe is swung out. It carries also an extensible camera which can be drawn out so as to hold the ground glass and the photographic plate at any distance from the object between 20 and 75 inches.

As to the Support of the Microscope.

It has hitherto been regarded as in principle wrong to have the microscope on the same table with the camera; our experience convinces me that this is a good arrangement, if it is accompanied by the other precautions we now have for keeping the microscope steady. As we received our instrument the microscope bench was clasped by iron clamps to two nickeled iron tubes which extend the entire length of the camera table and carry also the camera. By this arrangement any shaking of the camera was communicated to the microscope directly and rendered the preservation of the focus during the replacement of the ground glass by the plate holder nearly impossible; not one in five of our exposures with this arrangement was successful; something had to be done; we could not put the microscope on a separate table without entirely changing the means of controlling the fine adjustment, which is regulated by a rod, with milled head fastened to the table under the camera and connected

by a belt with the micrometer screw; furthermore, this exerted a slight pull on the microscope tube that rendered focusing very difficult; we overcame our difficulties by first placing four adjustable brass pillars under the microscope bench; the bench was now held down to the rods by the binding screws and its distance from the table was made absolutely the same by the brass supports; ordinary sliding of the camera in changing its length or putting in and taking out the plate holder does not in any way damage the focus. To brace the microscope tube against the pull of the focusing belt we supported it two and a half inches behind the milled head of the micrometer screw by an adjustable brass pillar reaching down to the camera table. Since making these additions we have not lost a single plate by change of focus. This result can be brought to pass in other ways, perhaps, but this is one good way and for the following reason is, I believe, the best way: We have fastened also to our camera table a brass rod inside of a brass tube, each provided at the focusing plate end of the camera with milled heads and at the microscope end with separate belts passing around the grooved heads that control the moveable stage, so that the operator six feet away can systematically search a field over, that is three-eighths of an inch in diameter. This is a convenience that comes near to being a necessity; it makes high power work as controllable and as speedy as low; it turns drudgery and annoyance into a pleasure; any one who ever undertook to center an object by giving directions to an assistant at the microscope must know its value. If an object is out of the field, finding it is hopeless in the old way; it is perhaps enough to say for our arrangement that it enables one person to do quickly and exactly what otherwise requires two at a cost of much time, labor and patience. The downward pull on the stage is counterbalanced by an adjustable brass support immediately under the controlling heads of the stage.

MAGNIFICATION.

The linear magnifications possible range from six and a half with the 70mm objective without an eyepiece to 5,500 with the 2mm objective and an 8 eyepiece. The following table shows the magnification at varying lengths of the camera with a few combinations. They were determined in every instance by measuring on the ground glass the projected image of a stage micrometer.

	Objective, 2 mm.			Objective, 4 mm.			Objective, 8 mm.			Objective, 16 mm.			Objective, 35 mm.			16 mm. Objective, Without Eyepiece.	70 mm. Objective, Without Eyepiece.
Camera extension, 25 inches	875	1250	1560	375	500	625	230	325	420	110	153	200	31	42	54	42	9½
Camera extension, 45 inches	1812	2560	3250	750	1062	1375	495	695	875	230	337	430	56	84	112	72	21
Camera extension, 65 inches	2750	3875	5030	1235	1625	2250	730	1062	1375	370	530	675	87	136	166	102	34
Eyepiece	4	6	8	4	6	8	4	6	8	4	6	8	4	6	8		

In will be seen by an inspection of the table that about 35 diameters can be obtained by using the 70mm lens and a camera extension of five and a half feet, or by using a 35mm lens and a 4 projection eyepiece with a camera extension of about 28 inches, or by using the 16mm lens and no eyepiece with a camera extension of 20 inches; each of these methods has of course its advantages, and disadvantages; the first gives a wider field than the last and a deeper focus. Fig. 5 was made in this manner; with the 16mm lens and no eyepiece only so much of the same object could be taken as lies between the points a and b in Fig. 3. The advantage this arrangement has to compensate for its smaller field and less deep focus is its greater resolving power; this principle holds whatever the combinations that produce any given power.

LEVELING.

The tables and the benches must all be exactly leveled; this is easily done by means of a spirit level and the adjustable feet on which they all rest. The cooling cell and condenser must also be level.

THE ILLUMINATION OF THE OBJECT.

(a) Centering.

It is necessary that all parts of this apparatus be most carefully centered. There are several good ways to do this. One is to place in every piece of the optical apparatus a pinhole diaphragm, which may be cut from black cardboard to fit each separate piece, one for the microscope to be substituted for the eyepiece, one for the Abbe and the field diaphragm, unless these parts are already provided with iris diaphragms, in which case they can be shut to a pinhole; one for the biconvex lens and one for the condenser. The instrument is sufficiently centered when a ray of light passes through this series of holes and falls on the center of the ground glass, when the camera is fully extended; these diaphragms should be saved so that proof of the centering can at any time be quickly made.

(b) The Image of the Light.

In order to make a good photomicrograph with an objective of 8mm focal length or less the image of the light should be thrown into the plane of the object. This can, the books say, "with no great difficulty," be effected by slipping the light and the condensing lenses back and forth

on the optical bench; it would be safer to say that it *can* be done; when once a combination has been effected that produces this result the exact position of every optical part should be noted carefully. To facilitate this all makers of photomicrographic apparatus would do well to mark a scale on the tables or on the carrying rods so that all parts can be quickly brought into exactly the same relation to each other and to the object; after many failures and much loss of time in attempting to bring the same state of things to pass that had been previously successful, we had such scales put on our apparatus. Any arrangement of the optical parts will produce an image somewhere; this can be found by carrying a piece of white paper back and forth in the path of the light until the image of the light is found; light and condensers can then be removed until the image rests in the plane of the object to be photographed. In order to have an equally illuminated field it is a good thing to have the size of the equally bright part of the image somewhat larger than the field to be taken; different combinations of the condensers and different positions of these and the light with reference to the object will regulate the size. In work with low powers, 16mm and upwards, this image should fall on the objective instead of the object. If the beginner in his hurry to spoil some plates is satisfied with an approximation to this state of things, or if he lights up and proceeds by the try rule, his time will be lost along with his material.

(c) The Size of the Entering Cone of Light.

Three diaphragms should accompany every complete apparatus: One of these, the field diaphragm, should be placed near the double convex lens, and if possible on its microscope side. This must always be used in every exposure; a second is at the focus of the Abbe nearest the source of light, and need not be used when it is swung out; a third is brought on immediately under the object and is consequently open and not in use when the Abbe is; two of the three are accordingly required in every exposure, namely, the field diaphragm and the one before or the one behind the Abbe.

Only a careful study of the effect on the ground glass will avail in all cases for the regulation of these diaphragms. However, two valuable rules can be given: If the Abbe is not in use the diaphragm immediately under the object must be so closed as to cut off all but the field to be photographed; if the Abbe is being used its diaphragm must in general

be large enough for the cone of light entering through it to fill one-third of the central bright portion of the objective; to ascertain whether this is so or not one looks into the microscope tube when the eyepiece is in with a lens such as is often used for focusing on the ground glass; this must be done with every objective used with the Abbe and the exact point to which the diaphragm is opened should be observed on its graduated scale and recorded; if this is not done, and guesses are relied on, hit and miss (mostly miss) results need only be expected. Too wide a diaphragm will drown the details in light; too small a diaphragm will surround all details with diffraction halos that will gain in ugliness as one learns them better.

(d) Ray Filters.

The various colors of white light have differing values for optical and photo-chemical purposes; they do not focus after being refracted at the same place. When the apparatus is so adjusted that the red, orange and yellow rays which mainly affect the eye are in average focus on the ground glass, the blue and violet rays, which mainly affect the sensitive plate, will be in focus enough nearer the object to spoil the picture. One good way to overcome this difficulty is to use a color screen, which cuts out the red and orange rays and at the same time the blue, indigo and violet rays at the other end of the spectrum, leaving the yellow-green waves of approximately the same wave-length to affect both the eye and the plate; without this precaution a good photomicrograph can not be made with daylight or the electric arc; such a color screen is best produced by placing in the path of the light a glass trough with parallel sides and about three-sixteenths of an inch thick, filled with the following solution:

160 grams of dry, pure copper nitrate.
14 grams of pure chromic acid.
125 cc. of distilled water.

This is Zettnow's filter. We have found great advantage, especially in photographing preparations stained with saffrannin or fuchsine, in adding a second trough filled with a dilute solution of Loeffler's methylene blue.

FOCUSING ON THE GROUND GLASS.

Much has been written about the proper focusing of the object. Our experience leads me to conclude that the real difficulty has always been that the machinery of the microscope was not sufficiently accurate, its parts were not sufficiently firm relatively, the microscope itself was not sufficiently supported against damaging strains and jars, and its fine adjustment screw was not sufficiently fine; we need nothing but a fine ground glass and the unaided eye for correct focusing; a plate glass and a focusing lens are generally recommended; they are scarcely a help; the difficulty vanishes with such stable and delicate machinery as puts control entirely in the hands of the one focusing.

POSITION OF THE SENSITIVE PLATE.

A pure scarecrow of the books is the oft repeated necessity of having the sensitive plate take the exact place of the ground glass; some one must have concluded that a want of coincidence in this respect spoiled his plates, and other essay mongers must have copied the conclusions. Doubtless he and they had spoiled plates, but the cause was not here; a variation of a quarter of an inch makes a perceptible difference in magnification, but not in sharpness, and no instrument probably ever varied so much as this.

EXPOSURE.

The time of exposure depends on so many things it is not possible to give any rules: The source of the light, its intensity, the number and character of the condensers, the number and character of the color screens, the width of the diaphragms, the character of the object, the objective and eyepiece used, the sensitiveness of the plate, and the freshness and strength of the developer, all materially affect the time. Any one can find out the time necessary by a few trials provided he understands development and is a good judge of a negative. If he has not these accomplishments he never can tell. Some kind of shutter with which to accurately measure fractions of a second is so useful as almost to be necessary in getting the right exposure: placing a ground glass in the path of the light near its source will multiply the time of exposure some twenty-five times and would be necessary in the absence of a shutter.

PLATES.

It should go without saying, perhaps, that plates giving correct color values should generally be used. We have used Cramer's isochromatic mediums and Carbutt's orthochromatic mediums and have found them satisfactory.

CHEAP APPARATUS.

I can think of no valid plea for cheap apparatus. Some men with cheap apparatus can, to be sure, do better work than others with the costliest. The difference does not lie in the apparatus; this good work is, however, done at an outlay in time, patience and material that renders it so costly in the end as to be impracticable. This is why photomicrography has not been more used in the past. Makers of apparatus are careful to advertise "any microscope stand can be used." This, except for low power work of the simplest character and second grade in quality, is a delusion. Internal reflections from the microscope tube, the objective and its fastenings injure more or less everything; moreover, the trouble necessary to adjust a microscope every time work is wanted is by far the costliest part of the work; a special stand with a large tube from the walls of which reflection is impossible and into which properly constructed objectives can be screwed without a graduating series of collars, mounted firmly on an unshakable foundation, dedicated to this one use, always ready, quickly capable of adjustment for any practicable powers, with a source of light that does not require long-time exposures, immediately adjacent to a properly equipped dark room, is not only the cheapest arrangement; it is the only arrangement that will for any considerable time be used by a busy man. The complete apparatus as I have described it should be supplemented by a firm, permanent, upright stand for copying all such slides as will not permit the microscope to be brought to the horizontal position. This is one exception to my general proposition that cheap apparatus is too expensive. The exception is, however, only apparent, for this is as good an arrangement for this class of work as it will admit of. This sort of camera should be at hand in every laboratory where there is any one competent to use it, for the things for which it is necessary can neither be sent away nor can they await a more favorable hour often. Such apparatus in convenient form has been exhibited and described before this Academy.

LIMITATIONS.

Photography has its limitations. The time of exposure can not be accommodated to a field unequally illuminated. A man ten feet from the camera and a background of forest and hills from a hundred to a thousand feet away can not all be in correct focus at once. Undesirable and immaterial parts of the field will be taken with the same fidelity as the parts wanted. Photomicrography shares all these limitations. With skill they can be reduced to a minimum. By repeated exposures of the same field all parts wanted can be presented in correct focus and together in their true relationship. Fig. 5 was focused for the centrosome in the larger cell; Fig. 6 for the centrosome in the smaller cell. By the use of a special stage, objects can often be tilted so as to bring related points into the same plane. When one side of a field is lighter than the other something can be done by stopping the development at proper stages, washing the negative off and developing the exposed parts by a local application of the developer. Immaterial parts can be cut out by the application of a reducing agent to the negative or the positive, or by matting out in the process of printing. Much has been said against the use of reduction, intensification, retouching or even spotting out, and many inartistic, not to say ugly, prints have been made that might easily and without damage to fidelity have been made tolerable, if not beautiful. By the adjustment of the light, by the kind of light used, by the character of the developer, by the intensity of development, by the time of exposure and by the quality of the plate, two prints of the same object can be made to tell different tales. Photomicrography is not a means of compelling men to tell the truth; no such means has ever been discovered; the usual bounty for veracity is still to be had at the old stand. Clumsily practiced it tells nothing; it is reliable when the photomicrographer is both truthful and capable. There is no more reason why it should be compelled to tell immaterial stories while it is telling material ones than that any other witness on any other stand should be. I have, notwithstanding all this, always followed the rule never to cut out or reduce anything whatever from the material portion of the field. I have often hunted for hours to find a section free from defects which told exactly the same story that another one told, the defects of which I could have removed harmlessly and easily.

ADVANTAGES OF PHOTOMICROGRAPHY.

One great advantage of photomicrography is that it leads to the preparation of better microscopic slides, because, in part, of the rule that does not permit the negative to be altered in its material parts; in part also because the damaging defect can not always be removed. Another advantage is that when correctly carried out it can tell nothing but the truth with reference to the parts in focus. It is maintained by good authority that it sometimes reveals things not visible to ordinary vision. I have often seen things in photomicrographs that had escaped my attention before, but always when I came to observe carefully again I was able to see them. A skillfully prepared photomicrograph shows details more distinctly, with greater contrast, than they have when one observes them through the microscope; I see no reason why if the proper conditions were at hand it may not reveal details beyond the reach of ordinary microscopic vision. A sensitive plate is not blinded by light or tired with long looking. Photomicrography is not here presented as a remedy for all ills; drawings have certain advantages; but every one can not draw, and careful drawings require much more time than photomicrography. The best of both is had when the details of photomicrography are supplemented by a constructive diagram which uites all in one.

In science teaching photomicrography fills a place that nothing else can. Few people comparatively ever use the microscope to any educational purpose; probably not more than a tenth of the students in our colleges and universities are familiar with anything more than its simplest revelations; popular courses are wanted in and out of the colleges; psychology, pedagogy, child study, and all organic studies call for illustrations of biological laws or histological relationships which concern them; for most of them it is photomicrography or drawings or both or nothing; and no one that has ever tried it will hesitate for a moment to say that the photomicrography must not be left out; it makes things real in a way that a diagram can not; it helps the interest, not indeed to the same extent that the microscope does, but to something like the same extent that the microscope would, if the student did not prepare his own object and if all the students could see the same thing at the same time through it and have the view explained while looking. I am sure that the histological lantern slide is with us to stay, and that the histological half-tone shortly will be.

KNOWLEDGE OF PHOTOGRAPHY.

Any one desiring to learn how to make good photomicrographs must procure a camera and learn how to make a good negative; it will not do for him to press the button and let some one else do the rest; he can not learn what a good negative is until he has made many and tested their printing qualities. When any one is a fair judge of the sort of lantern slide or print a negative will make he can then make a good one, and when he can at morning or at noon, on a clear or a cloudy day make a landscape negative and print it on glass or paper so well that his print compares favorably with the best of its class in the market, he may begin to experiment at photomicrography. He generally begins long before this and always produces and often publishes work that he never would have published could he have known what others were doing. Almost every photomicrographer has thrown away crop after crop of negatives which he formerly cherished as the best producible. At this stage he either quits or goes into a thorough study of the principles of photography on the simplest outdoor work; the production of high-power photomicrographs is the most difficult problem in photography and can only be done by good photographers who have had much experience also in low power work.

THE OBJECT TO BE PHOTOGRAPHED.

The photography of diatoms has flourished as a scientific fad for years. It is a special line of photography, calling for special illumination and specially prepared objectives; it calls for resolution, while general histological work requires penetration. It was for a long time a race with instrument makers to see which could resolve the finest striations; diatoms were used for test objects almost exclusively. It was gravely argued that a microscope that was good for diatoms was good also for other things in like proportion. Oblique illumination and blue light were praised for the same reason. The comfortless purchaser was left to reflect—having resolved a pleurosigma or an amphipleura—how few of them he ever cared to resolve, and that blue light concealed what he wanted to see. Every one easily admits, however, now that a diatom can be photographed; and since the publication of Koch's Bakterienkunde in 1889 and 1890 it has been granted that bacteria can be; they can be made to lies so uniformly in one plane. Doubtless it will always remain true that some things can be photographed better than others, and that

a good preparation is to be preferred for this purpose to a poor one, that only the best obtainable is to be photographed at all; but we are now in a position to photograph any object better than it is possible to see it by any single focusing of the microscope, and by repeated exposures any object can be photographed as well as it can be seen, so that all at least can be seen in the pictures that can be in the object. Fig. 7 is an egg from the ovary of a cat; the section is so thick that tissue cells lying behind it can be seen through it; and yet all is clear. It goes without saying that all the figures of the accompanying plates are of considerable thickness; one of them, Fig. 16, is an unsectioned blastula of Ascaris; the cavity within is seen through a cell which lies above it, and the light that illuminates it has passed through a cell that lies below, and yet the blastocoele is produced with almost diagramatic clearness.

WHAT THE NEXT STEP IN PHOTOMICROGRAPHY OUGHT TO BE.

The apparatus for the best work in photomicrography is very expensive and always will be. It requires and always will require an expert knowledge to make lantern slides and prints from microscopic preparations that an investigator can not afford to acquire and keep, and time that he could ill afford to spare. Education ought not to lack, it must not, will not lack this means of furthering its ends. We must establish here and there laboratories of photomicroscopy, in connection, preferably, with some of our institutions of learning, at which this work can be done for a considerable number of institutions. By this means negatives would accumulate from year to year until thousands of them might be at the command of all; the cost need not be great for all schools to possess slides of their own from this collection, or slides might be rented at a very small cost; all investigation monograms could thus be illustrated and teaching everywhere could be put in almost immediate touch with the latest that is known, and nothing else so vitalizes the work of the classroom, as every one knows who has tried it. I have tried to get slides from the plates used in works that had been published and copyrighted; I have never been able to do so; there was perhaps no means by which they could be easily made; there should be no other reason; they could only be used for teaching purposes; when one has harvested all the honor and money that can come from his publications I can not see why the good, that it does not impoverish him to part with should not be shared.

A scheme of this kind would furnish opportunity for friendly comparison of work which could not be other than a benefit. A half dozen such laboratories could do the work for the whole country; these could be affiliated and along this one line at least we should be spared the wastefulness of the anarchy of independent effort.

COURSE OF STUDY.

It would immediately come to pass in connection with such laboratories that courses of instruction would spring up. Such courses would be elected without doubt by many students in the various departments of botany and zoology, and as a result the ability to do good work would spread with the demand for it. One year's work in optics with special reference to photomicrography, microscopy and projection, one year in the theory and practice of photography, and two in the theory and practice of photomicrography would fill every requisite, whether of quantity or quality, from the beginning; it would be the work of experience to select finally what is just the best for such a course out of very much that is certainly good.

I have seen none of the literature of photomicrography of value except Neuhaus's "Lehrbuch der Microphotographie." Dr. Neuhaus is a practicing physician of Berlin. He has given us a work of such excellence that one does not need to see another; it contains a bibliography that probably leaves out little that has been written that is worth keeping. It should be translated into English. It was first published in 1890 and a second edition was called for in 1898. It is the first German work that has survived into a second edition.

EXPLANATION OF PLATES.

Except where otherwise stated the following figures have been made with a 2mm. apochromatic immersion objective and a 4 projection eyepiece with a camera extention of 37 inches and a magnification of 1,500. The slides, except where otherwise mentioned, were prepared by Mr. Elwood Mendenhall in the Earlham Biological Laboratory. The ascaris slides were stained by the iron-haematoxylin method. The material was fixed in Fleming's chrom-osmium-acetic fixative. The time of exposure was from 2 to 10 seconds. Zettnow's filter was used in each case, and for the Lilium candidum sections which were stained with saffranin, a Methylene blue filter in addition. No ground glass was used in any instance.

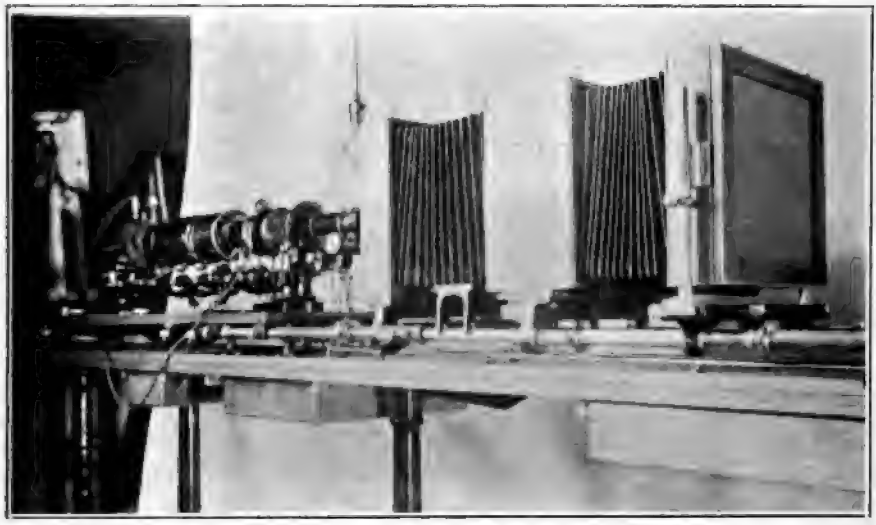
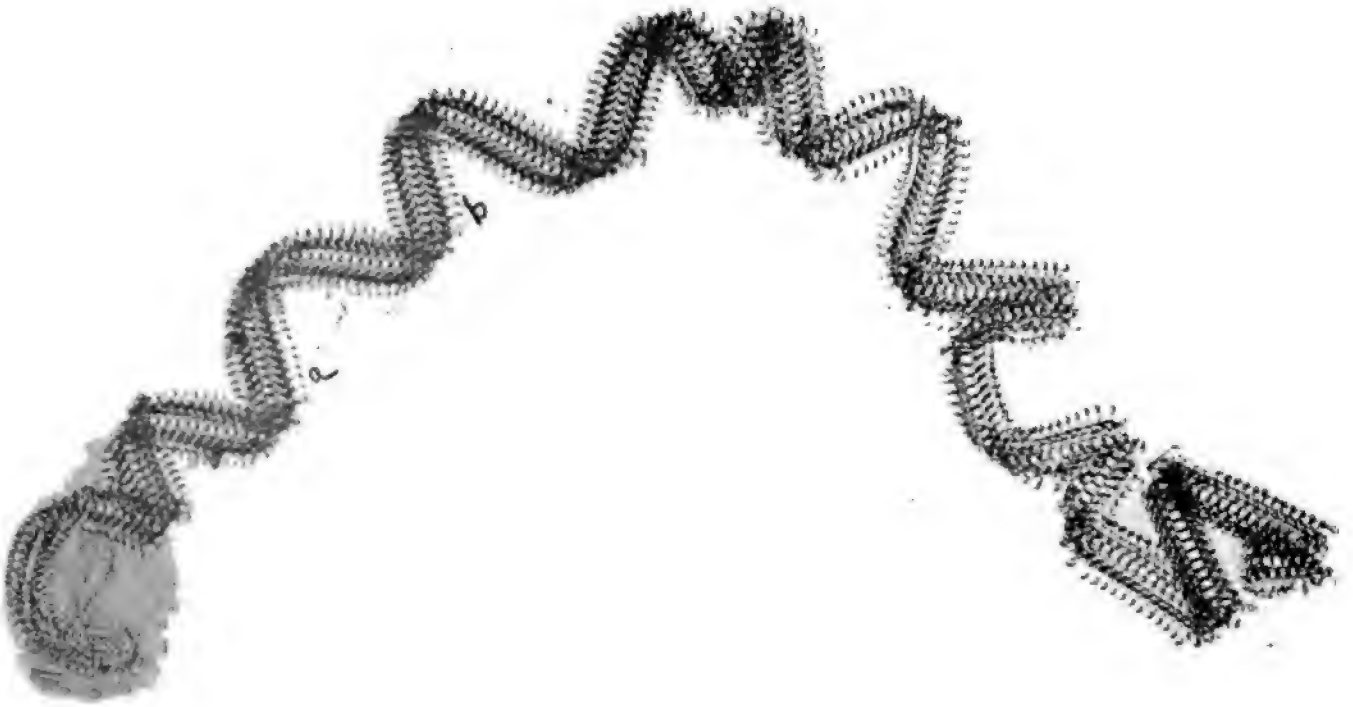


Fig. 1.



TONGUE OF SEA SNAIL.

Fig. 3. 70mm. objective, camera extension of 65 inches If same magnification had been obtained with 16mm. objective, the field would only have shown portion between *a* and *b*.

Fig. 5. Ascaris megalocephala, $\frac{1}{12}$ in objective and 4 projection eyepiece; focused for centrosome in larger cell.

Fig. 6. Same as fig. 5, except it is focused for centrosome in smaller cell.

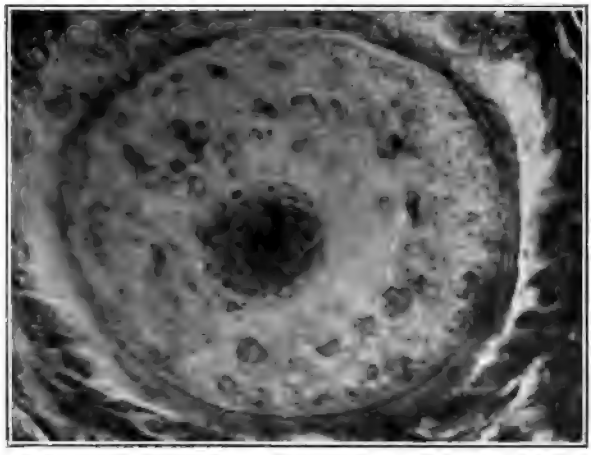


Fig. 7. Egg from the ovary of a cat, multiplied 1,500 times. Slide by Mr. Bertsch.

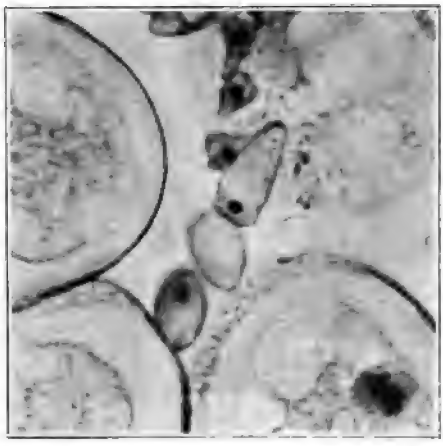


Fig. 8. Sperm cells of ascaris multiplied 825 times. 4mm. objective; 4 eyepiece.

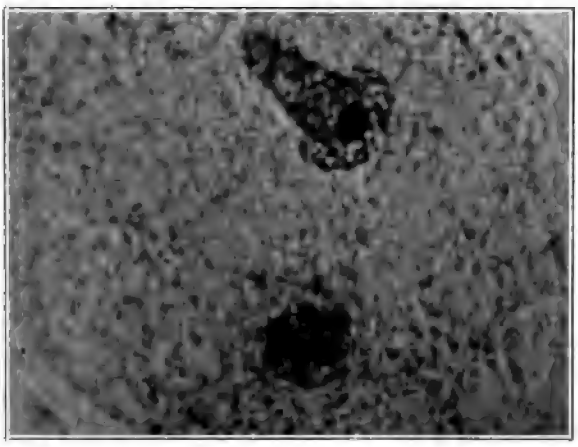


Fig. 9. The sperm cell is entering the egg from above; egg nucleus below multiplied 1,500 times.

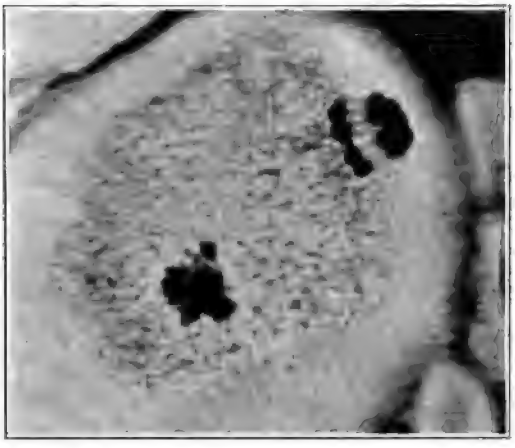


Fig. 10. The formation of the first polar body; sperm nucleus below. Slide by Mr. Irwin

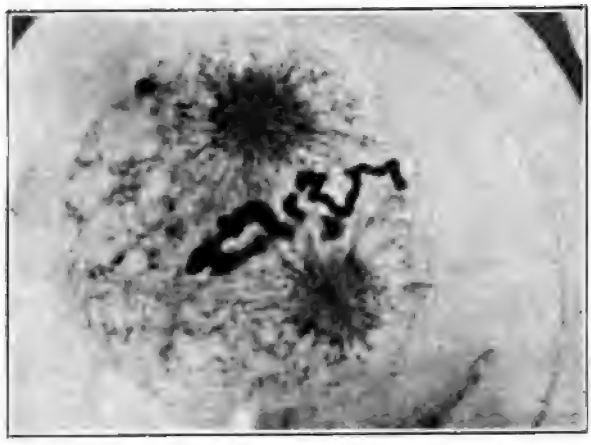


Fig. 11. The mitotic figure is complete.

Fig. 12. Chromosomes of the equatorial plate seen from the pole.

Fig. 13. An early telophase; two centrosomes above; polar bodies outside of egg.

Fig. 14. A somewhat later phase; walls beginning to contract for two-cell stage.

Fig. 15. Two-cell stage.

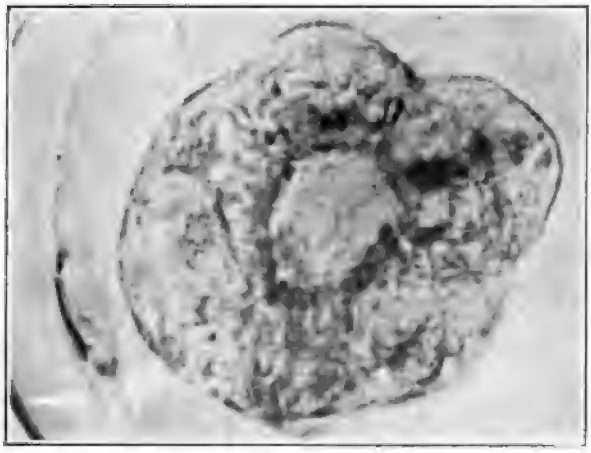


Fig. 16. Blastula of ascaris, multiplied 1,500 times. The specimen is not sectioned; see text.

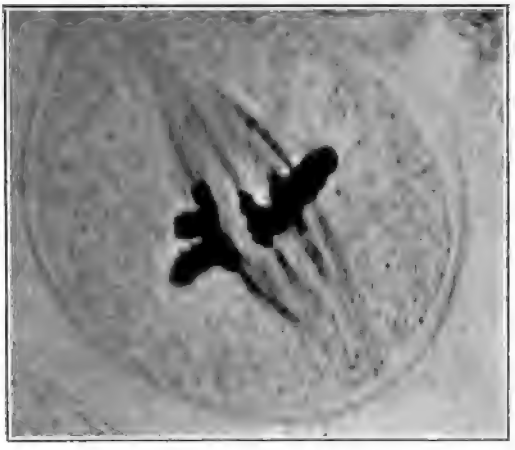


Fig. 17. Pollen mother cell of Lillium candidum; slide by Prof. David M. Mottier, multiplied 1,500 times.

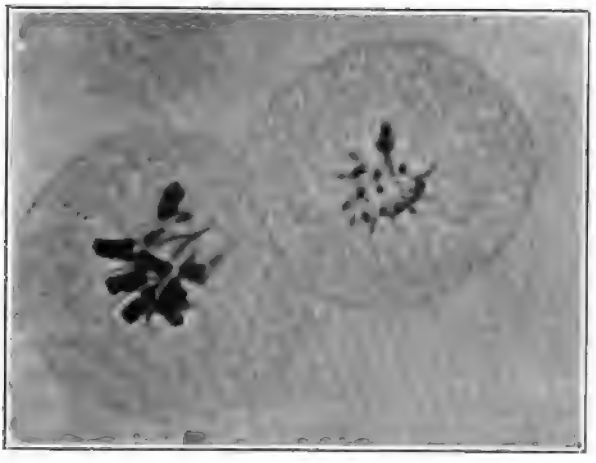


Fig. 18. L. candidum. The right-hand cell is cut at nearly right angles to plane of Fig. 17.

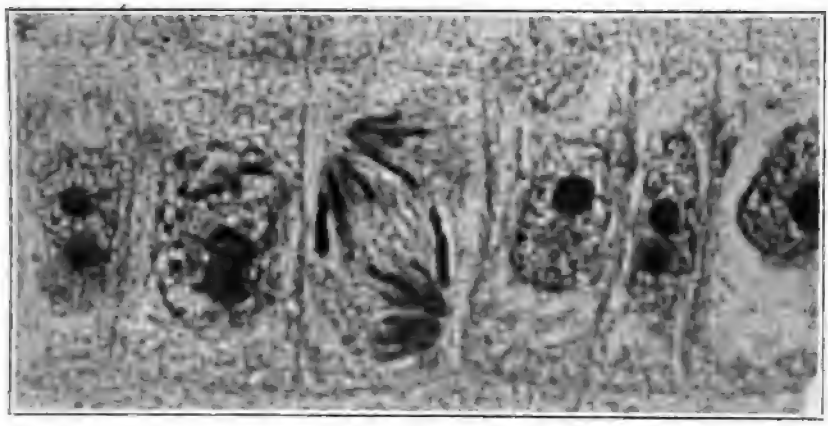


Fig. 19. Onion root; the oblique mitotic figure accommodates itself to the confined cell space.

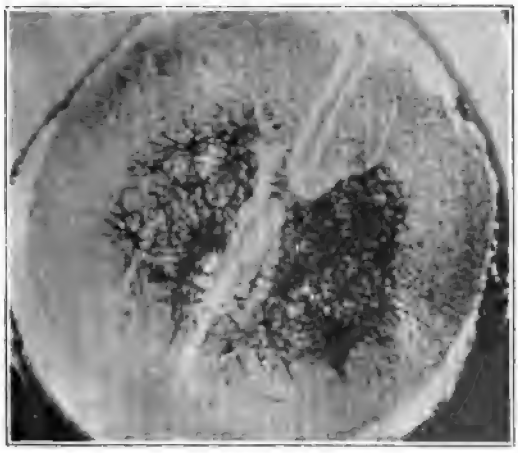


Fig. 20. Spinal cord of embryo pig, multiplied 50 times; Golgi preparation. Slide by Messrs. Warfel and Marshall.

Fig. 21. The upper left-hand cell of fig. 20, multiplied 200 times.

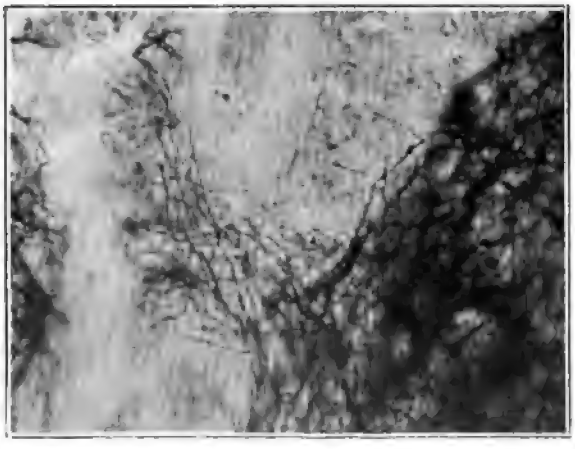


Fig. 22. The Commissure of fig. 20, multiplied 200 times.

The Leonids of 1900.

By John A. Miller.

The number of Leonids observed this year was very much smaller than was anticipated. Doubtless many escaped notice because of the bright moonshine and cloudy weather. Still, bearing these facts in mind, the shower was very disappointing. The *totale* of observations tend to confirm Dr. Johnstone Stoney's prediction that, owing to planetary perturbations, the stream bearing these meteors would not come nearer the earth this year than one and a half million miles.

On the mornings of November 14th and 15th my colleague, Mr. W. A. Cogshall, and myself, aided by our students, observed these meteors in order to obtain data concerning—

(a) The frequency of fall.
(b) The radiant.
(c) Duration of visibility; and
(d) The height at which the meteors appeared and disappeared.

On both mornings the sky was cloudy until three o'clock, and parts of it were overcast even after that time. Hence our observations for frequency are of small value. However, from 3:52 to 4:22 on the morning of the 14th our observers counted thirteen meteors. These came from the neighborhood of Leo, but were probably not all Leonids. At no other time were meteors so frequent as then. It was a source of remark, however, that they seemed to fall in groups two or three. That is, when one appeared one or two others followed at short intervals.

We attempted to obtain a sufficient number of trails of the meteors, photographically, to determine a radiant, but were unsuccessful. Our visual observations for the same purpose were more fruitful. On the morning of the 14th 45 meteor trails were platted; 13 of these were Leonids. On the morning of the 15th 41 were platted; 17 of which were Leonids. The radiant obtained from these paths was at the point whose right ascension is 149° and whose declination is 21°.

A Bergström chronoscope was employed to measure the duration of visibility. This instrument measures time accurately to the thousandth of a second, which is much less than the error introduced by the observer

in pressing the telegraphic key which registers the appearance and disappearance of the meteor. The average of the results obtained for the duration of visibility is 0.6 second.

In order to secure the parallax of the meteors observations were made at Bloomington and at Bedford. The co-ordinates of these stations are, for Bloomington, longitude 86° 32′ 11″, latitude 39° 10′; for Bedford, longitude 86° 39′ 10″, latitude 38° 52′. The distance (rectilinear) between the two stations is 33,652 meters, equaling 20.13 miles.

An examination of our charts and recorded times showed that of all the meteors platted only one had been observed simultaneously at both stations.

Using the method of Klinkerfues, we found that the height of the meteor at the time of apparition was 143 miles, and its height at the time of its disappearance was 64 miles.

Mosquitoes and Malaria.

By Robert Hessler.

[Abstract.]

The recently developed theory that mosquitoes are the carriers of malaria from one man to another, which is based on the definitely ascertained cause of malaria, is a question of considerable importance to inhabitants of malarial districts, such as we have, for instance, along the Wabash River.

Speaking of Indiana, especially when compared with former times, it may be said that malaria has lost its terrors. To see what the disease really is requires a visit to such a region as the desolate Roman Campagna, or to the Isthmus of Panama. The ravages of the disease, known about Rome as Pontine fever and at Panama as Chagras fever, is something terrible to contemplate.

Popularly it is generally believed that the drainage of wet areas and of stagnant waters is the cause for the great diminution in the number of cases and of its severity among us.

For a cause, biologists and physicians always want something tangible --a something that can be seen, felt, weighed or measured: a something

that appeals to the senses. Many persons are satisfied with a very simple explanation, and frequently a name suffices. The term "malaria" etymologically means "bad air," and was applied to the disease in olden times when bad air or a "miasm" was supposed to cause it.

Now what is malaria? we may ask. What is its cause? How does it get into the body?

Diseases due to a specific cause, to a living organism, spread about over the face of the earth just as we see animals and plants spread. Many with originally restricted habitats have in the course of time attained a world-wide distribution. Some diseases, natives of warm climates, periodically leave their natural boundaries, as yellow fever or cholera, flourish for a short time and then disappear utterly. If a new disease appears in a country and the conditions for its existence are favorable, then the disease remains and is called endemic. The cold of our winters has a destructive effect on many diseases and a retarding influence on others. Some flourish only during the warm months of the year.

The date when a new disease first appeared in a country, or rather an old disease in a new country, is accurately known in many instances, and the gradual spread after its introduction has been carefully followed in some cases. Leprosy, for instance, now so common in the Sandwich Islands, was brought in by the Chinese in 1840.

Malarial fever had a restricted habitat in former times and has gradually spread and still does spread to places where it had never been seen before. Its appearance and spread in the Island of Mauritius in comparatively recent years was attended with a frightful loss of life. It was brought into the island in 1866 by some sick sailors, and an epidemic followed; in the year 1867, 32,000 out of a population of 310,000 died of malaria. In some of the lowly situated districts more than one-fifth of the population perished from fever alone.

The original home of malaria is unknown. Many of the islands of the sea are still free from it. All other conditions may be favorable, but unless the active cause is introduced the disease never appears in a country where it had never been known to occur.

It is now about twenty years since Laveran, a French military surgeon, then stationed in Algiers, discovered and first described the active cause of malaria. This discovery has been verified again and again and is now universally recognized as the cause. It is a minute form

of life belonging to the sporozoa and is most commonly known under the name of Plasmodium malariae. To detect this parasite in the blood is the crucial test for malarial fever in these days of laboratory methods of investigating and diagnosing diseases; once found, the application of the remedy for the disease is clearly indicated—this is quinine or one of the alkaloids of the cinchona group. Quinine is a protoplasmic poison to the malarial parasite.

The Plasmodium malariae lives in and at the expense of the red blood corpuscles of human beings afflicted with the disease. It appears first as a minute speck in the corpuscles, gradually enlarges, and about the time the cell is consumed it undergoes a segmentation, each segment being a new and independent being which at once seeks a new host, a fresh corpuscle. Segmentation keeps up the species in the body of the host.

Under suitable conditions a higher development of the parasite can be seen. It is a process of differentiation into gametes, or males and females, and the resulting offspring are concerned in the transmission of the species, and of the disease, be it noted, into a new host.

The role of the mosquito in carrying the disease from one person to another has been worked out during the past two years. The prevailing view of how this is done may be outlined in this wise: When the Anopheles mosquito bites a human being afflicted with malaria, the parasites in the blood are taken into the insect's stomach and here and in the intestines they undergo a certain cycle of existence, or evolution, lasting about a week or ten days, and sporozoids—corresponding to the eggs of higher animals or to the seeds of plants—are formed, and these get into the salivary gland, and when the mosquito bites again they are, along with the saliva, injected into the wound. Once in the human system these sporozoa seek and occupy the red blood corpuscles; gradually they increase in numbers by sporulation, and in the course of a few days, or after one or more weeks, evidence of malaria manifests itself. In this way malaria is transmitted to a new individual.

The life history, or the development of the parasite, can be followed:

First. In the blood of a malaria fever patient by taking a drop of the blood at variable intervals and examining it under a high power of magnification. This will show the sporulating generation.

Second. In blood kept for some time under suitable conditions—warmth and loss of fluid by evaporation—under the microscope.

Third. In the organs, notably the spleen, of persons dying from malaria.

Fourth. In the bodies of mosquitoes after feeding on the blood of a malarial fever patient, the insects being kept at a summer heat.

With the cause definitely recognized, malarial fever may be defined in this wise:

"A specific infectious disease depending upon the presence in the blood of one or more of several species of closely allied parasites (Haemosporidia), which develop within, and at the expense of, the red blood corpuscle of the infected individual, resulting, according to the species and number of the parasites present, in more or less periodic febrile paroxysms or in continued fever."

We may now ask: How does this active cause get into the body? Or, in other words: How do we catch malaria?

When the mosquito theory was first announced it was thought that any and all mosquitoes could transmit the disease. It has since been found that there is only one genus which is now universally suspected.

There are about 250 species of mosquitoes described, and of this number about 30 have been found in the United States. The genus to which the malaria carrying mosquito belongs is that of Anopheles; it may be recognized by its spotted wings and the peculiar position of the body when at rest—the body axis projecting away from the place of support, as a wall. Our common mosquito belongs to the genus Culex and is considered harmless; it has no spots on the wings and the body axis at rest is parallel to the wall. Anopheles is an inhabitant of the country. Culex lives in the city as well as in the country.

Mosquitoes normally live on the juices of plants; the sucking of blood is an acquired habit. The females alone suck blood, the mouth-parts of the males are not adapted for it. They seem to survive our winters; they are often to be seen during warm days in the midwinter months. In the spring the few survivors are ready to repopulate all the country around—and at the same time spread malaria. With us malaria is essentially a disease of warm weather.

There are two chief methods by which the subject can be studied:

First. To search for Anopheles in its usual habitat and then for the malarial fever. Or,

Second. To find the malarial fever and then look for Anopheles.

The blood of man upon which the mosquito has been feeding can readily be studied in thin sections of the insect properly stained. In some of the slides which I will pass around, the distended stomach, filled with blood, can be easily distinguished; under a high magnification any Plasmodium malariae in the corpuscles can be seen.

From the preceding remarks it will be seen that three chief factors are involved in this question:

1. The fever-stricken human being, or, the disease in the body, or, in other words, the reaction brought about by the presence of the active cause.

2. The cause itself, the Plasmodium malariae.

3. The transmitting agent, carrying the active cause from one infected human being to others. This is the Anopheles mosquito.

Now what is to be said on the application of all these discovered facts? Most of us, unless we see a well defined application for newly discovered facts, are not inclined to attach any great importance to such discoveries, and, on the other hand, the more directly we are concerned the greater the value to us. In the field of medicine the value of a discovery is estimated in the light of the relief it gives mankind from disease and affliction.

How best to apply this new knowledge in reducing the ravages of malaria and in banishing it from the face of the earth is a question on which opinions differ. By some it is held that the best method of procedure is to destroy all the mosquitoes, and thus prevent the transmission from one individual to others. It is claimed by advocates of this class that the malarial parasite may not live exclusively in man, but might be inoculated from lower animals. On the other extreme are men who aim to exterminate malaria by exterminating the malaria germ itself, by properly diagnosing all malaria cases and administering sufficient quinine; by isolating all such patients and protecting them from mosquito bites. They blame the mosquito less than the infected blood upon which the insect feeds. It would be impossible, they argue, to get rid of all the mosquitoes in any community, much less of those in the whole world. Their reliance is quinine and screens.

Besides these extreme views there is what may be called a compromise, that is: To reduce the number of breeding places of the mosquito to a minimum, by drainage and drying up all wet places and pools of

stagnant water; by isolating the sick and protecting them from the bites and by the administration of quinine. With the breeding places reduced and the sick isolated there will be a constantly diminishing number of malarial fever cases.

A number of experiments have already been made along these lines. Former efforts, as those of the Italian government in planting Eucalyptus trees, have been futile because founded on imperfect data. Of the Eucalyptus it should, however, be said that it does have a slight influence, the leaves containing a volatile oil offensive to the mosquito, and on this account they do play a slight part in lessening the ravages of the disease among those living in a grove of the trees.*

Quite different are the results of experiments made this year. From the Eucalytus theory of a generation ago to the mosquito theory of to-day is a step far in advance, and results based thereon are equally significant.

The Italian railways—with their lonely stations in the plains and valleys—were the first to take advantage of the new theory in adopting prophylactic measures against mosquito infection of malaria by protecting their buildings and those occupied by their workmen by mosquito netting. The tests have been regarded as conclusive. Of 104 railway employes protected from mosquito infection not one contracted the disease. On the other hand, out of 359 persons not thus protected but otherwise living under similar conditions, only seven or eight escaped the fever.

A more elaborate test was made at Paestum, in a fearfully infected region to the southeast of Naples. The houses had wire screens over every opening—doors, windows, chimneys, etc., and persons going in and out after dusk were obliged to wear veils and closely woven, thick gloves. One hundred three persons were thus protected and of this number only three showed symptoms of malarial infection. The difficulty of inducing ignorant persons to fully comply with directions for protecting themselves accounts for the exceptions. No quinine was used by the party. Out of the population of 307 souls living in that region and not protected, all but five contracted malaria—these five being sons of the soil who seem to have been immune to a considerable extent. Where the protected party took no quinine, the exposed persons, on the other hand, during the same period, took six pounds.

---

*The specimens of Eucalyptus here shown are, one from Battipaglia, north of Paestum, in a terribly devastated region of Italy; the other from the Roman Campagna above the Callistus catacombs.

It is now proposed to isolate all fever patients in the malarial districts and to protect the dwellings by screens—a tremendous undertaking with an area of 20,000 square miles and with a population, much of it very ignorant, of 2,500,000.

CHANGES IN INDIANA.

In regard to the changed condition in Indiana—the former prevalence of malaria, especially in the Wabash bottoms, even only two or three decades ago, and its comparative rarity at the present time: It seems to me that the explanation is to be sought chiefly in the fact that proper medication, the taking of sufficient quinine, is resorted to promptly nowadays, resulting in the rapid disappearance of the disease, or disease symptoms, in the afflicted individual, and thus keeping the number of foci from which the disease could be disseminated at a minimum, and at the same time shortening the period of existence of such foci, or, in other words: The fewer individuals there are in any neighborhood the less the liability for the healthy to contract the disease.

In former times quinine was a very costly remedy, used as a last resort and usually in insufficient doses; to-day quinine is very cheap and by many used for any suspicious malarial symptoms.

Then, too, mosquitoes were, no doubt, more abundant in former times than at present, owing to the greater number of wet places where the animals could breed; stagnant water being one of the essentials in the life history of the insect. Drainage is restricting such breeding places more and more, thus indirectly reducing the number of mosquitoes. Now that the proper relationship of malaria to swamps and pools is known, it becomes a comparatively easy matter to still further diminish the progeny of the "skeeters" still among us. The simplest method, except drying up wet places, is to spread a film of oil over all bodies of stagnant water—the larvae as they come to the surface to breathe get the oil in the respiratory system and quickly perish. The necessity of isolating and properly protecting all malarial fever cases is self-evident.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS.

Malaria is a disease which once had a restricted distribution, but which in the course of time has been distributed over the face of the earth; it is most common in warm climes; it is due to a specific cause,

the Plasmodium malariae, a minute organism living in and destroying the red blood corpuscles. The parasites are transmitted from one person to another by the mosquito. A certain cycle of the life history of the malarial parasite takes place within the body of the mosquito and the spores are injected from the salivary glands into and under the skin in biting.

Certain species of mosquitoes are the carriers to and fro of the infecting organisms. They may in a general way be recognized by their spotted wings and by their peculiar position when at rest.

The prevalence of malaria can be diminished by guarding against mosquito bites; by isolating malarial fever patients, giving them sufficient quinine and protecting them from being bitten; by reducing the number of breeding places of the mosquitoes by drainage.

Individual prophylaxis is best attained by avoiding the bite of the mosquito.

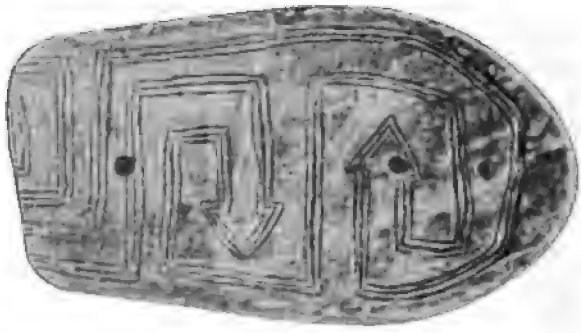
A Shell Gorget Found Near Spiceland, Indiana.

By Joseph Moore.

All I propose to do in this brief paper is to give a history of the object represented by the accompanying photograph, leaving it for others to tell the meaning of the engraved design and also its relation to other specimens of prehistoric art. About half a mile north of Spiceland, Henry County, while some men were loading gravel and sand, they came to some graves from which were taken two or three badly decayed human skeletons, the skull of a groundhog and the gorget which is the subject of this report. One of the human skulls is well preserved and the other sufficiently so to indicate its character. They represent rather a fine type of head.

The photograph herewith presented is very nearly one-half the size of the original, which is in length five and three-fourths inches. The greatest breadth toward the wider end is three and one-eighth inches, and that of the narrower end is two and one-half inches.

It has been wrought by dressing off the borders of a very large specimen of fresh water mussel, a species of Unio. It is evident both from the incompleteness of the original tracing on its concave surface and from the natural form of that species of shell that one-fourth, more or less, of the entire length of the original ornament has been broken off while yet in use, and the broken edge dressed to improve its appearance.



There are four perforations. As to the design, it has been engraved by a steady hand, and the fine grooves afterwards neatly stained with dark paint.

The photograph would probably represent the original somewhat more perfectly had not the finder varnished it, supposing it would otherwise be likely to crumble, as did the larger part of the two skeletons. It was, however, well preserved.

Professor Holmes of the Smithsonian Institute and Professor Warren K. Moorehead both regard it as an interesting find, and one or both of them will probably tell us more about what it is supposed to mean. So far as I have yet been able to learn, inscriptions on shell are more common further south, say in Tennessee and the Gulf States, than in the latitude of central Indiana.

This design is in some respects allied to what may occasionally be found among the ruins of Central America, judging from pictures observed in archeological reports.

I am indebted to David Newby of Spiceland for the specimen and to Professor Collins of Earlham for the photograph.

A Harbor at the South End of Lake Michigan.

By J. L. Campbell.

The northern boundary intended for Indiana by the act of Congress, July 13, 1787, and also the boundary designated in the act introduced December 27, 1815, by Mr. Jennings, the territorial delegate for the admission of Indiana as a State, was an east and west line through the southern extreme of Lake Michigan.

But an amendment to the original bill was adopted removing this boundary line ten miles to the north, and in this form the act was passed April 19, 1816.

This ten-mile line was marked on the early maps of the State, and has been the subject of curious inquiry by many who are ignorant of this item of State history.

By this amendment there was added to the territory of the State nearly one-half of the present counties of Steuben, Lagrange, Elkhart, St. Joseph and Laporte.

By the original line the State would have been cut off entirely from the great northern chain of lakes, and Michigan and Illinois would have cornered at the extreme southern limit of the lake.

The ten-mile strip gives to the State a lake front of forty miles between Michigan and Illinois, and makes Lake, Porter and Laporte counties parts of the border of our great inland sea.

I do not know who deserves the honor of securing the ten-mile strip, but I would be glad to erect two monuments to his memory, one where our shore line touches Illinois and the other to mark the line between this State and Michigan.

From the period of the admission of the State in 1816 until the present our wisest statesmen and best engineers have manifested great interest in the improvement of our lake front.

Michigan City was laid out in 1831, and in 1836 Congress made an appropriation of $20,000 for the beginning of a harbor at that place.

The site is a good one—the growth of the city has been satisfactory, a fair degree of liberality has been shown by the general government for the harbor, and the results prove that the expenditures have been wise.

It merits and should continue to receive the most generous support. But the new conditions around the head of Lake Michigan require im-

provements and advantages on a much greater scale than the continued support of a single harbor.

The village of 1830 at the mouth of Chicago River has become the second city of importance in the United States.

Its traffic by rail and water has become so great that relief and enlargement are most pressing, and these must be provided along the Indiana lake front.

The shore line along the lake is made up of loam and sand, which, although not the best material for harbor building, are of comparatively easy manipulation.

With other sites for a new harbor I ask attention anew to the mouth of the Calumet River, and particularly to the feasibility of using the strip of low land or lakelet east of the river and extending possibly into Porter County.

Between the sand hills or ridges, which are shown on the government survey, and the nearest railway line there is a strip of marsh land called, on the old maps, Long Lake.

If on examination it should be found practicable to dredge out this lake to the proper depth and connect it with the mouth of the Calumet the desired harbor would be easily constructed.

This site is specially commended on account of the protection afforded by the sand ridges on the north, thereby making it a haven as well as a harbor, and because it would interfere least with the railways along the lake shore.

The commercial advantages to the State are of the greatest importance.

All the railways running southeast and east from Chicago would use this new port for transfers between rail and water—and possibly also between railways west and north of Chicago on account of less expensive terminal facilities—so that the co-operation and support of the great railway interests would be secured.

Here would be the point of minimum cost between the Lake Superior iron ores and the block coal of central Indiana and the greatest stimulus offered to the development of all kinds of manufacturing industries.

The cheapening of transportation for oolitic limestone would be no small factor in favor of this new outlet.

Hammond and other flourishing cities in the northwest part of the State would experience the most direct benefits by the increase of business and manufacturing facilities and consequent increase in population.

The proposition is worth at least a passing thought and is commended to the State and general governments for further consideration.

Some Properties of the Symmedian Point.

By Robert J. Aley.

Monsieur Emile Lemoine, at the Lyons meeting of the French Association for the advancement of the Sciences in 1873, called attention to a particular point within the triangle, which he called the center of antiparallel medians. Since that time a number of mathematicians have studied the point and have discovered many of its properties. The point is such an interesting one that a brief collection of its more striking properties may be of some value. No claim is made to completeness.

DEFINITIONS OF THE POINT.

1. The point of concurrency of the bisectors of all lines antiparallel to the sides of the triangle.

2. The point of concurrency of the lines isogonal conjugate to the medians of the triangle; that is, the point of concurrency of the symmedians of the triangle.

3. The point within the triangle, the sum of the squares of whose distances from the three sides is the least possible.

4. The point within the triangle, whose distances from the sides is directly proportional to the sides.

NAMES OF THE POINT.

1. Center of antiparallel medians, proposed by Monsieur Emile Lemoine.

2. Symmedian point (symédiane, from symétrique de la médiane), proposed by Monsieur Maurice d'Ocagne. The Engish form "symmedian" was suggested by Mr. R. Tucker in 1884.

3. Minimum point, suggested by Dr. E. W. Grebe.
4. Grebe's point, proposed by Dr. A. Emmerich.
5. Lemoine's point, proposed by Professor J. Neuberg.

METHODS OF CONSTRUCTING THE POINT.

1. Draw the medians AM_a, BM_b of the triangle ABC. Then draw AK'_a, BK'_b, making the same angle with the bisectors of angles A and B, respectively, as are made by AM_a and BM_b. The intersection of AK'_a, BK'_b is K, the symmedian point.

2. Draw antiparallels to BC and CA. Join A and B, respectively, to the midpoints of these antiparallels, and the intersection of these joining lines is K, the symmedian point.

3. To the circumcircle of the triangle draw tangents at B, C and A, and let these intersect in X, Y, Z, respectively. Then AX, BY, CZ concur at K, the symmedian point.

SOME PROPERTIES OF THE POINT.

1. K is the point isogonal conjugate to G, the centroid.

2. If K_a, K_b, K_c are the feet of the perpendiculars from K to the three sides respectively, then

$$KK_a = \frac{2\triangle a}{a^2+b^2+c^2}, \quad KK_b = \frac{2\triangle b}{a^2+b^2+c^2}, \quad KK_c = \frac{2\triangle c}{a^2+b^2+c^2}$$

Where $\triangle$ is the area of the triangle ABC, and a, b, c are three sides of the same triangle.

3. Area of $\triangle BKC = \frac{\triangle a^2}{a^2+b^2+c^2}$

Area of $\triangle CKA = \frac{\triangle b^2}{a^2+b^2+c^2}$

Area of $\triangle AKB = \frac{\triangle c^2}{a^2+b^2+c^2}$

$\triangle BKC : \triangle CKA : \triangle AKB = a^2 : b^2 : c^2$.

4. Antiparallels to sides of the triangle through K are equal. Such antiparallels cut the sides of the triangle in six points which lie on a circle whose centre is K. This circle is called the *Cosine* Circle.

5. K is the median point of the triangle $K_aK_bK_c$.

6. The line KM_a (M_a is the mid point of BC) passes through the mid point of the altitude AH_a.

7. The sides of the K-pedal triangle $K_aK_bK_c$ are perpendicular to the medians of ABC, respectively.

8. The sides of the G-pedal triangle $G_aG_bG_c$ are perpendicular to the symmedians AK, BK, CK, respectively.

9. $a \cdot GA \cdot KA + b \cdot GB \cdot KB + C \cdot GC \cdot KC = a \cdot b \cdot c$.

10. If the symmedian lines AK, BK, CK meet the circumcircle of ABC in A′, B′, C′, then the triangles ABC and A′B′C′ are co-symmedian, that is they have the same symmedian point K.

11. K and M (M is the circumcentre of ABC) are opposite ends of a diameter of Brocard's Circle.

12. Parallels to the sides of ABC through K, determine six points on the sides which lie on the Lemoine Circle.

13. If points A′, B′, C′ be taken on KA, KB, KC so that $KA' : KB' : KC' = KA : KB : KC =$ constant, then antiparallels to the sides through A′, B′, C′, respectively, determine six points on the sides of the triangle which lie on a Tucker Circle.

14. If $A_1\ B_1\ C_1$ is Brocard's first triangle, then

A_1 K is parallel to BC.

B_1 K is parallel to CA.

C_1 K is parallel to AB.

15. AK, BK, CK produced meet Brocard's circle again in A″, B″, C″ respectively, and these points form Brocard's second triangle A″ B″ C″.

16. If KA, KB, KC, meet the sides of ABC in X_1, X_2, Y_1, Y_2 and Z_1, Z_2 respectively, then the sides of the triangle $Z_1\ X_1\ Y_1$ are parallel to A Ω, B Ω, C Ω respectively, and the sides of $Y_2\ Z_2\ X_2$ are parallel to A Ω′, B Ω′, C Ω′ respectively, where Ω and Ω′ are the Brocard points of ABC. Ω and K are the Brocard points of $Z_1X_1Y_1$ and Ω′ and K are the Brocard points of $Y_2Z_2X_2$.

17. The point of concurrency D of AA_1, BB_1, CC_1 is the point isotomic conjugate to K.

18. The line MK is perpendicular to and bisects the line ΩΩ′.

19. The Simson line of Tarry's point is perpendicular to MK.

20. $\cot \angle KBC + \cot \angle KCA + \cot \angle KAB = 3 \cot \omega$ where ω is the Bocard angle.

21. If the symmedian AK cut BC in K'_a and the line MM_a in Q then (AK'_a, KQ) is a harmonic range.

22. If from K'_a perpendiculars p an q are drawn to CA, AB respectively, then

$$\frac{p}{b}=\frac{q}{c}=\frac{2\triangle}{a^2+b^2}$$

23. $AK:KK'_a=b^2+c^2:a^2$

24. $BK'_a:K'_aC=c^2:b^2$

$CK'_b:K'_bA=a^2:c^2$

$AK'_c:K'_cB=b^2:a^2$

$BK'_a=\frac{ac^2}{b^2+c^2}$ etc

25. The tangent to the circumcircle at A, and the symmedian AK are harmonic conjugates with respect to AB and AC.

26. The angles AMK, BMK, CMK are equal respectively to the angles (BC, B_1C_1) (AC, A_1C_1), (AB, A_1B_1), that is the respective angles between the sides of Brocard's first triangle and the corresponding sides of the fundamental triangle.

27. The sides of the $\triangle K_aK_bK_c$ are proportional to the medians of the $\triangle ABC$, and the angles of the $\triangle K_aK_bK_c$ are equal to the angles which the medians make with each other.

28. The sum of the squares of the sides of $K_aK_bK_c$ is less than the sum of the squares of the sides of any other triangle inscribed in ABC.

29. The ratio of the area of ABC to that of its co-symmedian triangle A'B'C' (See No. 10) is $(-a^2+2b^2+2c^2)\ (2a^2-b^2+2c^2)\ (2a^2+2b^2-c^2):27a^2b^2c^2$.

Note On McGinnis's Universal Solution.

By Robert J. Aley.

The full title of the book is, "The Universal Solution for numerical and literal equations by which the roots of equations of all degrees can be expressed in terms of their coefficients, by M. A. McGinnis, Kansas City, Missouri, the Mathematical Book Company, 1900."

In his preface the author announces that the book appears at "the request of many able mathematicians, teachers and scholars throughout the United States." He also modestly states that the imaginary is for the first time put upon a true basis, that bi-quadratics are more thoroughly

treated than in any prior work and that it is the only work in which general equations beyond the fourth degree are solved. It is also the only book that shows the fallacies in Abel's proof that equations of higher degree than the fourth can not be solved by radicals.

That the book is interesting goes without saying. No one who promises so much can fail to write in an interesting manner. One follows breathlessly to see the kind of a paradox that will be produced.

A number of simple theorems in the theory of numbers and the theory of equations are stated as though they were new.

On page 53, article 164, we read: "The roots of quadratics represent the sides of *right triangles* when Real Quantities; the sides of *isosceles triangles* when *Real Imaginaries;* and when *Pure Imaginaries* may be represented by *lines.*" His argument for the latter part of the statement, it is needless to say, is not convincing.

A number of special numerical problems in equations of various degrees are solved. In many of these some very ingenious special methods are exhibited.

One chapter is devoted to the discussion of Wantzel's modification of Abel's proof of the impossibility of an algebraic solution of equations of higher degree than the fourth. The character of the discussion can be best understood by quoting the conclusion. "If we should accept his (Wantzel's) demonstration as true, we would be forced to the conclusion that the general equation of a degree higher than four was destitute of roots. The concluson of Wantzel that the roots can not be indicated in algebraical language is equivalent to saying that there are no roots, since it is absurd to say that finite quantities exist which can not be expressed in any function of other finite quantities, which are themselves symmetrical functions of the first, however complicated."

The author's notion of the imaginary is summed up in a general theorem, as follows: "An Imaginary Quantity is the indicated square root of the difference of the squares (with its sign changed) of the bases of two right triangles having a common perpendicular which is the radius of a circle; two of such triangles lying wholly within the semicircle, and two partly within and partly without the semicircle." What the theorem or the demonstration means would be hard to tell.

Of his so-called universal solution I will consider only that of the sixth degree. He assumes that—

$$x^6 + mx^5 + nx^4 + bx^3 + px^2 + tx + q = 0$$
$$\left(x^2 + \frac{m}{a}x + y\right)\left(x^2 + \frac{m}{b}x + z\right)\left(x^2 + \frac{m}{c}x + w\right) = 0$$

He then puts

(1) $n - \frac{m^2}{A} = \frac{A_0}{2m} - \frac{m^2}{2A^2} = y + z + x$

(2) $p - \left(\frac{m^2 n}{B^2} - \frac{m^4}{B^3}\right) = \frac{Bt}{m} = yz + yw + zw.$

(3) $q = yzw$

(4) $oA^3 - 2mnA^2 + 2m^3A - m^3 = 0$

(5) $tB^4 - mpB^3 + m^3nB - m^5 = 0.$

From (4) and (5) find A and B

Then x, y, z are found from 1, 2, 3 by means of a cubic equation.

The author incidentally remarks that the proper combination of the three values of A, and the four values of B are easily determined by a little practice. The author also says that it is evident that by comparing coefficients the values of 1/a, 1/b, 1/c can be obtained. The novice will find some difficulty in doing it. The real point of difficulty, however, is that we have eight unknown quantities, viz., a, b, c, x, y, z, A, B, and nine equations to be satisfied, viz., five by equating coefficients, and four from (1) and (2). So that the boasted solution is after all only a solution when there is some condition placed on the roots.

Graphic Methods in Elementary Mathematics.

By Robert J. Aley.

The Automatic Temperature Regulator.

By Chas. T. Knipp.

(Published in the Physical Review, Vol. XII, No 1, January, 1901.)

The Cayleyan Cubic.

By C. A. Waldo and John A. Newlin.

The Use of the Bicycle Wheel in Illustrating the Principles of the Gyroscope.

By Chas. T. Knipp.

(Published in the Physical Review, Vol. XII, No. 1, January, 1901.

The Cyclic Quadrilateral.

By J. C. Gregg.

PROBLEM.

The opposite sides of a quadrilateral FGHI inscribed in a circle, when produced, meet in P and Q; prove that the square of PQ is equal to the sum of the squares of the tangents from P and Q to the circle.—No. 80, page 470, Phillips and Fisher's Geometry.

SOLUTION.

(See Fig. I.)

On PO and QO as diameters draw circles (centers S and T) and cutting circle O in C, D, E and K. QK and PD are tangent to O. Through the points Q, F and G draw a circle cutting PQ in A. Then $\angle PHG = \angle GFI = \angle QAG$ $\therefore$ $\angle PAG$ is the supplement of $\angle PHG$ and PAGH is cyclic, and

$PQ.PA = PF.PG = \overline{PD}^2$ and

$PQ.QA = QH.QG = \overline{QK}^2$ and adding these two equations

$\overline{PQ}^2 = \overline{PD}^2 + \overline{QK}^2$ — Q. E. D.

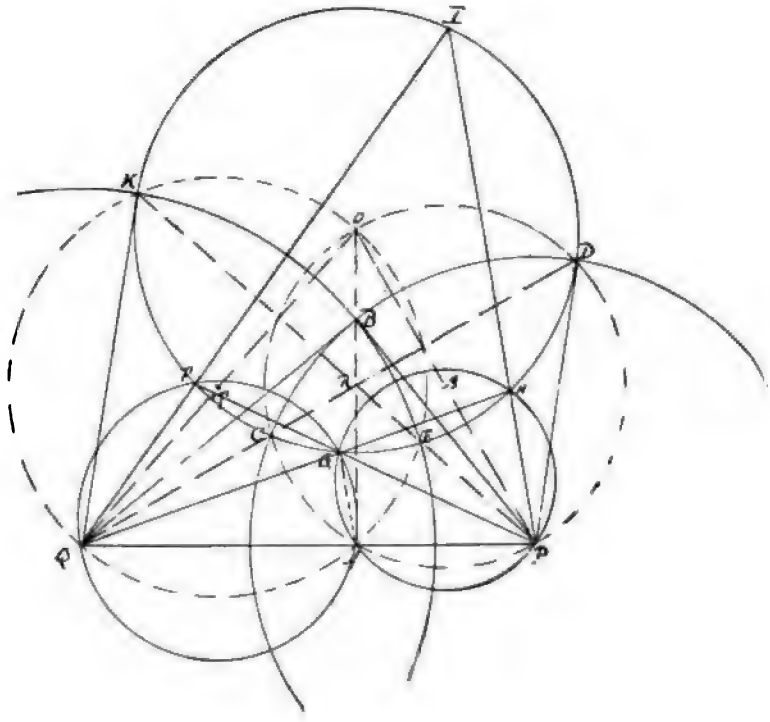


Fig. I.

DISCUSSION.

(1) With P and Q as centers, and PD and QK as radii draw two arcs meeting in B. Then PBQ is a right angle, and PB is tangent to arc EBK, and as the tangents PD and PB to circle O and arc EBK are equal, P must be on the common chord KE produced; and in the same way DCQ is a straight line.

(2) Since PK.PE=PF.PG=PQ.PA, the point A is in the circumference T, and OA is perpendicular to PQ, and A is also in the circumference S.

(3) PQ.PA=PF.PG=PI.PH. ∴ the points A, Q, I, H are concyclic, and in the same way A, P, I, F are also concyclic.

(4) PK and QD are respectively perpendicular to QO and PO, and R is the orthocenter of the triangle POQ, and AO passes through R.

(5) The three arcs DEC, EBK and DBC cut orthogonally, two and two, and the common chord of any two of them passes through the center of the third.

(6) (See Fig. II.)

$\angle GPA + \angle GQA = \angle HIF$ (supplement of $\angle PGQ$).

$\angle GPH = \angle GAH.$

$\angle GQF = \angle GAF$ and adding these three equations

$\angle QPI + \angle PQI = \angle HAF + \angle HIF$, or

$180° - \angle HIF = \angle HAF + \angle HIF.$

$180° - 2\angle HIF = \angle HAF.$ But $\angle HOF = 2\angle HIF.$

$\therefore 180° - \angle HOF = \angle HAF$ and H, A, F, O, are concyclic.

(7) We have now shown the following points to be concyclic:

A, G, F, Q,—center M.

A, G, H, P,—center N.

A, O, K, Q,—center T.

A, P, D, O,—center S.

A, P, I, F,—center S'.

A, Q, I, H,—center T'.

A, H, O, F,—center O'.

And we will show that X is the center of a circle through A, G, O, I.

(8) CD, OA and HF are the three common chords of circles O, S and O', and must meet in a point. Hence HF, the diagonal of FGHI, passes through R.

(9) Since APIF is cyclic $\angle QAF = \angle QIP$; and for the same reason $\angle PAH = \angle QIP$. $\therefore \angle QAF = \angle PAH$ and $\angle OAF = \angle OAH.$

(10) Since the circles S', O' and M pass through the points A and F, their centers S', O' and M are in the same line perpendicular to AF. For a similar reason N, O', T' are in the same line perpendicular to AH, and S', S, N and T', T, M are respectively in the same lines perpendicular to PQ or TS. Also T'S', TS and MN respectively bisect AI, AO, and AG at right angles. Now the angles SO'S' and SO'N have their sides respectively perpendicular to the sides of the equal angles OAF and OAH. $\therefore \angle SO'S' = \angle SO'N$ and $SN = SS'$, and in the same way $TM = TT'$. Hence the lines T'S' and MN will meet TS at the same point X, and $XA = XG = XO = XI$ and X is the center of the circle through A, G, O, I.

(11) Now HF, OA, and GI are the three common chords of the circles O, O' and X and must meet in a point. Hence GI the other

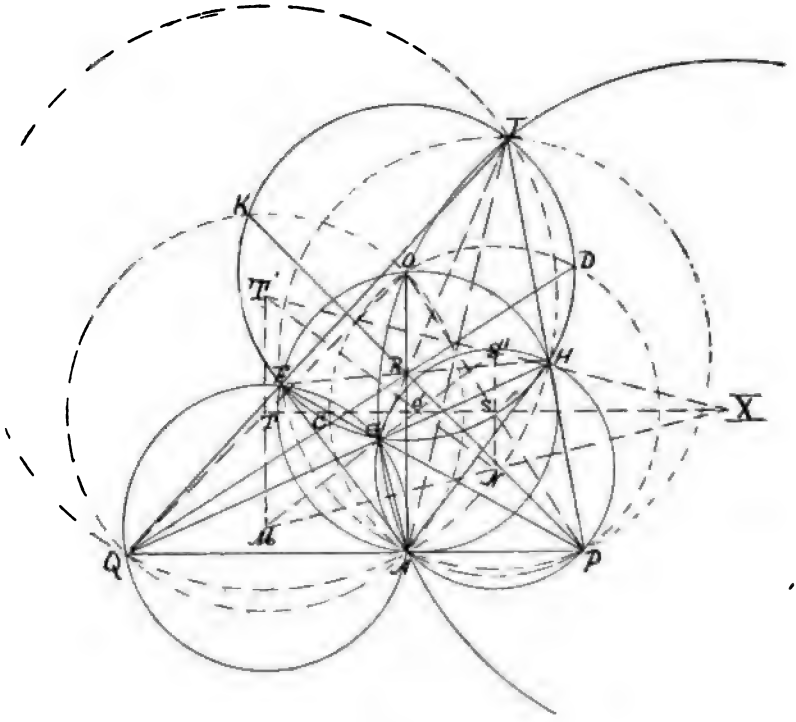


Fig II.

diagonal of FGHI also passes through R, and we have established the following

Theorem.—The diagonals of an inscribed quadrilateral meet in the orthocenter of the triangle whose vertices are the center of the circle, and the points where the opposite sides meet.

(12) (See Fig. 1.) Since QK, QE, PC and PD are tangents to circle O, the following theorem holds: If the diagonals of an inscribed quadrilateral meet in R, and its opposite sides meet in P and Q, and PR and QR be drawn cutting the circle in E, K, C and D, then PD, PC, QK and QE are tangent to the circle.

(13) The diagonals of *any* quadrilateral inscribed in circle O, and whose opposite sides meet in P and Q, will pass through R.

(14) If any point I, in circle O be joined to P and Q and cutting the circle in F and H, PF and QH will meet on the circumference as at G.

Note on the Determination of Vapor Densities.

By Chas. T. Knipp

The object of this note is to describe briefly a method of determining vapor densities which was suggested to the writer last year while making observations on the surface tension of water at high temperatures.

The principle used is that the buoyancy of vapor increases as the density increases. An iron core *mn* (Fig. I), carrying a sphere *S* at its lower end is lifted by the sucking action of a coil in which a current is flowing. The lifting coil and core with sphere attached are contained in a steel vessel of sufficient strength to withstand high pressures. Three insulated circuits are run through the plug closing the vessel. The scheme

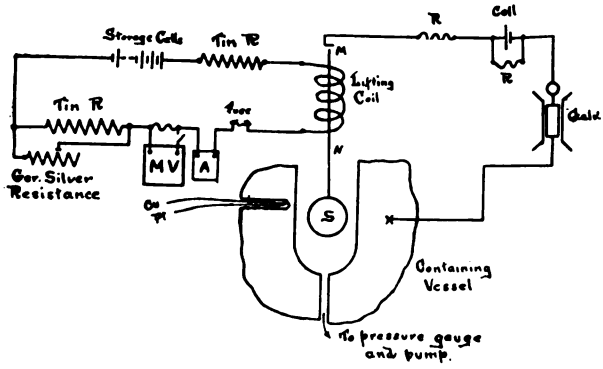


Fig. I.

of connections is shown in Fig. I. The lifting current is supplied by a number of storage cells, the current being adjusted by tin resistances until the sphere is lifted. At that instant contact is made at *M*, closing the signal circuit, shown to the right in the figure. The temperature is read by means of a Cu-Pt thermo-junction. This is placed in a hole drilled in the containing vessel to within 2mm of the inner cavity. The vessel communicates with a pressure gauge and pump. The current required to lift the sphere is read by means of a milli-volt meter looped around a .03-ohm coil.

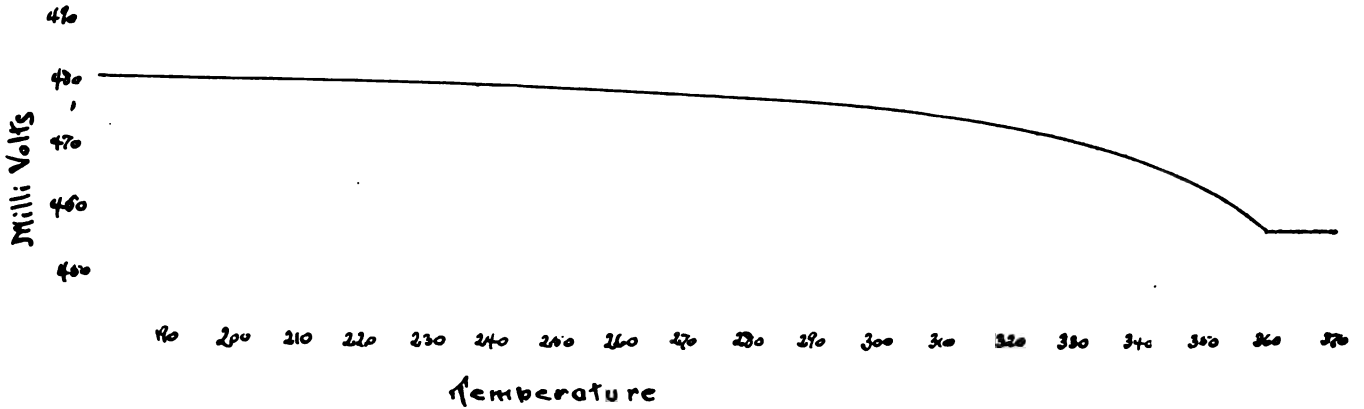

Milli Volts
480
470
460
450
190
200
210
220
230
240
250
260
270
280
290
300
310
320
330
340
350
360
370
Temperature

Fig. 2.

As yet only a few readings have been made, and these were obtained incidentally while conducting the investigation referred to above. A curve was platted (Fig. 2) in which temperatures are abscissas, and the corresponding currents are ordinates. Only the upper portion of the curve is shown in the figure. The density increases very slowly at first, and becomes constant when the critical temperature is passed.

This method furnishes a means of determining the critical temperature and critical pressure, as well as the critical volume of a liquid.

An Improved Wehnelt Interrupter.

[Abstract]

By Arthur L. Foley and R. E. Nyswander.

The chief difficulties encountered in working with the ordinary type of Wehnelt Interrupter are that the glass tube which holds the platinum wire is continually breaking and that the length and size of the projecting platinum wire can be changed only by constructing new tubes.

In the improved interrupter a lead vessel serves as electrode and to contain the electrolyte. The platinum wire is held in a brass tube having its lower end slotted and conical. A collar, sliding on the conical end, serves to press the jaws together and to clamp the platinum wire. The projecting end of the wire may be about 1 cm. long; the remainder of the wire may extend up the inside of the tube.

The lead vessel should be filled half full of the electrolyte and over this should be poured a layer of coal oil 2 or 3 cm. deep. The brass tube is gradually lowered until the platinum point extends to the desired depth in the electrolyte. The remainder of the platinum wire and the brass tube are entirely protected by the oil. The oil serves also to decrease the spray and fumes from the electrolyte. A platinum loop instead of a point is preferable in many cases. The action of the interrupter is made more constant.

Many other electrolytes may be used besides the usual 10 per cent. solution of sulphuric acid and water. As a matter of fact for high or low voltages some other electrolytes are superior. The following tables gives some data concerning a few of many electrolytes that have been used with this form of interrupter:

Solution (in water).	Voltage.	Spark.	Remarks.
1% sulphuric acid	40- 50	Short and thin	Fairly constant.
5% sulphuric acid	25- 40	Short and thin	Fairly constant.
10% sulphuric acid	20- 50	Strong	Fairly constant on high voltage.
20% sulphuric acid	20- 30	Very strong	Unsteady. Will not work on high or low voltage.
5% sulphuric acid + 5% nitric acid	12- 20	Average	Fairly constant.
5% caustic potash	40- 50	Average	Stops frequently but, starts again without interruption.
10% sodium sulphite	75-115	Very heavy	Quite constant. High frequency. Used on 115 circuit without resistance.
10% sodium hyposulphite	40- 90	Strident	Ceases if short circuit is made on secondary.
10% acetic acid	.....	.....	Will not work on any voltage.
10% potassium sulphate	70-115	Average	Fairly constant.
10% ammonium nitrate	35- 85	Strong	More constant if secondary short circuited.
10% potassium nitrate	90-115	Very heavy	Not constant when t° increased.
5% nitric acid (glass vessel and platinum sheet electrode)	30- 50	Strong and strident	Steady.

A Method of Measuring the Absolute Dilatation of Mercury.

[Abstract.]

By Arthur L. Foley.

The forms of apparatus used by Dulong and Petit, and Regnault, in determining the absolute dilatation of mercury are open to one or both of the following objections: (1) Some parts of the mercury columns are exposed and so the termperature can not be exactly the same throughout; (2) the heights of the columns must be measured from some assumed point of equilibrium in a horizontal connecting tube. The method proposed in this investigation is entirely free from both these objections.

The two arms of a vertical U tube are jacketed in the usual way, except that the jacketing tubes are of glass to permit the heights of the mercury columns to be taken with a cathetometer, at any level. Into the tube is poured a quantity of mercury sufficient to stand several centimeters high in each arm. When the required temperature has been attained the two heights are carefully measured. More mercury is added and under the same temperature conditions the heights are again measured. The differences in the heights before and after adding the mercury, together with the temperature difference of the two arms, are all the data required. Many independent determinations may be made by adding or removing mercury. As the readings are in every case difference readings any effects that might come from capillary and convection currents in the horizontal tube are eliminated. Two of my students, J. G. Gentry and O. A. Rawlins, have obtained remarkably consistent results by this method, though the coefficient of dilatation obtained by them is slightly less than that obtained by Regnault.

The Geodesic Line of the Space $ds^2 = dx^2 + \sin^2 x dy^2 + dz^2$.

By S. C. Davisson.

The Friction of Railway Brake Shoes Under Various Conditions of Pressure, Speed and Temperature.

By R. A. Smart.

Information concerning the friction of unlubricated rubbing surfaces is, unfortunately, limited in quantity, and it is believed that the data presented herewith, although relating particularly to the friction of brake shoes for railway cars, may be properly offered to the Academy as a contribution to the general subject.

The brake shoe is an important factor in the chain of mechanism popularly known as the air brake. It is not, strictly speaking, a part of the air brake, but is the immediate agent through which the air brake accomplishes the stopping of the train. It is the block of metal which is pressed against the tread of the car-wheel and which creates, in contact with the wheel, the friction which brings the wheel and hence the train to rest. It will at once be seen that the effectiveness of the whole air brake system on our railways is dependent directly upon the efficiency with which the brake shoe does its work. For instance, we can conceive of the brake shoe being made of some substance like glass, so hard that its friction would be practically nothing, in which case the air brake would be powerless to stop the train.

In fact, so important is the brake shoe in the eyes of railway officials that the Master Car Builders' Association has caused to be built an elaborate machine to be used exclusively for the testing of brake shoes. The need of such a machine will be understood when it is stated that the tendency of brake shoe manufacturers is, in order to be able to guarantee long life for their shoes, to make them so hard as to seriously impair their frictional qualities.

The Master Car Builders' Brake shoe testing machine, which has been deposited by them in the engineering laboratory of Purdue University, consists of a heavy revolving weight whose kinetic energy at any speed is equal to that of one-eighth of a loaded 60,000-pound freight car. On the same shaft as this weight and revolving with it is an ordinary car wheel. By a series of weighted levers, the shoe to be tested is pressed against the moving car wheel, thus bringing the wheel and, hence, the revolving weight to rest. When it is remembered that the freight car has eight wheels, each fitted with a brake shoe, it will be seen that the ma-

chine reproduces the conditions surrounding one-eighth of a freight car, so far as the forces involved in stopping the car are concerned. The machine provides a complicated recording mechanism by which the performance of the shoe while under test may be determined.

The present tests were undertaken to determine the effect upon the coefficient of friction of variations in three factors, viz.: The normal pressure between the shoe and the wheel, the speed of the wheel at the time the shoe is first applied, and the temperature of the rubbing surfaces. The effect of the first two variables was determined by making stops from various initial speeds and under different braking pressures, and calculating for each test the mean coefficient of friction for the stop. The limits of the variable elements under which the tests were made were as follows: Initial speed, 10 to 65 miles per hour; normal pressure, from about 2,800 pounds to about 10,700 pounds, these limits being the ones found in ordinary road service. In making a stop, the method of procedure is as follows: The weight and car wheel are brought to the desired speed of rotation by an engine. The engine is then disconnected from the revolving weight by a clutch and the brake shoe is brought in contact with the car wheel with the desired braking pressure. As the car wheel and weight are being brought to rest under the action of the brake shoe, the recording mechanism attached to the latter draws an autographic record of certain elements in the performance of the shoe, from which the mean coefficient of friction during the stop may be calculated.

The effect of the third variable mentioned above, namely, the temperature of the rubbing surfaces, was more difficult to determine. The temperature of the shoe only was observed, and this was found by imbedding in each end of the shoe the thermo-electric joint of a Le Chatelier pyrometer. This joint, in connection with a D'Arsonval galvonometer, gave continuous readings of the temperature of the face of the shoe near each end. The tests were made by making continuous runs at constant speed and noting simultaneously the temperature of the shoe and the coefficient of friction. The limits of temperature under which the tests were made were from about 60° F. to about 1500° F.

The results from the tests may be summed up as follows:

1. The coefficient of friction of brake shoes decreases with increase of pressure. The values are approximately as follows:

Soft cast-iron shoe.
Slow speed.
Pressure increasing from 2,700 pounds to 10,700 pounds.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 37 per cent. to 20 per cent.

Soft cast-iron shoe.
High speed.
Pressure increasing from 2,700 pounds to 10,700 pounds.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 25 per cent. to 15 per cent.

Hard cast-iron shoe.
Slow speed.
Pressure increasing from 2,700 pounds to 10,700 pounds.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 33 per cent. to 18 per cent.

Hard cast-iron shoe.
High speed.
Pressure increasing from 2,700 pounds to 10,700 pounds.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 17 per cent. to 12 per cent.

2. The coefficient of friction of brake shoes decreases with increase of initial speed. The values are approximately as follows:

Soft cast-iron shoe.
Light pressure.
Speed increasing from 10 to 65 miles per hour.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 37 per cent. to 25 per cent.

Soft cast-iron shoe.
Heavy pressure.
Speed increasing from 10 to 65 miles per hour.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 27 per cent. to 20 per cent.

Hard cast-iron shoe.
Light pressure.
Speed increasing from 10 to 65 miles per hour.
Coefficient of friction decreasing from 33 per cent. to 20 per cent.

Hard cast-iron shoe.

Heavy pressure.

Speed increasing from 10 to 65 miles per hour.

Coefficient of friction decreasing from 25 per cent. to 12 per cent.

3. The coefficient of friction of cast-iron brake shoes is practically constant with variations in temperature of shoe and wheel within the limits of the experiments.

Diamond Fluorescence.

[Abstract.]

By Arthur L. Foley.

A year ago I presented to the Academy an account of an experiment with a diamond and a photographic dry plate (Proceedings of Academy, 1899, p. 94). Later experiments have confirmed the theory presented. It has been found that a low temperature is favorable to the success of the experiment.

A Theorem in the Theory of Numbers.

By Jacob Westlund.

Let n be any prime number and let

$$S_k = 1^k + 2^k + 3^k + \ldots\ldots\ldots + (n-1)^k.$$

Then

$S_k \equiv 0$, mod n, when $k \not\equiv 0$, mod $(n-1)$ and $S_k \equiv -1$, mod n, when $k \equiv 0$, mod $(n-1)$.

Proof. Consider the congruence.

$$x^{n-1} - 1 \equiv (x-1)(x-2)\ldots\ldots\ldots(x-\overline{n-1}), \text{ mod } n.$$

This congruence is evidently satisfied by the $n-1$ incongruent numbers.

$$1, 2, 3, \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(n-1).$$

But the congruence is of the degree $n-2$, since it may be written

$$+a_1 x^{n-3} - a_2 x^{n-3} + a_3 x^{n-4} \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots - a_{n-1} - 1 \equiv 0, \text{ mod } n, \text{ where}$$

$$a_1 = 1 + 2 + 3 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots + (n-1)$$

$$a_2 = 1.2 + 1.3 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots + 2.3 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$a_3 = 1.2.3 + 1.2.4 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$a_{n-1} = 1.2.3\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(n-1).$$

Hence, since the number of roots of a congruence with prime modulus can not be greater than the modulus, the given congruence must be identical. Hence,

$$a_1 \equiv 0, \text{ mod } n.$$

$$a_2 \equiv 0, \text{ mod } n.$$

$$a_{n-2} \equiv 0, \text{ mod } n.$$

$$a_{n-1} \equiv 1, \text{ mod } n.$$

But from the theory of symmetric functions we have the following relations:

$$S_1 - a_1 = 0.$$

$$S_2 - S_1 a_1 + 2a_2 = 0.$$

$$\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$S_{n-2} - S_{n-3} a_1 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots - (n-2) . a_{n-2} = 0.$$

$$S_{n-1} - S_{n-2} . a_1 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots + (n-1) . a_{n-1} = 0.$$

$$S_n - S_{n-1} . a_1 + \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots + S_1 . a_{n-1} = 0.$$

$$\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

Hence,

$S_1 \equiv 0$, mod. n. $\qquad$ $S_{2n-3} \equiv 0$ mod. n.

$S_2 \equiv 0$, mod. n. $\qquad$ $S_{2n-2} \equiv -1$ mod. n.

$\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$ $\qquad$ $S_{2n-1} \equiv 0$ mod. n.

$S_{n-2} \equiv 0$, mod. n. $\qquad$ $\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$

$S_{n-1} \equiv 1$ mod. n.

$S_n \equiv 0$, mod. n.

$\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$

or

$S_k \equiv 0$, mod n, when $k \not\equiv 0 \bmod (n-1)$ and $S_k \equiv -1$, mod n, when $k \equiv 0 \bmod (n-1)$.

On the Decomposition of Prime Numbers in a Biquadratic Number-Field.

By Jacob Westlund.

Let

$$x^4 + ax^2 + bx + c = 0$$

be an irreducible equation with integral co-efficients, whose discriminant $\triangle$ we suppose to be a prime number. Denote the roots of this equation by Θ, Θ', Θ'', Θ''', and let us consider the number-field $k(\Theta)$, generated by Θ. Then since the fundamental number of $k(\Theta)$ enters as a factor in the discriminant of every algebraic integer in $k(\Theta)$, it follows that $\triangle$ is the fundamental number of $k(\Theta)$ and

$$1, \Theta, \Theta^2, \Theta^3$$

form an integral basis, i. e., every algebraic integer α in $k(\Theta)$ can be written

$$\alpha = a_0 + a_1\Theta + a_2\Theta^2 + a_3\Theta^3$$

where a_0, a_1, a_2, a_3 are rational integers.

The decomposition of any rational prime p into its prime ideal factors is effected by means of the following theorem: If

$$F(x) = x^4 + ax^2 + bx + c$$

be resolved into its prime factors with respect to the modulus p and we have

$$F(x) \equiv \left\{ P_1(x) \right\}^{e_1} \left\{ P_2(x) \right\}^{e_2} \ldots\ldots (\text{mod } p)$$

where $P_1(x)$, $P_2(x)\ldots$ are different prime functions with respect to p, of degrees $f_1, f_2, \ldots$ respectively, then

$$(p) = \left\{ p, P_1(\Theta) \right\}^{e_1} \left\{ p, P_2(\Theta) \right\}^{e_2} \ldots\ldots$$

where $\left\{ p, P_1(\Theta) \right\}$, $\left\{ p, P_2(\Theta) \right\}$ ..... are different prime ideals of degrees f_1, $f_2, \ldots$ respectively. (1)

In applying this theorem to the factorization of p we have two cases to consider, 1st when $p = \triangle$ and 2nd when $p \neq \triangle$.

Case I. $p = \triangle$.

Suppose

$$(p) = A_1^{e_1} A_2^{e_2} A_3^{e_3} A_4^{e_4}$$

where A_1, A_2 ... are different prime ideals of degrees f_1, f_2, ..., respectively. Then, since the fundamental number of $k(\Theta)$ is divisible by $p^{f_1(e_1-1)+f_2(e_2-1)+\cdots}$ (1), we have

$$f_1(e_1-1) + f_2(e_2-1) + f_3(e_3-1) + f_4(e_4-1) = 1,$$

(1) Hilbert: "Bericht über die Theorie der Algebraischen Zahlkörper," Jahresbericht der Deutschen Mathematiker-Vereinigung (1894-95), pp. 198, 202.

and also

$$f_1e_1 + f_2e_2 + f_3e_3 + f_4e_4 = 4.$$

From these two relations we see, remembering that $\triangle$ is divisible by the square of a prime ideal (2), that the required factorization of p is either

$$(p) = A_1^2 . A_2 . A_3$$

where A_1, A_2, A_3 are prime ideals of first degree, or

$$(p) = A_1^2 A_2$$

where A_1 is of first degree and A_2 of second degree.

Hence the factors of $F(x)$ are either

$$F(x) \equiv \left\{ P_1(x) \right\}^2 P_2(x) . P_3(x) \pmod{p},$$

where $P_1(x)$, $P_2(x)$, $P_3(x)$ are prime functions of first degree, or

$$F(x) \equiv \left\{ P_1(x) \right\}^2 P_2(x)$$

where $P_1(x)$ is of first degree and $P_2(x)$ of second degree.

In order to find the prime ideal factors of p we have thus to resolve $F(x)$ into its prime factors with respect to the modulus p. To do this we set

$$\begin{aligned} X^4 + ax^2 + bx + c &\equiv (x + l)^2 (x^2 + mx + n) \pmod{p} \\ &\equiv x^4 + (m + 2l) x^3 + (n + l^2 + 2ml) x^2 + (ml^2 + 2ln) x + nl^2. \pmod{p.} \end{aligned}$$

Hence, for determining l, m, n we have the congruences

$$\left.\begin{aligned} m + 2l &\equiv 0 \\ n + 2ml + l^2 &\equiv a \\ ml^2 + 2ln &\equiv b \\ nl^2 &\equiv c \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod{p}.$$

Eliminating m and n, we get

$$\left.\begin{aligned} 4l^3 + 2la &\equiv b \\ 3l^4 + al_2 &\equiv c \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod{p},$$

which give

$$2al^2 \equiv 3bl - 4c \pmod{p}.$$

Having thus obtained the values of l, m, and n, we set

$$\begin{aligned} X^2 + mx + n &\equiv (x + r) (x + s) \pmod{p} \\ &\equiv X^2 + (r + s) x + rs. \pmod{p}. \end{aligned}$$

Hence,

$$\left.\begin{aligned} r + s &\equiv m \\ rs &\equiv n \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod{p}.$$

or

$$(r - s)^2 \equiv -4 (a + 2l^2) \pmod{p}.$$

(1) Hilbert, p. 201. (2) Hilbert, p. 196.

1. If $\left(\frac{-(a+2l^2)}{p}\right) = -1$, then x^2+mx+n is irreducible and we have

$$F(x) \equiv (x+1)^2 (x^2+mx+n) \pmod{p}$$

and hence

$$(p) = (p, \theta+1)^2 (p, \theta^2+m\theta+n).$$

2. If $\left(\frac{-(a+2l^2)}{p}\right) = +1$, then let $r-s=k$ be a solution of $(r-s)^2 \equiv -4(a+2l^2) \pmod{p}$ and we get r and s from the congruences

$$\left.\begin{aligned} r+s &\equiv m \\ r-s &\equiv k \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod{p}.$$

We have then

$$F(x) \equiv (x+1)^2 (x+r)(x+s) \pmod{p}$$

and hence

$$(p) = (p, \theta+1)^2 (p, \theta+r)(p, \theta+s).$$

Case II. $p \pm \triangle$.

In this case we have the two relations

$$f_1(e_1-1)+f_2(e_2-1)+f_3(e_3-1)+f_4(e_4-1)=0.$$
$$f_1e_1+f_2e_2+f_3e_3+f_4e_4=4.$$

Now since $\triangle$ is the only prime which is divisible by the square of a prime ideal, the relations given above show that p can be factored in one of the following ways:

1. $(p) = A_1 \cdot A_2 \cdot A_3 \cdot A_4$ where A_1, A_2, A_3, A_4 are all of 1st degree.
2. $(p) = A_1 \cdot A_2 \cdot A_3$ where A_1 is of 2d degree and A_2, A_3 of 1st degree.
3. $(p) = A_1 \cdot A_2$ where A_1 and A_2 are both of 2d degree.
4. $(p) = A_1 \cdot A_4$ where A_1 is of 1st degree and A_2 of 3d degree.
5. $(p) = A_1$ where A_1 is of 4th degree, in which case (p) is a prime ideal.

Hence F(x) can be factored in one of the following ways:

1. $F(x) \equiv P_1(x) \cdot P_2(x) \cdot P_3(x) \cdot P_4(x) \pmod{p}$.
2. $F(x) \equiv P_1(x) \cdot P_2(x) \cdot P_3(x) \pmod{p}$.
3. $F(x) \equiv P_1(x) \cdot P_2(x) \pmod{p}$.
4. $F(x) \equiv P_1(x) \cdot P_2(x) \pmod{p}$.
5. $F(x) \equiv P_1(x) \pmod{p}$.

where $P_1(x)$ is a prime function of the same degree as the corresponding A.

In order to decompose $F(x)$ into its prime factors with respect to the modulus p we set

$$x^4 + ax^2 + bx + c \equiv (x + l)\ (x^3 - lx^2 + mx + n) \pmod p.$$
$$= x^4 + (m - l^2)\, x^2 + (n + lm)\, x + ln \pmod p$$

hence,

$$\left.\begin{aligned} m - l^2 &\equiv a \\ n + lm &\equiv b \\ ln &\equiv c \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod p.$$

from which we get

(1) $l^4 + al^2 - bl \equiv -c. \pmod p.$

A) If (1) has one solution only, then the prime factors of $F(x)$ are $(x+l)$ and $(x^3 - lx^2 + mx + n)$ and the required factorization of p is

$$(p) = (p, \theta + l)\ (p, \theta^3 - l\theta^2 + m\theta + n).$$

B) If (1) has two solutions l and l′. Then $F(x)$ contains two factors of 1st degree and one of 2d degree and we have

$$F(x) \equiv (x + l)\ (x + l')\ (x^2 + sx + t) \pmod p.$$

where

$$\left.\begin{aligned} s &\equiv -(l + l') \\ t &\equiv a - l^2 - l'^2 - ll' \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod p.$$

and hence,

$$(p) = (p, \theta + l)\ (p, \theta + l')\ (p, \theta^2 + s\theta + t).$$

C) If (1) has three solutions in which case it evidently must have four solutions l, l′ l″ l‴, then

$$F(x) = (x + l)\ (x + l')\ (x + l'')\ (x + l''') \pmod p.$$

and hence,

$$(p) = (p, \theta + l)\ (p, \theta + l')\ (p, \theta + l'')\ (p, \theta + l''').$$

D) If (1) has no solution, $F(x)$ has no factors of 1st degree. Then we set

$$F(x) \equiv (x^2 + mx + n)\ (x^2 - mx + n') \pmod p.$$
$$\equiv x^4 + (n + n' - m^2)\, x^2 + m\,(n' - n)\, x + nn' \pmod p.$$

Hence,

$$\left.\begin{aligned} n + n' - m^2 &\equiv a \\ m(n' - n) &\equiv b \\ nn' &\equiv c \end{aligned}\right\} \pmod p. \qquad (2)$$

If the system (2) is soluble we have

$$F(x) \equiv (x^2 + mx + n)\ (x^2 - mx + n') \pmod p.$$

and hence,

$$(p) = (p, \Theta^2 + m\Theta + n)\ (p, \Theta^2 - m\Theta + n').$$

If (2) is insoluble, $F(x)$ is irreducible and hence (p) is a prime ideal.

As an application we give a table of the prime ideal factors of certain rational primes in the number-field generated by a root Θ of the equation

$$x^4 + x + 1 = 0.$$

Here $\triangle = 229$ and we get

$(229) = (229, \Theta - 75)^2\ (229, \Theta^2 - 79\Theta - 71)$
$(2) = (2)$
$(3) = (3, \Theta + 2)\ (3, \Theta^3 + \Theta^2 + \Theta + 2)$
$(5) = (5, \Theta + 2)\ (5, \Theta^3 + 3\Theta^2 + 4\Theta + 3)$
$(7) = (7)$
$(11) = (11, \Theta + 4)\ (11, \Theta^3 - 4\Theta^2 + 16\Theta + 3)$
$(13) = (13)$
$(17) = (17, \Theta - 3)\ (17, \Theta^3 + 3\Theta^2 - 8\Theta - 6)$
$(19) = (19, \Theta - 2)\ (19, \Theta^3 + 2\Theta^2 + 4\Theta + 9)$
$(23) = (23, \Theta + 4)\ (23, \Theta + 5)\ (23, \Theta^2 - 9\Theta - 8).$

Dissociation-Potentials of Neutral Solutions of Lead Nitrate with Lead Peroxide Electrodes.

[Abstract.]

By Arthur Kendrick.

To determine if in such solutions and with lead peroxide electrodes electrolytic action takes place at voltages lower than that required for the separation of lead and lead peroxide with platinum electrodes, the method developed by Nernst[1] and Le Blanc[2] was made use of.

Two platinum wires coated with a thick, firm crust of lead peroxide were first used as electrodes. The current-potential curves obtained showed sharp bends at about 0.4 volt. To determine at which electrode the action at this voltage took place an electrode was made of a platinum wire projecting 1mm from a sealed glass tube. This point was coated with the lead peroxide before use each time. The other electrode con-

1. W. Nernst, Bericht. d. deutschen ch. Gesel. 30, p. 1547, 1897.
   L. Glaser, Zeit. für Electrochemie, 4, p. 355, 1898.
   E. Bose, Zeit. für Electrochemie, 5, p. 153, 1899.
2. LeBlanc, Zeit. für ph. Chemie, 12, p. 333, 1892.

sisted of a piece of platinum foil of several square c. m. area, coated with lead peroxide. Thus the two areas were vastly different; and nearly the whole of the polarization occurred at the point electrode, which was used successively as anode and as kathode.

When used as anode the current-potential curves showed the bend at about 0.4 volt. But used as kathode, the several curves were not in as good mutual agreement, and do not clearly indicate a particular voltage at which action at that electrode begins. The general indications are that the lead appears at a voltage considerably less than that required to separate lead on a platinum kathode, and that the peroxide is reduced. The irregularities that may mask the critical voltage seem to be due to local concentration changes around the electrode.

PbO_2 seemed to form at the anode at the voltage 0.4.

Some Observations with Rayleigh's Alternate Current Phasemeter.

By E. S. Johonnott, Jr.

This instrument in the field of alternate current measurements takes a place similar to that of the galvanometer in direct current measurements; with some advantages, and also with some disadvantages. For example, its indications may represent either current or electromotive force, and the angle of lag and true watts in a circuit may be obtained by a simple calculation. However, its indications, as in all other alternate current meters, vary as the square of the current; hence its range of sensibility is limited.

The principal feature of the instrument is the ease with which it gives the angle of lag of the current in a circuit behind the electromotive force impressed at its terminals. Also when once calibrated it gives all the quantities needed to determine the energy absorbed in a conductor.

Similar to the tangent galvanometer it consists of an iron magnet suspended in the field of the current whose value is required.

Fig. I is a horizontal sectional view of the form used by Lord Rayleigh. *M* represents the current coil, and is connected in series with the conductor on which the measurements are desired to be made. *S* represents the E.M.F. coil and is shunted across the terminals of the conductor.

Between the coils, *M* and *S*, with its center on their common axis, a piece of soft iron wire is suspended at an angle of 45° to the axis of the coils.

In the instrument with which the following observations were made, the coil *M* consisted of 72 turns of No. 22 copper wire wound in two sections having 48 and 24 turns respectively. *S* was similarly wound with No. 28 manganin wire and had a resistance of 668 ohms. Each was made adjustable along their common axis for a distance of 13 centimeters.

The needle was suspended with a fine phosphor-bronze torsion fiber. The deflections were measured with mirror and scale.

If an alternating current is sent through either of the coils, the needle becomes a magnet acted upon by a couple depending upon the instantaneous value of the current. The couple will be in the same direction whatever the direction of the current. In short, it will vary as the sine of twice the angle theta and as the mean of the square of the current values.

Since the couple varies as the sine of twice the angle theta, it will be a maximum for theta = 45°. Here also will be the position for the least sensitiveness to change in the zero.

In order to use the instrument as a phasemeter, readings of the deflection produced by the current in *M*, and the fall of potential in *S* are taken independently. Then, usually, two readings of the deflection produced by the currents in both coils simultaneously are taken—one in which both couples act in the same direction, the other when they act in opposite directions. The values of these two latter readings depend upon the angle of lag, and together with the reading for the currents, independently, give sufficient data for its computation.

The calculation may be made in two ways:

(1) Analytically.

(2) Graphically.

In the first method,

$C_1^2 = A^2 + B^2 + 2AB \cos \phi$

$C_2^2 = A^2 + B^2 - 2AB \cos \phi$ when

A^2 is the deflection with M acting independently.

B^2 is the deflection with S acting independently.

C_1^2 and C_2^2 is the deflection with M and S acting simultaneously.

ϕ may be found from either equation.

In the second method, two triangles are laid off with their sides proportional to the square roots of the readings. The angle of lag, φ, is given in either case as shown in Fig. II.

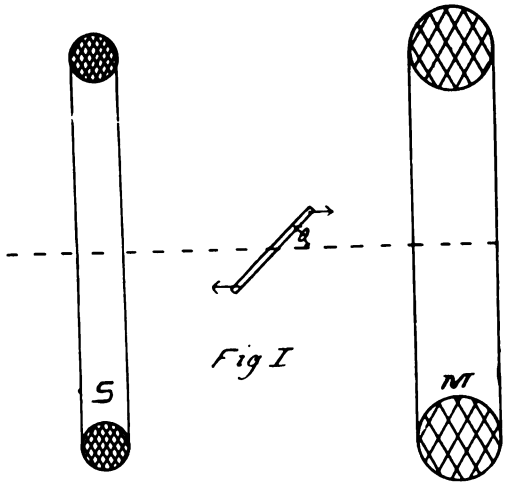


Fig I

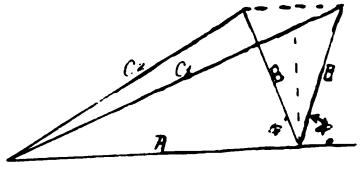


Fig II

$$C_1^2 = A^2 + B^2 + 2AB\cos\phi$$
$$C_2^2 = A^2 + B^2 - 2AB\cos\phi$$

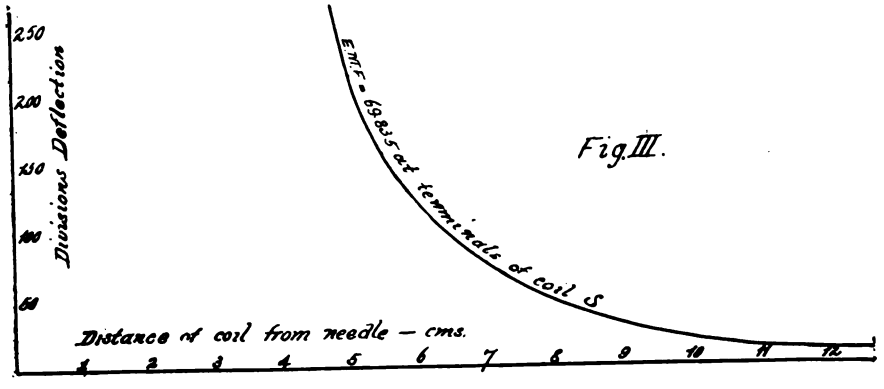


Fig. III.

Considerable range in sensibility for both coils is obtained by adjusting them at different distances from the needle. Some idea of this range may be obtained through inspection of the curve given in Fig. 3.

This was taken with the coil *S*, having a constant E.M.F. of 69.835 volts at its terminals. The abscissae represent the distances of the coil from the needle; the ordinates, the corresponding value of the deflections on the scale.

Both coils were calibrated at different distances from the needle with the Thomson balances. Fig. 4 represents curves taken with the coil, *M*, and shows no appreciable departure from the law of the squares.

In order to facilitate taking the readings, compensating coils, *M'* and *S'*, Fig. 5, were arranged in the circuit for *M* and *S* respectively, so that the conditions within the conductor on which the observations were being made remained the same when either *M* or *S* was cut out. This obviated removing either coil when the reading due to the current in the other was desired.

In Fig. 5 is shown a diagram of the connections used in making an observation for the angle of lag in a circuit which is here shown to be a coil, *X*, on a split anchor ring. *X* and *M* are connected in series in the secondary of a one-to-one transformer, in order to have no appreciable impedance in the circuit, other than *X*. The electrical conditions in this circuit were then controlled by the resistance and choking coil in the intermediate circuit. One commutator was arranged in the shunt circuit to reverse the current in*S*, another to substitute the compensating coil *S'* for *S*.

One of the greatest difficulties encountered in measurements of this character is due to unsteadiness in the source. Particularly is this true when all the readings can not be taken simultaneously. This may, however, in a measure, be overcome by arranging an auxiliary voltmeter similar to the E.M.F. coil, S, with its terminals connected across the terminals of the secondary of the city transformer. The phasemeter readings are then taken when the deflection due to their auxiliary coil is constant.

With respect to accuracy the phasemeter as a current meter is perfectly similar to the galvanometer.

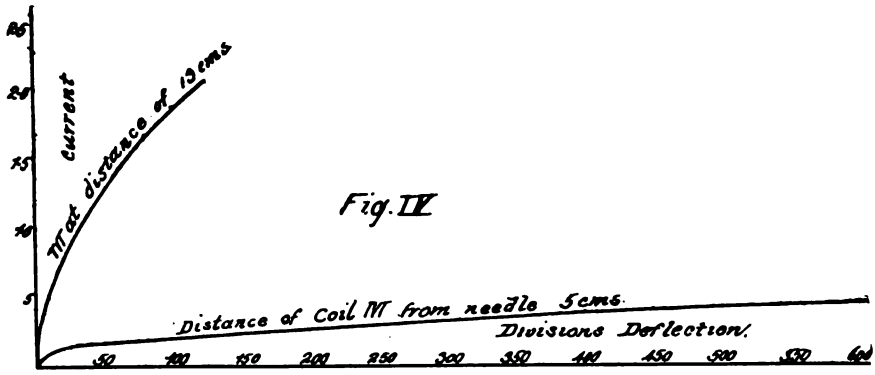

Current
M at distance of 13 cms
Distance of Coil M from needle 5 cms.
Divisions Deflection.
50
100
150
200
250
300
350
400
450
500
550
600

Fig. IV

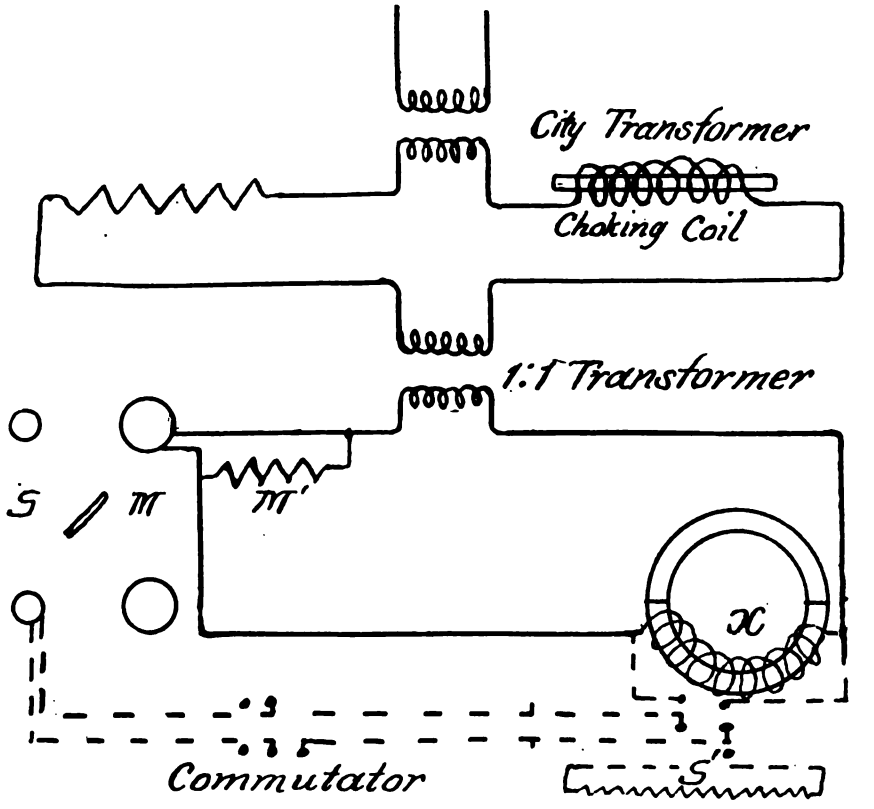

City Transformer
Choking Coil
1:1 Transformer
S
M
M'
X
Commutator
S'

Fig. V.

Some measurements on hysteresis and the effect of iron in the magnetic circuit have been undertaken. It would, however, be too premature to take up their description at this time.

The instrument which has been described was built, largely, by Mr. Edwin Place, formerly connected with the Institute. He made many observations similar to those above recorded.

I should like to take this opportunity to thank Dr. Gray for his many suggestions and for the removal of a number of stumbling blocks.

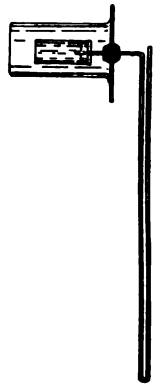
A Demonstration Apparatus.

By P. N. Evans.

The apparatus is a simple modification of that commonly used to compare, by diffusion, the density of another gas with air. It consists of a porous battery-cell placed horizontally and fitted by a stopper to a glass tube bent downwards at right angles a few inches from the stopper, and then upwards again to its original height. This U-shaped manometer is about two feet long and half filled with a dark-colored liquid; the limbs are close enough together to make a slight difference of level easily seen, against a white background fastened to the tube. To further increase the sensitiveness of the instrument a perforated glass plate or heavy card is secured between two corks on the horizontal part of the tube close to the cell, so that the cylinder or beaker of gas to be examined may be pressed lightly against this, and thus largely prevent loss of the gas before sufficient time has elapsed to show the maximum deviation in the manometer.

While the ordinary apparatus is recommended for demonstration only with gases differing considerably from air in density, this modification has given very satisfactory results with hydrogen sulphide, and even oxygen, with densities of 1.18 and 1.11 respectively, a difference in level of at least an inch being observed in the latter case. A slight effect, clearly visible to the manipulator, though not satisfactory for demonstration purposes, was obtained with nitrogen—density 0.972.

Still greater delicacy may be obtained by slanting the whole apparatus, giving the manometer a decided inclination.



Methylation of Halogen Amides with Diazomethane.*

By Jas. H. Ransom.

Since the classical work of Hofmann on the rearrangement of the halogen amides to derivatives of the isocyanates the mechanism of this reaction has been the subject of numerous investigations. Hoogewerff and van Dorp extended the work of Hofmann and pointed out the probability of a similarity in this reaction and that known as the "Beckmann rearrangement" of the oximes. After some more recent work on the brom-amides by Lengfeld and Stieglitz, the latter, with his pupils, studied the influence of the amide hydrogen atom on the rearrangement. He found that when this hydrogen was replaced by an alkyl radical no rearrangement took place in the sense of the Hofmann reaction, and suggested as the simplest and most reasonable explanation, that at some early stage of the reaction, under the influence of the alkali, the molecule

*This work was undertaken during the past summer, at the University of Chicago, in company with Dr. Julius Stieglitz.

lost hydrobromic acid, leaving monovalent nitrogen, which, by its reactivity, drew to itself the radical originally attached to carbon. As Stieglitz has pointed out, this explanation would account for the Beckmann rearrangement, and for that of the acid azides.

It seemed not without interest, therefore, to determine experimentally the position of the amide hydrogen in the halogen amide molecule. The two possible positions of this atom, R CO—N H/Cl and RC—(OH)=N Cl, correspond to the two classes of alkyl derivatives, chlor alkyl acid amides, R CO N R/Cl, and chlorimido acid esters, whose properties are now known. But the fact that the salts of such a molecule may have a different constitution from that of the free acid would make quite uncertain any conclusions drawn from the results obtained from the usual methods of introducing an alkyl radical.

Von Peckmann has shown that substances of an acid character react readily with diazomethane, forming a methyl derivative of the substance, the methyl entering where the hydrogen was attached. As the reaction is carried out with the free acid in absolute ethereal solution the probability of a rearrangement of the molecule during the process of methylation is reduced to a minimum. Ransom has shown, also, in two cases, that this method of methylation can be used to advantage in deciding delicate questions of constitution.

With these ideas in view, the following work was undertaken: Benzchloramide is best made by adding a solution of chloride of lime to a cold saturated solution of benzamide, which had previously been acidified with acetic acid, and extracting the oil which is formed with ether. On drying the ethereal solution with calcium chloride and evaporating the ether in vacuo without heating, a crystalline residue results which after recrystallizing from benzol was found to be 98.1 per cent. pure. The purity was determined by finding the percentage of active chlorine in the substance, by adding potassium iodide to a dilute alcoholic solution and titrating the free iodine with sodium thiosulphate. An ethereal solution of diazomethane was then prepared and some of the benzchloramide, suspended in a little ether, added to it until the yellow color of the diazomethane had nearly disappeared. Nitrogen was evolved in large quantities. When the action had ceased the ether was evaporated and there was left an oil with a peculiar but not unpleasant ethereal odor. The oil did not solidify even in a freezing mixture. Some of it was dissolved in ligroin and dry hydrogen chloride passed into the solution.

Chlorine was evolved and a white solid separated which was very soluble in water. The aqueous solution after standing some time gave off a distinct odor of benzoic ether ($C_6H_5COOCH_3$). Caustic soda separated from the solid an oil which had the characteristic odor of benzimido ether ($C_6H_5C{=}^{OCH_3}_{NH}$). A quantity of the salt was heated in a bath to 118°. A gas (CH_3Cl) was evolved which burned with a green flame, and in the tube there remained a crystalline substance which proved to be benzamide. Some of the methylated chloramide was suspended in water and reduced with hydrogen sulphide. When the oil had become dissolved the solution was poured from the free sulphur and distilled with a concentrated solution of caustic soda, the distillate being collected in hydrochloric acid. This distillate was evaporated to dryness, and the residue extracted with absolute alcohol. Very little dissolved in the alcohol and no trace of methyl amine could be detected, nor of aniline by using either the delicate Jacquemine test or the isocyanide reaction. The properties of this substance therefore and its reactions correspond in every detail with what would be expected from the constitution,

$$C_6H_5C{=}^{OCH_3}_{NCl.}$$

Besides, benzchloramide is a fairly strong acid, as its alcoholic solution can be titrated against standard caustic alkalis, using either phenolphthalein or litmus as indicator. This acidity is not due to hydrolysis, thus forming free hydrochloric acid, since it gives with silver nitrate, even on standing, only a trace of silver chloride. A solution of the substance therefore contains hydrogen ions, a thing not to be expected on the supposition of an amide hydrogen. We may conclude therefore that benzchloramide contains an hydroxyl group.

Attempts were made to extend the investigation to other amides, viz., m—nitrobenzamide and anisic acid amide. The chloramide of the former however was found to be so unstable even at 0° that work on it was discontinued for the time. Anisic acid chloramide is also unstable, but at —5° enough of it was obtained to try the action of diazomethane upon it. The bleaching powder method was the one used to make the chloramide, but it always contained some of the dichloride, which was then converted into the monochloride by dissolving in caustic soda and reprecipitating it with acetic acid. As the least excess of acid decomposes it completely, the yields are very poor. A small amount of the substance, about 90 per cent. pure, was methylated as described above.

An oil was obtained which, when dry hydrogen chloride was passed into its solution, evolved chlorine, and deposited an oily solid salt. At 115°-120° it lost methyl chloride and there remained a crystalline substance which, however, was not the amide and contained chlorine. This was saponified with caustic soda, but the acid formed melted at 205°-210° and still contained chlorine. It is evident that at some stage the benzene ring became chlorinated. But the fact that methyl chloride was evolved on heating indicates that the methyl was united to oxygen.

A little preliminary work was done with the brom-amides, they being more easily prepared pure than the corresponding chlor derivatives. While the results were not conclusive, they indicated that either methylation occurred on the nitrogen atom or that a rearrangement of the amide to the amine had taken place. For a distinct isonitril odor was observed when the saponified product was boiled with chloroform and caustic potash. Besides when m-nitro benzbromamide was methylated a substance was obtained with quite different properties from those in the former cases. It contained a large amount of bromine, though almost inactive. A small amount of the substance gave a distinct test for formaldehyde (resorcin and sulphuric acid). This might indicate that a molecule of the brom amide had added itself to the methine (CH_2) group, thus:

$$R\,Co\,N\overset{H}{\underset{Br}{}} + CH_2 \rightarrow R\,Co\,NH - CH_2\,Br.$$

This on saponification would give a derivative of formaldehyde and would contain inactive bromine.

The work will be extended in this and other directions as soon as opportunity offers.

Note on the Apparent Deterioration of Formalin.

By Thomas Large.

Attention of chemists and naturalists is called to the following facts: A stock of formalin, purchased from a prominent firm, for 40 per cent. formaldehyde, was kept at the Biological Station of Illinois for three years, where it was subjected to winter temperatures. When temperature was low a precipitate of white paraform (?) appeared, and was

redissolved with higher temperatures. In the past summer some difficulty was experienced with it in preserving larger fishes in warm weather. A sample of the formalin was submitted to Dr. Palmer, Professor of Chemistry in the University of Illinois, for examination. The following is his report on it: "We find that it contains 38½ per cent. of formic aldehyde. This is practically the quantity that is supposed to be contained in commercial formalin, i. e., 40 per cent. formic aldehyde. I find that nearly one-half of the formic aldehyde is polymerized, i. e., about 18½ per cent. is in the form of the polymer tri-oxymethylene. I am not sufficiently familiar with the use of the formalin as a preservative to be able to state whether this polymerization will interfere with the use of the formalin as a preservative, but would suggest that possibly the formalin has proved unserviceable because nearly half of the constituent which is expected to do the work is in the form of the polymer, and probably unserviceable."

Notes on the Examination of Vegetable Powders.

By John S. Wright.

[Abstract.]

Brief accounts were given of the methods employed in preparing vegetable powders for microscopical studies, especially through the use of clearing and other microchemical reagents. References were made to the work previously done along this line and to the literature of the subject. Histological characters of vegetable powders were discussed, particular attention being paid to the value of the microscope as a means of identifying and detecting adulterations in granulated and powdered drugs and spices.

The Staining of Vegetable Powders.

By John S. Wright.

[Abstract.]

The use of differential stains to aid in the study of the histological elements of vegetable powders is in many instances important. If in

the study of a powder it may be stained differentially to correspond with the staining which can be employed upon various sections made of the original crude material, it becomes much easier to refer the minute granules and fragmentary elements to the tissues from which they originated.

There are two ways by which we may produce differentially stained powders for microscopical examination. The first and simplest is to make thick (½-¼mm) transverse sections of the tissues to be studied. These may then be stained in the usual manner, after which they are triturated in a mortar to a No. 60, 80 or 100 powder, as the case requires. Such powders are differentially stained in a satisfactory manner, but the fragments and cell masses often show truncated ends, due to sectioning, which are not found in powders produced wholly by grinding.

While the above process is an aid to the proper understanding of powders it is not of direct service in the great number of cases in which the microscopist is required to determine the identity and purity of powders. In such instances any staining method to be of service must enable the operator to differentially stain the powders directly. This may be accomplished by placing about ¼ or ½ gm. of the powder in a glass tube (50 to 60mm long and 10 to 15mm in diameter), one end of which has been closed by tying over it a piece of closely woven white silk cloth. Resting on this cloth bottom the powder may be treated with the various bleaching fluids, washed, double stained, dehydraded and cleared for mounting by allowing the tube to stand in watch glasses into which the stains and reagents have been poured. In this way a number of powders each in a separate tube may be treated at the same time. Owing to the great capillarity of fine powder it may often be necessary to promote the drainage and washings by blowing on the free end of the tube with the mouth; in this way it is possible to make rapid transfers from one reagent to another.

Cryptogamic Collections Made During the Year.

By M. B. Thomas.

During the past year some very interesting collections of cryptogams have been made in the local flora of Montgomery County.

These have been studied with special care and added to our already very complete list of the plants of the local flora. Very careful notes have been secured as to the distribution, variations and other important questions connected with the plants as collected.

During the early part of the year, in connection with the work in forestry, a collection was made of the fungi injurious to timber in our locality. The number of species was not as large as could reasonably be expected, and it seems that most of the devastation by fungi in our native forests is produced, in the main, by a very imited number of species.

Some additions have been made to our list of algae and a few to the collection of mosses. The latter list now includes 39 species.

Our most important contribution to the State flora is in the slime moulds.

During the past summer two students, Messrs. H. H. Whetzel and A. A. Taylor, devoted much time to this group. The result is an addition of 31 species to our list presented to you two years ago by Mr. Olive. This now gives us a total of 77 myxomycetes in Montgomery County. In addition to this we now have on hand some material not yet worked over, and doubtless several species in this are not included in our list. This is all the more interesting when we consider that our county is not particularly adapted to these forms of plant life and that the number reported is nearly two-fifths of the whole number found thus far in the United States.

The additions to the list are as follows. The classification used is the one presented by Lister in his Mycetozoa.

Order *Ceratomyxaceae.*

Ceratomyxa mucida Schroet.

Order *Physaraceae.*

Physarum polymorphum var. *obrusseum* Rost.

Physarum calidris Lister.

Physarum newtoni Macbride.

Physarum compactum Lister.

Physarum globuliferum Pers. (Bull).

Physarum galbeum Wingate.

Chondrioderma spumarioides Rost.

Order *Didymiaceae.*

Didymium dubium Rost.

Didymium farinaceum Schrader.

Order *Stemonitaceae.*

Stemonitis tenerrima B. and C., Morg.

Stemonitis smithii Macbride.

Stemonitis webberi Rex.

Stemonitis confluens Cook and Ellis.

Comatrichia obtusata Preuss.

Comatrichia persoonii Rost.

Comatrichia laxa Rost.

Lamproderma arcyrionema Rost.

Order *Reticulariaceae.*

Enteridium rozeanum (Rost) Wingate.

Order *Heterodermaceae.*

Lindblandia tubulina Fries.

Order *Lycogalaceae.*

Lycogala exiguum Morg.

Lycogala flavo-fuscum Rost.

Order *Arcyriaceae.*

Arcyria incarnata Pers.

Arcyria oerstedtii Rost.

Arcyria digitata (Schw) Rost.

Arcyria ferruginea Sauter.

Arcyria cinerea (Bull) Pers.

Order *Trichiaceae.*

Hemitrichia intorta Lister.

Hemitrichia karstenii (Rost) Lister.

Trichia rubiformis Pers.

Experiments with Smut.

By M. B. Thomas.

On two previous occasions I have reported to the Academy some special progress made with experiments with formalin as a fungicidal agent.

The first report included the results of a series of experiments upon the effects of formalin in different strengths of solution, with varying periods of time, on the germinating power of a number of cereals.

The second report was the result of a practical field experiment based on the facts discovered by the earlier investigations. The conditions of this field experiment were not as trying or severe as might be desired, and although the results were highly gratifying, yet they did not seem as conclusive as we could wish. Accordingly, the past summer, another field experiment, on a somewhat larger scale, was tried in a part of the State where the smut of oats has been very destructive.

The trial was conducted on the farm of Chas. Baker, Noble County.

The last week in April three acres of oats were sown in three plats, the seed being treated respectively 40, 60 and 90 minutes in a solution of one part of commercial formalin to 200 parts of water. The seed was scattered broadcast without drying. Alongside of these areas was sown a field of untreated seeds. All of the seed used was from a previous crop of smutty oats that was very much infested.

No difference was noted in the time of germination of the several lots, but the treated seeds produced plants that were more uniform and better developed than those from the untreated ones.

At the time of cutting the difference between the two fields was very striking. Fully 15 per cent. of the heads of the untreated seeds were smutty, while not one stalk of the plants from the treated seeds showed any signs of smut. The whole experiment was conducted by the owner of the place from directions and material furnished by the department and the results were examined by one of our students. Of the three separate lots of treated seeds the ones soaked for 60 minutes seemed to be the best, and that time is recommended as safe and efficient for treatment. Comment on this experiment is unnecessary, and it is hoped that these facts may increase the use of this fungicide to the improvement of our production of oats.

The Flora of Lake Maxinkuckee.

By J. T. Scovell.

Lake Maxinkuckee is situated in Marshall County, Indiana. It occupies parts of sections 15, 16, 21, 22, 27, 28 and 34 of Township 32 north of Range 1 east of the second principal meridian. The lake is a little more than two and one-half miles long from north to south and about

one and one-half miles wide, having an area of nearly 1,900 acres. The surface of the lake is about 735 feet above tide. It is 150 feet above Lake Michigan, but 130 feet below the summit of the divide between Lake Michigan and the Wabash River. The lake is 15 feet above the Tippecanoe River five miles south, and about 75 feet above English Lake, 20 miles west. These elevations show that the lake is on a slope that descends gently toward the south and west. The lake is near the southwestern angle of the Saginaw moraine. The country about the lake is quite varied. There are hills and valleys, broad undulating plateaus, wet marshes and boggy swamps. The soils are sand, gravel, boulder, clay and swamp muck. There are more hills and clay and boulders on the east, more sand and gravel, more marshes and swamps on the west. On the east the surface rises somewhat abruptly to a general level of 75 or 80 feet above the lake, some hills reaching an elevation of about 140 feet. On the west there is a narrow divide 25 to 30 feet above the lake, then low land and swamp. The confused mingling of sand, gravel, clay and boulders, the irregular hills and the numerous kettle holes indicate that the surface features about the lake are of glacial origin. Just east of the center of the lake there are 15 or 20 acres of water that is from 85 to 90 feet deep. This deepest water is part of some 300 acres of deep water that forms the central portion of the lake. Fully one-half the area of the lake is shallow, the water being ten feet or less in depth.

Wells drilled from 75 to 150 feet through sand, gravel and clay, without reaching bed rock, indicate that the lake bed is wholly composed of morainic materials. In fact it seems to occupy a cluster of kettle holes, one long and deep, surrounded by several of lesser size and depth. The region drained into the lake is quite limited, being scarcely more than three times its area. "The Inlet" enters the lake from the southeast. Aubeenaubee Creek from the east, and Culver Inlet, with one branch from the north and one from the east, enters the northeastern part of the lake. These four streams, each rising within two miles of the lake, each largely fed by springs, are the principal inlets. Several very small streams, the outlets of springs, bogs, flowing wells and little swamps, contribute something to the waters of the lake. "The Outlet" is a sluggish stream which flows from the west side of the lake southerly into the Tippecanoe River. About 80 rods from the lake the outlet expands into a pond or lake, having an area of about 60 acres. This body of

water is shallow, at no place more than 12 feet deep. The greater part of its bed is muddy, and two-thirds of its outline is marshy. The ordinary variation in the level of the lake during the year is less than two feet. Such variation does not materially change the area of the lake or appreciably modify the various forms of life that inhabit its waters.

Perhaps one-eighth of the outline of the lake is low ground, marshy, swampy or boggy. But in general the muck or black mud is shallow, seldom more than two or three feet in depth, and it rests on a bed of hard sand or gravel. From the shore out to a depth of six or eight feet the lake bed is of hard sand or gravel, even along the low ground. At the mouths of the southeast and northeast inlets there are considerable areas of shallow mud over the sand, and at the mouths of the lesser inlets there is always a little soil. But for long distances along the steep banks of clay or gravel there is no fine soil, just sand or gravel. On the north, west and south this bed of sand and gravel supports an abundant growth of Chara, which is generally of small size and thickly crusted with calcic carbonate. This bed is also the home of immense numbers of bivalve mollusks. The chara and shells of dead mollusks yield considerable quantities of calcic carbonate. At first one would expect to find this material making deposits over the bed of this shallow water. But this calcic carbonate and other fine material is swept away and deposited in deeper water, where it helps to form the extensive marl beds of the lake. During the summer there are more winds from the east than from any other quarter, but during the year there are more westerly winds, and in general the westerly winds are stronger. There are also many northerly winds and many southerly winds, so that during the year there are numerous winds from each quarter. These winds pile up the water along the shores toward which they blow. This causes more or less of an undercurrent toward the deep water which carries with it all the fine material of the shallower water. As the westerly winds are more numerous and stronger these undercurrents are stronger on the east, carrying the fine material into deeper water, the marl beds commencing in eight to ten feet of water instead of in six to eight feet of water as on the other sides of the lake. The marl forms a rich soil which shades off into darker material under deeper water. During the winter ice forms to a thickness of from 15 to 25 inches. As the ice expands it crushes against the banks with great force. Where the shores are low the ice often pushes great quantities of sand and other materials up into

ridges, sometimes two or three feet high. These ridges or ice beaches are generally washed away by the high water common in spring, but sometimes they remain, making a distinct and somewhat peculiar plant region. Along the steep banks, the boulders that have fallen to the beach during the summer are crowded against the bank by the ice, making in some places quite extensive stone walls. With such a variety of soils as occur in and about Lake Maxinkuckee, a varied flora may be expected. In the waters of the lake there are great quantities of microscopic life, called *plankton*. Of the microscopic plants, protococcus, rivularia, oscillaria, diatoms, desmids and others are common everywhere in the open lake, but were most abundant among the higher vegetation along the shores. Occasionally rivularia would occur in such quantities as to be conspicuous to the naked eye. Spirogyra, vaucheria, oedogonium, hydrodiction, stigeoclonium, nostoc, cladophera, zygnema, chetophora, and others often occurred in masses in the shallow water. Chara and nitella were very abundant.

Nitella sp? A tall, slender plant, was abundant between 18 and 22 feet, ranging from 12 to 25 feet. In water from 20 to 25 feet deep we seldom found anything beside nitella.

Nitella sp? A small, delicate plant found in shallow water, common in the marshes and in the lake out to a depth of two feet.

Chara sp? A slender, rank-growing plant quite free from lime. Was abundant between 10 and 14 feet, ranging from eight to 24 feet. In some localities this chara was the only plant found between 10 and 14 feet.

Chara sp? A stout plant, seldom more than eight inches high, was thickly coated with lime. It was most abundant at a depth of from eight to 10 feet, often forming a thick mat of vegetation to the exclusion of other plants.

Chara sp? Much smaller than the above mentioned, quite abundant in shallow water, often the only vegetation. It was usually thickly coated with lime.

There are doubtless other species of chara and nitella about the lake, but the ones mentoned are the most abundant.

Potamogeton natans L. This plant was more common in the southwestern portion of the lake, growing in water from four to six feet deep.

P. amplifolius Tuckerm. This plant was abundant in water from five to eight feet deep, but ranged from two to 24 feet. On the Sugar Loaf bar, it was abundant and rank from nine to 24 feet.

P. lonchites Tuckerm. This pond-weed was common everywhere in shallow water. A cluster of rank potamogetons growing in eight to ten feet of water on Weed Patch bar I called lonchitis, but do not feel quite sure that I was correct.

P. heterophyllus Schreb. This plant was quite common out to a depth of four feet.

P. lucens L. This plant, sometimes called perch weed, was widely distributed, growing most commonly in water from six to eight feet deep.

P. praelongus Wulf. Not very common, growing in water from eight to 12 feet deep.

P. perfoliatus L. Not common, but quite abundant in a few localities in the south part of the lake. More common in water from eight to 12 feet deep.

P. zosteraefolius Schum. Quite common. More abundant between 10 and 16 feet, but ranging from two to 26 feet.

P. fricsii Ruprecht. Widely distributed, more abundant between 12 and 16 feet, but ranging from eight to 25 feet.

P. pusillus L. More common in the southeastern portion of the lake in deep water, ranging from 10 to 24 feet.

P. pectinatus L. Forming thick masses, excluding other vegetation in water 10 to 16 feet deep, also in shallow water one to three feet deep. It often stands at the head of a steep slope.

P. robbinsii Oakes. Very common in the shallow waters of the Little Lake, but in the large lake more common in water from 10 to 18 feet deep, ranging from two feet to 24 feet.

Naias flexilis (Willd) Rost and Schmidt. Very abundant, ranging from one to 24 feet. Most common in the northeastern part of the lake.

Naias flexilis robusta Morong. This plant, while not common, was found in several localities

Sagittaria graminea Michx. In the shallow water of the Little Lake.

Philotria canadensis (Michx.) Britton. Very abundant in a few localities in shallow water, as near the head of the outlet. It is widely distributed in deep water, ranging from one to 22 feet.

Vallesneria spiralis L. Called Eel-grass. Said to be the wild celery of Chesapeake Bay. The plants bearing pistillate flowers grow in shallow water. I saw none deeper than two or three feet. The male plant was most abundant in water from eight to 18 feet deep. We found it as deep as 24 feet. The pistillate flower is carried to the surface of the water by a long thread-like scape. After fertilization the scape forms a spiral of several coils, drawing the ovary several inches under water, where the seeds ripen. The staminate flower has a short peduncle. When the pollen is mature, the flower separates from the plant and rises to the surface. The pollen, escaping from the anther, floats away to the pistillate flowers. The buds or stolons formed in the fall, on the male plant, are highly prized by mud hens and ducks as food. They will dive 10 or 15 feet for it. The shores are often thickly covered with the leaves they break off while getting these dainty bits of food.

Eleocharis interstincta (Vahl.) R. and S. In shallow water in both lakes, often forming large patches.

E. mutata (L.) R. and S. Abundant in shallow water near the mouth of the southeast inlet.

E. palustris (L.) R. and S. Found along the southern shore of Lake Maxinkuckee.

Scirpus americanus Pers. Common in the shallow water of both lakes.

S. lacustris L. Common in the western and southern portions of the lake out to a depth of seven or eight feet. Specimens from 10 feet to 13 feet long often occur.

Spirodela polyrhiza (L.) Schleid. Common in quiet waters about the lake shores.

Lemna trisulca L. Common in the outlet and in the southeastern inlet.

L. minor L. Often found with *Spirodela*.

Wolffia columbiana Karst. In the southeastern inlet and in the outlet.

Eriocaulon septangulare With. In Lake Maxinkuckee, but not common.

Brasenia purpurea (Michx.) Casp. Very abundant in the outlet, only occasionally found in the lake.

Nymphaea advena Soland. Common.

Castalia odorata (Dryand) Woods and Wood. Abundant in the outlet and in the Little Lake. Only occasionally found in the larger lake.

Ceratophyllum demersum L. Common everywhere to a depth of 24 feet.

Abundant in shallow water and quite plentiful between 14 and 20 feet.

Batrachium trichophyllum (Chaix.) Bossch. Abundant in the southeastern part of the Little Lake.

Roripa nasturtium (L.) Rusby. Abundant in the northeastern inlet and in other places.

Myriophyllum spicatum L. Abundant in the Little Lake and in the outlet. In water from two to eight feet deep.

Myriophyllum verticillatum L. Found in both lakes. Not deeper than 14 feet.

Utricularia purpurea Walt. In the outlet.

U. vulgaris L. In the outlet and Little Lake.

U. intermedia Hayne. In the outlet and Little Lake.

U. minor L. In the Little Lake and outlet.

U. gibba L. In the outlet.

U. biflora Lam. In the Little Lake.

Bidens beckii Torr. Found in both lakes. Not very abundant, but ranging from two to 20 feet in depth.

Peltandra virginica (L.) Kunth. Found in shallow water of both lakes, often in the mud along shore.

Pontederia cordata L. Common in shallow water of both lakes, often above water line along shore. Both of these plants, after fertilization, bend over, thrusting the ovary into the water or mud, where the seeds ripen.

On the marshes below the level of high water we found—

Dryopteris thelypteris (L.) A. Gray.

Equisetum fluviatile L.

Typha latifolia L.

Alisma plantago-aquatica L.

Sagittaria latifolia Willd.

Dulichium arundinaceum (L.) Britton.

Eleocharis ovata (Roth) R. and S.

Scirpus smithii A. Gray.

Acorus calamus L.

Xyris flexuosa Muhl.

Juncus effusus L.

Salix discolor Muhl.

Polygonum sagittatum L.

Decodon verticillatus (L.) Ell.

Mimulus ringens L.

Lobelia syphilitica L.

Cephalanthus occidentalis L.

Nyssa sylvatica Marsh.

Polygala cruciata L.

Spiraea tomentosa L. And more than sixty others, largely sedges and grasses.

In addition, along the beach, between low and high water, we found—

Panicum crus-galli L.

Muhlenbergia sylvatica Torr.

Cyperus diandrus Torr.

Polygonium pennsylvanicum L.

Impatiens biflora Walt.

Teucrium canadense L.

Lycopus virginiana L.

Mentha piperita L.

Mentha canadensis L.

Xanthium canadense Mill

Eclipta alba (L.) Hassk.

Bidens connata Muhl. And more than fifty others. In all making over two hundred plants in and about Lake Maxinkuckee growing below high water mark.

I desire to call attention specially to the following facts: First, that the bed of the lake is comparatively barren under water from two feet to six or eight feet deep; second, that there is an abundance of rank vegetation under water from eight feet to 20 feet deep; third, that we found no vegetation below a depth of 26 feet in Lake Maxinkuckee.

Generic Nomenclature of Cedar Apples.

By J. C. Arthur.

In a communication made to this society at a former meeting (December, 1898) the writer gave some account of recent studies in the nomenclature of plant rusts, especially as applied to species occurring in the State of Indiana.* At that

*Arthur, J. C.—Indiana plant rusts, listed in accordance with latest nomenclature. *Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci. for 1898:* 174-186.

time no extended study of the generic nomenclature of this group of fungi had been attempted, and the conclusions of Dr. Kuntze (*Rev. Gen. Pl. III*) were accepted as the most satisfactory at hand. Since then the ground has been gone over to some extent, and some questions worth public discussion have arisen. Among the most interesting of these is the correct appellation of the cedar apples.

Two species of cedar apples occur in Indiana; both forming swellings, or pseudo-apples, on the branchlets of red cedar in one stage of growth, and so-called rust spots on the leaves of various apples and thorns in the alternate stage. These were placed under the genus *Puccinia*, following the authority of Dr. Kuntze, one being *Puccinia globosa* (Farl.) Kuntze (*Gymnosporangium globosum* Farl. and *Roestelia lacerata* Fr.), and the other being *Puccinia Juniperi-Virginianæ* (Schw.) Arth. (*Gymnosporangium macropus* Lk. and *Roestelia pyrata* Thax.).

The development of the concept, now embodied in the genus containing the cedar apples and apple rusts, is an interesting one. Many of the earlier systematists placed the cedar apples among the algæ, and even after becoming fully recognized as fungi, it was long before their close relation to the other *Uredineæ* was firmly established. The apple rusts have been confounded with the cluster-cups of other genera, even quite recently, although it has now been nearly forty years since their connection with the cedar stage was first established. However, it is not with the development of the concept of the genus that this paper has to deal, but with the unfolding of its nomenclature.

Reviving the ancient usage of the generic name *Puccinia* in order to have it replace the familiar name *Gymnosporangium* was done in the interest of a stable nomenclature. The result shows, however, that a stable nomenclature is not to be obtained at a single dash, even when the principles are recognized and accepted that are to govern the procedure. Dr Kuntze (*Rev. Gen. Pl.*, Vol. 3, p. 507) gives Haller, 1742 (*Enum.*, Vol. 1, p. 17), the credit of founding the genus *Puccinia*, but Magnus (*Bot. Centr.*, Vol. 77, p. 4) has clearly shown that Haller's type material could not have belonged to the *Uredineæ*. The next subsequent author mentioned by Kuntze is Adanson, 1763. In accordance with the Rochester Code, Haller is excluded from consideration on account of antedating 1753, the initial date for priority, but Adanson might be accepted. This author presents an abbreviated diagnosis derived wholly from Micheli's classical work *Nova Plantarum* of 1729. It runs as follows: "*Puccinia Mich. t.* 92. *Tige élevée cilind, simple ou rameuse. Coriace. Toutela plante est formée de piramides ou filets en massues, couchés comme autant de rayons les uns sur les autres*" (*Familles des Plante*, Vol. 2, p. 8). Turning to Micheli, we find that he describes and figures two species under his genus, one evidently belonging to the *Uredineæ* and the other

not. According to Magnus this lack of singleness invalidates the name for replacing that of the De Candollean genus *Gymnosporangium*. It does not do so, however, in the writer's opinion, but it makes it necessary to decide which of the two species included is to be accepted as the type of the genus.

The idea of definite and unchangeable types is of comparatively recent growth. The type of a species is the individual plant to which the name is first given, and the type specimen is therefore an important adjunct in fixing the name and character of the species. In like manner the type of a genus should be the species mentioned under it, if there is but one given, but if more than one be given, and the author has neglected to designate the one to be accepted, it would seem to require for the sake of uniformity and stability that the first species named under the genus be assumed to be the type. This method in whole or in part has been ably advocated by Underwood, Cook, Jordan, Coville, Ward, Greene and others. Up to the present time it has been put into rigid practice to a limited extent only, the revision of American ferns by Prof. Underwood being the most conspicuous example, but it seems to the writer that the general acceptance of the rule will go far toward furnishing a stable basis for taxonomic nomenclature. To one who has watched the course of the present movement for a nomenclature that stands squarely upon priority, guided by uniform procedure rather than by individual judgment, the rule of types here set forth must seem a necessity that will inevitably be adopted sooner or later. It is for the sake of lending a hand in bringing about so desirable an end that the study of the cedar apple nomenclature is here presented.

If the rule of taking the first species mentioned under a genus as its type is applied, there can be no question that Adanson's genus *Puccinia* is to be accepted as a name antedating *Gymnosporangium*, and we may waive the discussion of the exact determination of the type, brought forward by Magnus. But this does not settle the matter.

In Linnæus' *Species Plantarum* of 1753, which is accepted as the beginning of valid nomenclature, only two species occur belonging to the *Uredineæ*; one is *Lycoperdon epiphyllum*, now called *Puccinia epiphylla* (L.) Wettst., and the other is *Tremella juniperina*, known to be unquestionably *Gymnosporangium juniperinum* (L.) Wint. Linnaeus' genus *Tremella* contains seven species, the one just mentioned being the first, while the six which follow do not belong to the *Uredineæ*. The first species is characterized as follows (p. 1157):

> "Tremella sessilis membranacea auriformis fulva. *Fl. suec.* 1017.
> Byssus gelatinosa fugax, junipero innascens. *Fl. lapp.* 531.
> Habitat in Juniperetis primo vere."

Turning to Linnæus' flora of Sweden (*Fl. suec*, 1745, p. 368), where this species is the first named under the genus *Tremella*, and to his flora of Lapland *Fl. lapp.*, 1737, p. 370), it will be found that these lines are the descriptive names used in those works respectively, both works antedating the introduction of binomial names.

In Engler & Prantl's *Nat. Pflanzenfamilien* (Vol. 1, p. 92) Lindau has credited the genus *Tremella* to Dillenius, as has also Saccardo in his *Sylloge Fungorum* (Vol. 7, p. 780). Both these authors undoubtedly are following Fries in his classical work, *Systema Mycologicum*, of 1823 (Vol. 2, p. 210). The reference is clearly to Dillenius' *Historia Muscorum* of 1741, where we find seventeen species listed under *Tremella*, but strangely enough not one of these is a fungus. The first species, which we must consider the type, is characterized as "*Tremella marina vulgaris, Lactucæ similis*, Oyster Green or Laver." This is certainly a marine alga. In Linnæus' *Species Plantarum* of 1753 (p 1163) we will find this species given, with direct citation of Dillenius, under the name *Ulva Lactuca*, as the fifth of the nine species under the genus *Ulva*. It is certainly evident that Linnæus did not found his genus *Tremella* upon that of Dillenius, and that the twenty or more species of fungi now generally listed under *Tremella* as a Dillenian genus are not correctly referred.

It seems certain, if the method of types is accepted, that *Tremella* replaces *Gymnosporangium* as a genus of *Uredineæ*, and that the usage to which the name has generally been applied by modern systematists is erroneous. The same method of procedure shows eight generic synonyms of *Tremella*, which will be given without further comment, together with their type species and their respective hosts.

There are fifteen described species of cedar apples, of which eight occur exclusively in North America, two in both North America and Europe, three wholly in Europe, one in India and one in China and Japan. In order to show their status in the genus *Tremella*, and also for convenient review, they are here listed.

1753. TREMELLA *Linnæus.*

(*T. juniperina* on *Juniperus sp.*)

1763. *Puccinia* Adans. (*P. non ramosa* Mich. on *Juniperus sp.*).
1791. *Æcidium* Pers. (*Æ. cornutum* on *Sorbus aucuparia*).
1804. *Roestelia* Reb. (*R. cancellata* on *Pyrus communis*).
1805. *Gymnosporangium* Hedw. f. (*G. conicum* on *Juniperus communis*).
1809. *Podisoma* Lk. (*G. fuscum* DC. on *Juniperus sp.*).

1826. *Centridium* Chev. (*C. Sorbi* on *Sorbus aucuparia*).

1826. *Ciglide* Chev. (*C. calyptratum* on *Pyrus communis*).

1877. *Hamaspora* Korn. (*H. Ellisii* on *Cupressus thyoides*).

1753. T. JUNIPERINA *L.* (Sp. plant. : 1625) Europe and North America.

I. On Sorbus, Aronia and Amelanchier. (*Rost. cornuta* (Pers.) Fr.)

III. On Junip. communis and J. nana (*Gym. juniperinum* (L.) Wint.)

1785. T. SABINÆ *Dicks.* (Pl. Crypt. Brit. : 14.) Europe.

I. On Pyrus. (*Rost. cancellata* (Jacq.) Reb.)

III. On Junip. Sabina and other sp. (*Gym. Sabinæ* (Dicks.) Wint.).

1788. T. CLAVARIIFORMIS *Jacq.* (Collect. 2 : 174.) Europe and North America.

I. On Cratægus (*Rost. lacerata* (Sow.) Mer.)

III. On Junip. communis. (*Gym. clavariiforme* (Jacq.) DC.)

—— T. PENICILLATA (*Müll.*) *n. n.* (1780. *Lyc. penicillatum* Müll. Fl. Dan. t. 839.) Europe.

I. On Malus and Sorbus (*Rost. penicillata* (Müll.) Fr.)

III. On Junip. communis. (*Gym. tremelloides* A. Br.)

—— T. MESPILI (*DC.*) *n. n.* (1815. *Æcid. Mespili* DC. Fl. France. 6 : 98.) Europe.

I. On Mespilus, Cydonia, Pyrus and Cratægus (*Rost. Mespili* (DC.).

III. On Junip. Sabina (*Gym. confusum* Plowr.)

—— T. JUNIPERI-VIRGINIANÆ (*Schw.*) *n. n.* (1822. *Gym. Juniperi-Virginianæ* Schw. Schr. Nat. Ges. Leipz. 1 : 74.) North America.

I. On Malus. (*Rost. pyrata* (Schw.) Thax.)

III. On Junip. Virginiana. (*Gym. macropus* Lk.)

—— T. BOTRYAPITES (*Schw.*) *n. n.* (1834. *Uromyces* (*Rost.*) *Botryapites* Schw. Proc. Am. Phil. Soc. 4 : 294.) North America.

I. On Amelanchier. (*Rost. Botryapites* Schw.)

III. On Chamæcyparis thyoides. (*Gym. biseptatum* Ellis.)

—— T. CLAVIPES (*C. and P.*) *n. n.* (1871. *Pod. Gym. clavipes* C. and P. Jour. Quek. Cl. 2 : 267.) North America.

I. On Amelanchier. (*Rost aurantiaca* Pk.)

III. On Junip. Virginiana (*Gym. clavipes* C. and P.)

—— T. ELLISII (*Berk.*) *n. n.* (1874. *Pod. Ellisii* Berk. Grev. 3 : 56.) North America.

? I. On Aronia. (*Rost. transformans* Ellis.)

III. On Chamæcyparis thyoides (*Gym. Ellisii* (Berk.) Farl.).

—— T. SPECIOSA (*Pk.*) *n. n.* (1879. *Gym. speciosum* Peck. Bot. Gaz. 3 : 217.) North America.

? I. On Amelanchier alnifolia. (*Rœst. Harknessiana* E. and E.)

III. On Junip. occidentalis. (*Gym. speciosum* Peck.)

—— T. GLOBOSA (*Farl.*) *n. n.* (1880. *Pod. fuscum globosum* Farl. Gym. of U. S. : 18.) North America.

I. On Malus, Cratægus, Sorbus and Cydonia. (*Rœst. lacerata* Am. Auct.)

III. On Junip. Virginiana. (*Gym. globosum* Farl.)

—— T. BERMUDIANA (*Farl.*) *n. n.* (1887. *Æcid. Bermudianum* Farl. Bot. Gaz. **12** : 206.) North America.

I. On Junip. Virginiana. (*Æcid. Bermudianum* Farl.)

III. On Junip. Virginiana. (*Gym. Bermudianum* Earle.)

—— T. CUNNINGHAMIANA (*Barcl.*) *n. n.* (1889. *Gym. Cunninghamianum* Barcl. Mem. Med. Off. India **5** : —.) India.

I. On Pyrus, Cotoneaster (*Æcid. Cunninghamianum* Barcl.)

III. On Cupressus. (*Gym. Cunninghamianum* Barcl.)

—— T. NIDUS-AVIS (*Thax.*) *n. n.* (1891. *Gym. Nidus-avis* Thax. Bull. Conn. Sta. No. 107 : 6.) North America.

I. On Amelanchier. (*Rœst. Nidus-avis* Thax.)

III. On Junip. Virginiana. (*Gym. Nidus-avis* Thax.)

—— T. KOREAENSIS (*Henn.*) *n. n.* (*Rœst. koreaensis* Henn. Monsunia 1 : —.)

I. On Pyrus, Malus and Cydonia. (*Rœst. koreaensis* Henn.)

III. On Junip. Chinensis. (*Gym. Japonica* Syd.)

ADDITIONS TO THE FLORA OF INDIANA.

BY STANLEY COULTER.

Since the publication of the "Catalogue of the Flowering Plants and of the Ferns and their Allies Indigenous to Indiana" numerous reports of additions have come to my hands. These reports have been examined with great care, in many cases the specimens themselves being submitted with the report. As a result quite a number of species are to be added to the flora of the State. It is gratifying to note, however, that the majority of these additions are to be found in the grasses and sedges, groups that have been largely neglected by collectors. Another considerable number includes extra-regional plants the occurrence of which within our bounds is to considered as exceptional, and which, while members

of the flora are only local or occasional. A third class includes escapes from cultivation, the inclusion or exclusion of which is largely a matter of individual judgment. The number of species added is much smaller than I had reason to expect in view of the fact that the original catalogue was based almost wholly upon accessible herbarium specimens, it being felt that in the absence of such verifying material the enumeration would lose much of its value. This rule led to the temporary exclusion of some of the forms which are now definitely reported and verified by accessible material.

SPECIES TO BE ADDED TO CATALOGUE.

Dryopteris spinulosa (Retz.) Kuntze. (Aspidium spinulosum Sw.)

Reported from Wells County by C. C. Deam, and from Wabash County by J. N. Jenkins. In fruit June 11.

Panicum sphærocarpon Ell. Round-fruited Panicum.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Panicum flexile (Gattinger) Scribn. Wiry Panicum.

Lake County (E. J. Hill).

Panicum verrucosum Muhl. Warty Panicum.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Bromus tectorum L. Downy Brome Grass.

Lake County (E. J. Hill). This seems to be the western limit of this form, which in favorable localities becomes a troublesome weed.

Agropyron repens glaucum (Desf.) Scribn. (A. glaucum R. and S.)

Lake County (E. J. Hill).

Cyperus Houghtoni Torr.

Lake and Porter Counties (E. J. Hill).

Eleocharis Robbinsii. Oakes.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Psilocarya nitens (Vahl) Wood. Short-beaked Bald-rush.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Psilocarya scirpoides Torr. Long-beaked Bald-rush.

Porter County (E. J. Hill). Britton and Brown give the range of this plant "In wet soil, Eastern Massachusetts and Rhode Island." The above citation extends the range of the plant far to the west. I have not seen the plant, but admit it because of the well known discriminative accuracy of Mr. Hill.

Fuirena squarrosa Michx.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Rhynchospora corniculata macrostachya (Torr.) Britton. (R. macrostachya Torr.)

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Scleria reticularis Michx.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Scleria Torreyana Walp.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Scleria pauciflora Muhl.

Porter County (E. J. Hill).

Carex oligosperma Michx. Few-seeded Sedge.

Lake County (E. J. Hill). A species somewhat northern in its mass distribution, seeming to have its southern limit in the station just cited.

Carex limosa L. Mud Sedge.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "Found on low borders of a small lake in Jackson Township. Scarce."

Carex glaucodea Tuckerm.

Lake County (E. J. Hill).

Carex decomposita Muhl. Large-panicled Sedge.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "Growing in bunches of moss in bogs made dry by draining."

Xyris Caroliniana Walt. Carolina Yellow-eyed Grass.

Porter County (E. J. Hill). A species found in its mass distribution near the Atlantic coast.

Juncus bufonius L. Toad Rush.

Wabash County (J. N. Jenkins), Kosciusko County (C. C. Deam). "Low, sandy shore of Goose Lake, Kosciusko County."

Juncus articulatus L. Jointed Rush.

Lake County (E. J. Hill). A species decidedly northern in its distribution. Admitted upon the authority of Mr. Hill.

Juncus diffusissimus Buckley.

Crawford County (C. C. Deam). "Valleys about Wyandotte Cave." Britton and Brown give the range of this species, "Southeastern Kansas to Mississippi and Texas." The conditions surrounding Wyandotte Cave are such as to preclude the possibility of the form being introduced along highways or railways. The station given stands as the recorded eastern limit of the species. The determination was made by Mr. M. L. Fernald of the Gray Herbarium, Harvard University.

Stenanthium robustum S. Wats.

Wabash County (J. N. Jenkins). In some of the material examined the pedicels were elongated in fruit, but the form without question is to be referred as indicated above.

Quercus nigra L. Water Oak.

Crawford County, near Wyandotte Cave (C. C. Deam). By error this species was not included in the catalogue. It is fairly well distributed throughout the State, growing near streams and swamps, though sometimes found in upland regions.

Asarum reflexum Bicknell.

Lake County (E. J. Hill). This species was described in Bulletin Torrey Club, Vol. 24, p. 533, pl. 317, 1897. It is distinguished from *A. Canadense* by its smaller flowers, calyx tube white within, *lobes of the calyx limb early reflexed*, purplish-brown, 4″–5″ long, about as long as tube, *triangular*, with a straight obtuse tip 1″–2″ long. (Britton and Brown, Vol. 3, 513.

Mr. Hill reports that all the Asarums he has examined, growing about Chicago, prove to be of this species. None of the sheets in the Purdue herbarium, however, can be so referred. The Asarums should be carefully examined by collectors in order that the distribution of this form within our area may be determined.

Cycloloma atriplicifolium (Spreng) Coulter. (C. platyphyllum Moquin.)

Kosciusko County (C. C. Deam). "In sand pit near Eagle Lake."

Atriplex hastata L. (A. patulum hastatum Gray.)

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "Waste places and cultivated fields."

Allionia hirsuta Pursh. Hairy Umbrella-wort. (Oxybaphus hirsutus Sweet.)

Wabash County (J. N. Jenkins). This form has an assigned range to the west and northwest. Abundant material, however, places the reference beyond question.

Brassica campestris L.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "Waste places."

Cardamine Pennsylvanica Muhl.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "Five miles north of Bluffton, May 25, 1899."

Cleome serrulata Pursh. Pink Cleome. (C. integrifolia T. & G.)

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "On prairies south of Bluffton." The species has, perhaps, its eastern limit in Indiana, the assigned range being Illinois and westward.

Fragaria Americana (Porter) Britton. American Wood Strawberry.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). "In woods June 13, 1897."

Agrimonia hirsuta (Muhl) Bicknell.

Wells County (C. C. Deam).

Crataegus cordata (Mill) Ait. Washington Thorn.

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.). An eastern, chiefly mountain form in Gibson County "on the higher hills."

Crataegus macracantha Lodd. Long-spined Thorn. (C. coccinea macracantha Dudley.)

"Along open bottoms in southwestern counties." (J. Schneck, M. D.)

"Banks of Wabash river, Wells County." (C. C. Deam.)

Prunus nigra Ait. Canada Plum, Horse Plum.

"In Woods," Wells County (C. C. Deam). The range of this species is well to the north of Indiana, but the abundance of material shows the above reference to be correct. In flower April 17, 1898.

Trifolium incarnatum L. Crimson, Carnation or Italian Clover.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). Somewhat widely escaped from cultivation within the last few years, but apparently not long persistent.

Oxalis cymosa Small. Tall, Yellow Wood-sorrel.

"Hill near Wyandotte cave, Crawford County, July 11, 1899." (C. C. Deam.)

Lechea tenuifolia Michx. Narrow-leaved Pin-weed.

Crawford County (C. C. Deam). "On hill near Wyandotte cave, July 11, 1899."

Vincetoxicum Shortii (A. Gray) Britton. (Gonolobus Shortii A. Gray.)

Crawford County (C. C. Deam). "On hill near Wyandotte cave, July 12, 1899."

Salvia lanceolata Willd. Lance-leaved Sage.

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.). "On a sandy knoll in low river bottoms." An extreme western form having as its assigned range, "on plains, Nebraska and Colorado to Texas, Arizona and Mexico." The specimens submitted undoubtedly belong to this species, being easily separated from related forms by leaf characters and lobing of the connective. This eastern extension of range is extremely difficult of explanation, especially when the character of the station is taken into account.

Lonicera glaucescens Rydb.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). On bank of creek in Jackson Township, May 28, 1899.

Leontodon autumnale L. Fall Dandelion. Lion's Tooth.

Wells County (C. C. Deam). In yards at Bluffton, introduced in grass.

Helianthus petiolaris Nutt. Prairie Sunflower.

Lake County (E. J. Hill). A western prairie form occasionally found in dry, waste places eastward. Probably introduced into Indiana along east and west railway lines leading into Chicago.

Senecio Balsamitæ Muhl. (S. aureus Balsamitæ T. and G.)

Wabash County (J. N. Jenkins). The range of variation in *S. aureus*, so widely distributed throughout the State, is the only ground for questioning the above citation. The material submitted seems to bear out the description of the species *Balsamitæ*. It is therefore included in the list.

Centaurea Jacea L. Brown or Rayed Knapweed.

Lake County (E. J. Hill.) A form fugitive from Europe, usually found in waste places north, or in ballast about seaports.

Wolffiella Floridana (J. D. Smith). Thompson.

Marshall County, near Culvers (H. Walter Clarke). The abundant material furnished by Mr. Clarke leaves no room for questioning the accuracy of the reference. The range of the species by this citation is sharply extended northward, its assigned limits heretofore being "Georgia and Florida to Missouri, Arkansas and Texas."

Wolffia papulifera Thompson. Pointed Duckweed.

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.). "Two miles east of Mt. Carmel, Ill., in Indiana. This is another decided extension of range, in this case eastward, the recorded range of the species being, "Kennett and Columbia, Mo." (Britton and Brown, Vol. 3, p. 510.)

SPECIES ESCAPED FROM CULTIVATION.

Pinus resinosa Ait. Canadian Pine. Red Pine.

Wabash County (J. N. Jenkins). A northern form which will probably not maintain itself in our area.

Populus balsamifera candicans (Ait.) A. Gray. Balm of Gilead.

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.). Specimens of this form were in the Purdue herbarium at the time of collating the catalogue, but it was not included, being considered as an escape, and there being no record of its persistence.

Broussonetia papyrifera (L.) Vent. Paper Mulberry.

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.). An evident escape from cultivation. The inclusion of the species should depend upon the persistence of the form in the wild state.

Malus Malus (L.) Britton. Apple.

"Along Wabash and White Rivers" (J. Schneck, M. D.). This form was excluded because regarded as an escape. The history of its persistence for many years in several different parts of the State has come into my hands since the publication of the catalogue. It should in all probability be included in the State flora.

Paulownia tomentosa (Thunb.) Baill. (P. imperialis S. and Z.)

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.).

Tragopogon porrifolius L. Oyster Plant. Salsify.

Wells County (C. C. Deam).

Koelreuteria paniculata Laxm.

Gibson County (J. Schneck, M. D.).

These plants have undoubtedly escaped from cultivation in the locations cited. Whether or not they should be included in the State flora is a matter of personal judgment. Evidently fugitive plants which appear but for a single season in a single station can scarcely be regarded as entitled to place. That a plant escaped from cultivation should be listed as a member of the State flora in my judgment should require evidence, first, that it had maintained itself for at least three years; second, that in these years it was more than holding its own, in other words was making gains, however slight, in its new situation. For these reasons, in my opinion, the above plants, with perhaps the exception of the apple, should not be included in the flora. The list, however, is given for the benefit of those whose judgment would add them to the Catalogue list.

A few critical notes may perhaps find a proper discussion in this paper.

Quercus pagodæfolia Elliott.

Reported by Dr. Schneck as belonging to the flora of the southwestern counties. The question turns upon the point as to whether the form is to be regarded as a distinct species or merely as a variety. This form originally appeared as *Q. falcata* Michx., var. *pagodæfolia* Elliott, being separated from the type by "larger leaves, 11–13 nearly opposite and spreading lobes." Sargent includes it under *Q. falcata* Michx., and Britton and Brown under *Q. digitata* (Marsh) Sudw. In neither of these cases is it given even varietal rank. The form in our area is so well marked that it certainly seems entitled to varietal, if not, indeed, to specific rank. In my judgment, the form should be written *Q. digitata pagodæfolia* Ell., and given a place in the flora.

Quercus Phellos L. Willow Oak.

This form has been recorded as found in Gibson, Posey and Knox Counties. Concerning the occurrence of this species in this region, Dr. Ridgway says: "This species I give with some doubt, not being quite positive that it occurs. I have seen, however, along the road between Mount Carmel and Olney several trees which, at the time of inspection, I unhesitatingly decided to be *Q. Phellos*, but not having seen it since, while Dr. Schneck has not recorded it, I place the interrogation mark before it."[1] Since the publication of the Catalogue Dr. Schneck writes me that "a very narrow-leaved form of *Q. imbricaria* has probably been mistaken for *Q. Phellos*." If this be true, there exists no definite record of the occurrence of *Q. Phellos* in Indiana. Collectors in the southwestern counties should examine carefully as to the correctness of this view.

Celtis pumila (Muhl.) Pursh.

"Rocky banks of Blue River" (J. Schneck, M. D.). This shrub-like Hackberry, undoubtedly occurs in our area. It is included by Britton and Brown (Vol. 1, p. 526) under *C. occidentalis* L., which is described as a "shrub or a tree." Sargent also includes under *C. occidentalis*, of which he says: "A polymorphous species; the low shrub form of hillsides and sand dunes is the *C. pumila* of Pursh." The reasons for not maintaining *pumila* in at least varietal rank are not clearly apparent. The form, however, is in the Catalogue, by inclusion in *C. occidentalis*.

Some Mid-Summer Plants of South-Eastern Tennessee.

By Stanley Coulter.

The center from which the collections here reported were made was Mt. Nebo in the Chilhowee Mountains. It is about ten miles to the east of Maryville, which gives the nearest railway communication. From the summit of the mountain the eye reaches westward over a beautiful plain, to the Cumberland Mountains, while twenty miles to the east there arise the peaks of the Great Smoky Mountains. The region lying between the Chilhowee and Great Smoky Mountains is practically virgin, only relatively small areas having been taken for agricultural purposes. The

[1] Ridgway, Robert.—Notes on the Native Trees of the Lower Wabash and White River Valleys, in Illinois and Indiana. *Proc. U. S. Natl. Mus.*, 1882, p. 83.

time of the visit was the month of August, and while the object of the trip was not botanical, a few plants were collected and preserved as well as was possible under the conditions.

At the base of the Chilhowees runs Little River, its banks thickly clothed with timber, the most prominent form both as to size and number being the sycamore. More interesting was the fact that the mistletoe, which with us is found chiefly upon the elm, the honey locust and the oak, had there its favorite resting place upon the sycamore. Upon the western slopes of the Chilhowees, the chestnut was the characteristic forest tree, reaching very often a trunk diameter of from five to seven feet. In the coves and upon the western slopes of the Great Smokies, pines made up the forests, and we drove through miles of these forests which had as yet been free from the lumberman's axe. Near the summits of the Great Smokies the trees were for the most part stunted beeches, not more than fifteen to twenty feet high or with a trunk diameter exceeding eight inches. Among the pines there grew in abundance a bright yellow orchid which I was unable to collect, but took to be either *Habenaria cristata* or *lacera*. Upon the summit of Thunder Head in the wet places the Indian pipe grew in great masses, covering acres with its graceful, snow-white blossoms. In the lower levels and encroaching everywhere upon the cultivated areas the most attractive plant was the passion flower (*Passiflora incarnata*), known locally as maypop. It was one of the most annoying weeds of the region. The masses of rhodondendrons and azaleas, though past the glory of their bloom, added another feature, strange to northern eyes. These plants practically covered the lower stretches of the mountain, and when in full bloom must have made a most brilliant landscape. No attempt was made to secure a complete collection of the plants of the region, only those being collected which promised to "preserve easily," or were of interest for some special reason.

Thanks are due to Mr. H. B. Dorner, a graduate student in botany at Purdue University, for a critical study of the collection.

Juniperus Virginiana L. Red Cedar.

Common over Chilhowee and Great Smoky Mountains.

Panicum capillare L. Witch Grass. Tumble weed.

Abundant and annoying in cultivated areas.

Commelina nudiflora L. Creeping Day-flower. (C. communis L.)

In moist places at base of mountains.

Stenanthium gramineum (Ker) Morong. (S. angustifolium Gray.)

Found chiefly well up the mountain sides.

Aletris farinosa L. Star grass. Colic-root.

In situations similar to the preceding.

Pogonia trianthophora (Sw.) B. S. P. Nodning Pogonia. (P. pendula Lindl.)

From base of mountain up to 2,500 feet.

Gyrostachys gracilis (Bigel.) Kuntze. Slender Ladies' Tresses. (Spiranthes gracilis Bigel.)

Usually well up the side of the mountain.

Tipularia unifolia (Muhl.) B. S. P. Crane-fly Orchis. (T. discolor Nutt.)

Not unfrequent on western slope of Mt. Nebo.

Carpinus Caroliniana Walt. Water Beech. Blue Beech. (C. Americana Michx.)

Along streams throughout mountains.

Polygonum Persicaria L. Lady's Thumb.

On Pine Top, Blount County, Tenn.

Silene stellata (L.) Ait. Starry Campion.

Abundant in woods throughout the mountains.

Anychia Canadensis (L.) B. S. P. Slender Forked Chickweed.

Clematis Virginiana L. Virgin's Bower.

Abundant along Little River, near Mt. Nebo.

Cassia nictitans L. Wild Sensitive Plant.

Extremely abundant. In places covering acres to the practical exclusion of other plants.

Cassia Tora L. Low Senna. (C. obtusifolia L.)

On banks of Little River, near Mt. Nebo.

Cassia Marylandica L. American Senna.

Found only about the Mountain House on Mt. Nebo, at an altitude of about 2,500 feet.

Stylosanthes biflora (L.) B. S. P. Pencil Flower. (S. elatior Sw.)

Meibomia nudiflora (L.) Kuntze. (Desmodium nudiflorum D. C.)

Lespedeza repens (L.) Bart. Creeping Bush-clover. (L. repens T. and G.)

Lespedeza frutescens (L.) Britton. (L. violacea sessiliflora Chapm.)

Lespedeza hirta (L.) Ell. Hairy Bush Clover. (L. hirta L.)

Lespedeza striata (Thunb) H. and A. Japan Clover.

Bradburya Virginiana (L.) Kuntze. Spurred Butterfly Pea. (Centrosema Virginiana Benth.)

Very abundant in the drier soils.

Rhynchosia erecta (Walt) D. C. (R. tomentosa erecta T. and G.)

Oxalis filipes Small. Slender Yellow Wood-sorrel.

On Mt. Nebo, on western slope, August, 1892.

Oxalis stricta L. Upright Yellow Wood-sorrel.

Abundant in moist soils along banks of Little River.

Polygala Curtissii A. Gray.

Polygala alba Nutt. White Milk-wort.

Very abundant in open places on Mt. Nebo.

Phyllanthus Carolinensis Walt.

Acalypha gracilens Gray. Three-seeded Mercury.

Abundant in thickets.

Euphorbia nutans Lag. Upright Spotted Spurge. (E. hypericifolia Gray.)

Euphorbia corollata L. Flowering Spurge.

Common throughout mountains.

Impatiens biflora Walt. Spotted Touch-me-not. (I. fulva Nutt.)

Near Little River, Blount County, Tenn.

Rhamnus Caroliniana Walt. Carolina Buckthorn.

Along banks of Little River, Blount County, Tenn.

Sida spinosa L.

Common throughout mountains and about cultivated fields.

Ascyrum hypericoides L. St. Andrew's Cross. (A. Crux-Andreæ L.)

Hypericum adpressum Bart. Creeping St. John's-wort.

Hypericum virgatum Lam. (H. angulosum Michx.)

Hypericum mutilum L. Dwarf St. John's-wort.

Sarothra gentianoides L. Orange-grass. Pine-weed. (Hypericum Sarothra Michx.)

Ludwigia alternifolia L. Rattle-box.

Angelica villosa (Walt) B. S. P. (Archangelica hirsuta T. and G.)

Cornus florida L. Flowering Dogwood.

On Pine-top mountain at 2,700 feet altitude.

Rhododendron maximum L. Great Laurel. Rose Bay.

Common in Great Smoky and Chilhowee mountains, along streams, forming dense thickets or "*slicks*" near the base.

Xolisma ligustrina (L.) Britton. (Andromeda ligustrina Muhl.)

Oxydendrum arboreum (L.) D. C. Sour-wood. Sorrel-tree.

Vaccinium virgatum Ait. Southern Black Huckleberry.

Mohrodendron Carolinum (L.) Britton. Silver-bell Tree. (Halesia tetraptera L.)

Ipomœa pandurata (L.) Meyer. Wild Potato Vine.

Abundant on Mt. Nebo.

Ipomœa pandurata hastata Chapm (?).

More abundant than the type especially in the lowlands bordering upon Little river.

Cuscuta arvensis Beyrich. Field Dodder.

On Pennyroyal, at foot of Mt. Nebo.

Hedeoma pulegioides (L.) Pers. Pennyroyal.

Solanum Carolinense L. Horse-nettle.

Banks of Little River, and in adjoining cultivated fields. Locally known as "Tread-softs."

Dasystoma laevigata Raf. (Gerardia quercifolia integrifolia, Benth.)

Ruellia ciliosa Pursh. (Dipteracanthus ciliosus Nees.)

Houstonia cærulea L. Bluets. Innocence. (Oldenlandia cœrulea Gray.)

Houstonia purpurea L. (Oldenlandia purpurea Gray.)

Diodia teres Walt. Rough Button-weed.

Lobelia amœna glandulifera A. Gray. Southern Lobelia.

Abundant on Mt. Nebo.

Lobelia inflata L. Indian Tobacco.

Very common throughout the mountains.

Lacinaria squarrosa (L.) Hill. Blazing Star. Colic-root. (Liatris squarrosa Willd.)

On each side of Pine Top, Chilhowee mountains.

Graphalium obtusifolium L. Sweet Balsam. (*G. polycephalum* Michx.)

Near base of Mt. Nebo.

Silphium terebinthinaceum Jacq. Prairie Dock. (S. compositum Michx.)?

On Pine Top, Chilhowee Mountains in considerable abundance.

Achillea millefolium L. Yarrow.

Abundant throughout the mountains.

The nomenclature of the article is that of Britton and Brown's Illustrated Flora of the Northern States and Canada, the names in parenthesis being those used by Chapman in his Flora of the Southern United States, edition of 1872.

While Dr. Gattinger has done excellent work in the collation of the flora of Tennessee, there remains in the southeastern counties, especially in the deeper coves, large areas that as yet are practically botanically unknown. The remoteness of these regions from ordinary lines of travel, and the unprogressive character of the inhabitants, have joined to keep this area in a nearly virginal state. No collecting tour could be more profitable botanically than one through the coves and mountain ravines between the Great Smoky and Chilhowee Mountains.

A Study of the Constituents of Corn Smut.*

By William Stuart.

In connection with some studies upon corn smut, which were published in the twelfth annual report of the Indiana Experiment Station,[1] the question as to whether corn smut actually contained some principle injurious to farm animals was given some attention. This portion of the work, which was performed by the writer under the supervision of Dr. Arthur, was not completed in time for publication with the other studies mentioned. This work consisted in making extracts of the corn smut, and determining, by means of standard alkaloidal reagents, whether it contained an alkaloid or not. It also included a study of the physiological action of the extract upon horses, when administered to them either hypodermically or per orum. For the latter portion of the work the writer is greatly indebted to Dr. R. A. Craig, of the Veterinary Department, who administered the doses and observed its effects.

In the preparation of the extract valuable assistance was received from Mr. J. W. Sturmer, of the Purdue School of Pharmacy.

TESTS FOR ALKALOIDAL SALTS.

The methods employed in testing for alkaloidal salts were to make an alcoholic extract of the smut spores and such detritus as would pass through a fine sieve. A hundred grams of the smut spores were weighed out and, after thoroughly moistening them in an open dish with a 33⅓ per cent. solution of alcohol, they were again passed through a sieve to break up all lumps, then transferred to a percolator previously fitted up for the purpose. Sufficient alcohol, of the same strength as that previously mentioned, was added to cover the spores. Maceration of the spores was continued for twenty-four hours before any of the liquid was allowed to pass over into the receiving flask, the latter being so adjusted as to prevent it. At the end of this period the receiving flask was lowered so as to permit of about two drops passing over into the flask per minute. The percolation was continued until the percolate was colorless, sufficient

*Abstract of an article published in the Thirteenth Ann. Rep. of the Ind. Exp. Sta., pp. 26-32, Jan., 1901.

(1) Arthur and Stuart, Twelfth Ann. Report Ind. Exp. Sta., p. 84-135, Jan, 1900.

alcohol being added from time to time to keep the surface of the spores covered with the liquid. The first 50 cc. of the percolate was set aside and the balance collected and evaporated down to 50 cc. on a steam bath. This was added to the first amount saved making 100 cc. of the extract. Each cc. of the extract representing one gram of the spores.

In testing the extract for alkaloids a certain amount of it was taken and evaporated to dryness on a steam bath. The residue was treated with a five per cent. solution of sulphuric acid, and filtered. The filtrate was then subjected to tests with the following reagents:

1. Potassium mercuric iodide (Mayer's solution).
2. Phosphotungstic acid.
3. Iodine in potassium iodide solution.
4. Picric acid.

A small portion of the filtrate was poured out into each of four watch-glass crystals and then a drop or two of the reagents added. The reactions obtained by this method were as follows:

Reagent 1. A slight milky turbidity was produced.

Reagent 2. A decided milky turbidity was obtained.

Reagent 3. No visible reaction.

Reagent 4. No visible reaction.

A number of tests with the same and with fresh lots of extract prepared in the same manner gave similar results.

TESTS FOR TOTAL ALKALOIDS.

In testing for total alkaloids a modified "Prollius Fluid"[2] was used. Two methods were employed. The first was to treat two grams of the smut for four hours with 50 cc. of "Prollius Fluid" in a well stoppered conical flask. The contents of the flask were vigorously shaken at intervals during that period. After macerating four hours the supernatant solution was drawn off and filtered. The filtrate was evaporated to dryness on a steam bath and the residue treated with a five per cent. solution of sulphuric acid. The acid solution was filtered and the filtrate tested as mentioned for the alcoholic extract. The reactions obtained were in each instance similar to those given for alkaloidal salts.

The second method employed consisting in macerating ten grams of the smut spores in 100 cc. of "Prollius Fluid" for twenty-four hours. The

[2] Modified Prollius Fluid: Ether, 250 c. c.; Chloroform, 100 c. c.; Alcohol, 25 c. c.; 28% Ammonia, 10 c. c.

flask containing the spores being agitated at frequent intervals during that period. The supernatant liquid was drawn off and filtered, and 50 cc. of it transferred to a separatory funnel and subjected to the "shaking out" process as outlined in Sturmer and Vanderkleed's "Course in Quantitative Analysis: 61-64, 1898, under 'Process 1.—General for Total Alkaloid.'" The results obtained from this method by the reagents were quite similar, although more marked, to those of the preceding ones.

Reagent 1. A slight turbidity was obtained which, on standing for some time, deposited a dark brownish substance on the bottom of the glass.

Reagent 2. A marked cloudiness was obtained which, on standing for some time deposited a whitish crystalline precipitate on the bottom of the glass.

Reagent 3. No visible reaction or any deposit after standing.

Reagent 4. No visible reaction, but on standing a slight deposit was noticed on the glass.

TESTS FOR ALKALOIDS IN COMMERCIAL EXTRACTS OF ERGOT AND CORN SMUT.

The uniformity of the results obtained from the reagents employed, the first two giving positive and the last two negative reactions in each instance, led to an examination of the commercial extracts of both ergot and corn smut.

Ergot of rye test.—The commercial fluid extract of ergot was obtained from a leading wholesale druggist in the city, whose supply was obtained from the well-known firm of Park Davis & Co., of Detroit, Michigan. The fluid extract was evaporated to dryness over a steam bath, the residue treated with dilute sulphuric acid and filtered. Tests of the filtrate were made, and the reactions obtained were as follows:

Reagent 1. A yellowish brown, curdy-like precipitate was obtained.

Reagent 2. A cloudy white precipitate was obtained which on standing changed to a purplish brown, curdy-like substance.

Reagent 3. A reddish brown precipitate was obtained.

Reagent 4. No visible reaction obtained.

Corn smut ergot test.—The material used was obtained from the same local druggist, who in turn received his supply from the well-known firm of Merrill & Co., Cincinnati, Ohio. The fluid extract was treated in the

same way as in the preceding test and the reactions obtained were somewhat similar.

Reagent 1. A precipitate was formed, but it was not so marked as in the ergot of rye.

Reagent 2. Reaction much the same as that in rye ergot.

Reagent 3. Reaction not quite so marked as in the rye ergot.

Reagent 4. No reaction was obtained.

A brief summary of the work shows that a substance was obtained in all the extracts made which gave positive reactions with the first two reagents used and negative ones with the last two.

Commercial extracts of rye ergot and of corn smut gave similar reactions to those obtained from the corn smut extract prepared in the laboratory, in the case of reagents one and two, and in addition gave marked results with reagent three.

PHYSIOLOGICAL EFFECT OF AN ALCOHOLIC EXTRACT OF CORN SMUT UPON HORSES.

The study of the physiological effect of an alcoholic extract upon horses was carried on in conjunction with that of the alkaloidal tests in the laboratory, the alcoholic extract used being prepared by the writer in the same manner as that described in the preceding pages. The experimental work upon the horses was performed by Dr. R. A. Craig, of the Veterinary Department of Purdue University.

The appended notes upon the amounts and effects of the doses administered were taken by him and have been kindly placed at my disposal.

Horse No. 1.—A gelding, poor in flesh, but healthy, was given 15 cc. of the extract subcutaneously. The dose seemed to have no effect. The next day 30 cc. were given in the same way. In twenty-five minutes he stopped eating. The pulse and breathing were quickened and the peristaltic movements of the intestines were increased. Forty-five minutes after the drug was given faeces were passed. No further effects were noted.

Horse No. 2.—A gelding in good condition was given 25 cc. subcutaneously. In twenty minutes he became restless, stopped eating, and the pulse and breathing were quickened. A moist evacuation of faeces occurred in twenty-five minutes. An hour after giving the injection its effects had passed off. Two days afterwards 45 cc. were given. The horse

soon became restless, the intestinal murmurings were loud and an evacuation of faeces soon followed. When made to turn in the stall his movements were slow and unsteady. One hour after giving the injection his pulse was sixty and his respirations forty-three per minute. He refused to eat and remained dull till noon the following day. After an interval of a few days the horse was given 130 cc. per orum. In forty minutes he stopped eating, his pulse and breathing were quickened, but outside of this no other effects of the drug were noted.

A brief summary of the results show that an injection of 25 to 30 cc. of the drug caused restlessness and increased peristaltic movements of the intestines. This was followed shortly by evacuation of the contents of the rectum. At the same time the pulse and respiration were quickened. The effects of the dose passed off in an hour.

The injection of 45 cc. produced, in addition to the above symptoms, a dullness and an unsteady gait when made to move. The effects of the dose were much more lasting. The horse remained dull and refused to eat for twenty-four hours.

A 15 cc. subcutaneous injection and a 130 cc. per orum dose produced but little effect.

While the results of both the chemical and physiological tests of the corn smut are at variance with those obtained by some other investigators,[3] they are in accordance with results of a number of chemists,[4] and to some extent in their physiological action to that obtained by Dr. Mitchell,[5] whose experiments were performed upon the frog. The concordance of the results obtained from both the chemical and physiological tests would indicate the presence in minute quantity of some narcotic in corn smut. What this narcotic is, and why, when corn smut is consumed in large quantities by farm animals, it does not produce more harmful results, are questions which are yet to be determined.

---

[3] Kedzie, Bull. Mich. Exp. Sta., No. 137 : 45, 1896.
Mayo, Bull. Kans. Exp. Sta., No. 58 : 69, 1896.

[4] Dulong, Journ. de Pharm. 14 : 556, 1828.
Cressler, Amer. Journ. Pharm. for 1861 : 306.
Parsons, Rep. Dept. Agric. for 1880 : 136-138, 1881.
Hahn, Amer. Journ. Pharm. 53 : 496, 1881.
Rademaker and Fischer, Med. Herald for 1887 : 775.

[5] Mitchell, Jas.—The Physiological Action of Ustilago maidis on the Nervous System, Inaug. Thesis, Univ. Pa., 1883. Therap. Gaz., Detroit, 10 : 223-227, 1886.

A Bacterial Disease of Tomatoes.*

[Abstract.]

By William Stuart.

During the winter of 1898-99, while engaged in an experimental study in the growing of tomatoes by the aid of chemical fertilizers, considerable annoyance was occasioned by the appearance of a disease which attacked the fruit and rendered it unmarketable.[1] Usually the fruit showed no sign

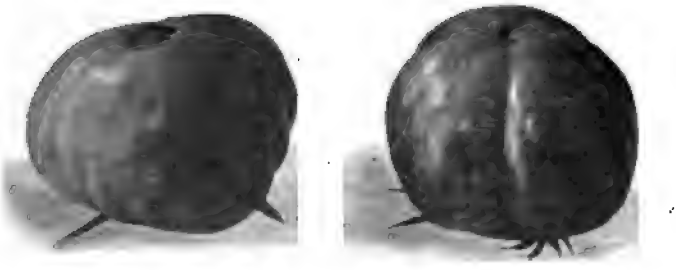
Fig. 1. Tomatoes affected with bacterial disease.

of injury until two-thirds grown, and sometimes not until fully developed. The first visible appearance of the disease in infected fruits was in a slight watery discoloration of the tissue beneath the epidermis. As the disease

[*Published in full in the Thirteenth Ann. Rep. of the Ind. Exp. Sta., pp. 33-36, Jan., 1901.]

[1]A disease similar in its character was reported by Beach, in Bulletin 125 of the New York State Agr. Exp. Sta., Geneva, pp. 305-306, July, 1897.

progressed, the affected portion assumed a darker color, followed by a gradual depression of the infected tissue, resembling in many cases that caused by the black rot Macrosporium solani (see Fig. I), but without any fruiting hyphae growing on the surface of the epidermis. It rarely wholly destroyed the fruit, but as a rule seemed to hasten its maturity. Generally the disease attacked the apical portion of the fruit; in a few instances, however, the central or basal portions would show the characteristic watery discoloration.



a b

Fig. 2. Original condition of the fruit prior to infection.

a b

Fig. 3. Changed condition of fruit "b" due to infection.

A microscopical examination of diseased portions of the fruit gave no evidence of the presence of any parasitic fungus. The presence of a motile bacillus seemed, however, to be fairly constant in all tissue examined.

Isolation of the germ.—In the isolation of the germ two different methods were employed. In one sections of the diseased tissue were removed from the fruit with a flamed knife and transferred to bouillon tubes, from which loop plate cultures were made in agar. In the other method direct

inoculation of the tubes were made from the inner portions of diseased tissue by means of a sterilized platinum wire.

The cultures obtained from both of these methods were apparently similar, both contained a minute motile bacillus, having the same appearance as that noted in the microscopical examination. The germ thus obtained was assumed at the time to be the same as that seen in the diseased fruit, but its after behavior did not in all respects bear this out.

Growth of the germ upon agar.—The growth of the germ upon slightly acid slant agar was quite characteristic; it produced a vigorous growth, with irregular outline all along the track of the needle. The color of the colonies upon agar was creamy white on the margins, becoming yellowish towards the center, and having a marked viscid surface.

Inoculation experiments.—On February 15 two tomatoes which had every appearance of being perfectly healthy were removed from plants in an adjoining room. One of these was inoculated with a pure culture of the germ, by puncturing the epidermis with a sterilized needle, and with a sterilized platinum wire transferring the germs from the tube to the interior of the fruit. The other fruit was infected by merely smearing the germs over the surface of the pistillate portion of the fruit. After inoculation both fruits were placed under a bell jar. At the end of the second day the first fruit showed signs of infection; a portion of the cells adjacent to the opening made for the introduction of the germ were fast turning a dark color. In a week the greater portion of the tomato was diseased and was giving off an offensive odor. By March 1; or fourteen days after the time of infection, it was completely decomposed, while the one on which infection material had been smeared showed no signs of disease.

On March 2 two more healthy tomatoes were removed from the vines, and after photographing them they were inoculated in the same way as those in the previous experiment. The progress of the disease in this experiment was not quite so rapid as in that of the first, some twenty days elapsing before the whole fruit was affected. Like the first the fruit into which the germs were introduced was totally destroyed, while the other remained perfectly sound. The fruits were again photographed on March 22. Fig. II represents them previous to inoculation, while in Fig. III the changed condition of the diseased fruit is shown.

In order to determine whether the same effects would be obtained by inoculating the fruit on the vine, a cluster of fruit containing four half

to two-thirds grown tomatoes was selected for experimentation. Two of the tomatoes were inoculated by introducing the germs into the tissues of the fruit with a sterilized needle. In order to note the effect of the injury from needle puncture the third fruit in the cluster was punctured with a sterilized needle, while the fourth was reserved for control. All inoculations were made on the north side of the fruit in order to avoid any action of the sun upon the wounds. Three days later the tissues surrounding the infected portions of the first two fruits had begun to grow darker. From this time on the progress of the disease was quite rapid. No ill effects could be noted on the fruit punctured with the sterilized needle, both of the latter fruits remaining perfectly healthy.

In comparing the action of the disease produced in the artificially inoculated fruit with that of one naturally infected, it will be noted that with the exception of the first appearance of the disease their action was entirely different. In the natural infected fruit there was no offensive odor, the disease rarely affected the whole fruit, and never caused a sloughing of the cell tissues, as did the artificial infections. The wide difference in the action of the germ in the natural and artificially infected fruits may indicate that they were not the same, although looking so much alike, or it may be explained by supposing that in the naturally infected fruits the epidermis, not being broken, excludes all putrefactive bacteria. The putrefactive bacteria having access through the wound caused by artificial inoculation, feed upon the tissues destroyed by the inoculated germ, and thus the two acting in conjunction make the destruction of the fruit much more rapid and complete. The uniformity of the results obtained seems to favor the latter assumption.

SUMMARY.

A decay of green fruits on tomato plants grown in the greenhouse seemed from microscopical examination to be of bacterial origin.

The fruit showed patches that looked watery, became depressed, and after a time turned blackish. Usually the disease started at the apical portion of the fruit. No evidences of a fungus were present. Attempts to separate a specific germ were apparently successful.

Introducing the supposed germ into the fruit by puncturing the epidermis in every instance produced a disease.

The disease caused by the germ from the cultures did not coincide very closely with that from natural infection, and there is still doubt if the two be the same.

No preventive measures can be suggested with the limited knowledge of the disease yet available.

Device for Supporting a Pasteur Flask.

By Katherine E. Golden.

Notes on the Microscopic Structure of Woods.

By Katherine E. Golden.

Movement of Protoplasm in the Hyphæ of a Mould.

By Katherine E. Golden.

Description of Certain Bacteria Obtained from Nodules of Various Leguminous Plants.

By Severance Burrage.

(A preliminary study on the constancy of the distribution of bacterial species in definite species of leguminous plants.)

It has been quite thoroughly proven that several different species of bacteria may be found in the nodules of various leguminous plants. The following questions, however, have not, it seems to me, been definitely settled with regard to them:

Does the same species of bacteria always occur in the same species of legume?

Does the same species of bacteria always occur throughout all the nodules on the same plant of any species of legume?

Does the same species of bacteria always occur in the nodules of all the plants in a field planted with one species of legume?

Does the same species of bacteria occur constantly in the same species of legume year after year?

The following descriptions are merely the beginning of an attempt to investigate and answer these questons.

For much of the culture work, I am indebted to Mr. T. R. Perry, one of the students in Purdue University last year.

SPECIES 1.

Separated twenty times from the nodules of Trifolium pratense.

MORPHOLOGY.

Bacilli with rounded ends, occurring sometimes singly, but generally in pairs. These bacilli measured from .75 to 1 mu in width, and 2 mu in length. Examination of Zoogloea masses on agar shows a distinct capsule formation sometimes measuring 3 mu in width and 4 mu in length.

BIOLOGICAL CHARACTERS.

An aerobic, liquefying, motile, chromogenic bacillus, growing well at room temperature, but slightly better at 37½ C°.

On gelatin plates the colonies are large and white, liquefying the gelatin in a very short time.

A funnel shaped liquefaction occurs in gelatin stab cultures in about 15 days, and a distinct greenish fluorescence is given to the liquid portion, while a white precipitate sinks to the bottom of the "funnel." After all the gelatin is liquefied, a distinct green mycoderm is formed on the surface.

On the agar streak there is a thin, spreading light-green growth which imparts a distinct fluorescence to the agar. On older cultures, this growth thickens and forms a luxuriant zoogloea mass all over the agar. It is from such conditions that the capsule stage may be obtained. Upon potato a slimy, yellowish, dirty-brown growth takes place along the line of inoculation, which growth becomes darker with age.

Milk is quickly coagulated, and the whey takes on a greenish fluorescence. This milk, however, remains neutral.

In solutions containing nitrates, all nitrates are changed to nitrites in from five to seven days.

Glucose solutions are not fermented.

SPECIES 2.

Separated several times from the nodules of Vicia sativa.

MORPHOLOGY.

In crushed nodules the "bacteroid" appearance is quite common, while on the various artificial culture media these are rarely seen. Upon these media, they appear as bacilli with rounded ends, often united in pairs. They measure .8 mu in width and 1.5 mu in length.

BIOLOGICAL CHARACTERS.

This form is a faculative anaerobe, motile, non-liquefying, non-chromogenic. Grows well at the room temperature, and better at the body temperature. In gelatin stab cultures a line of very small colonies is formed along the line of puncture.

On agar plates the colonies appear in thirty-six hours, the surface colonies having a whitish appearance, while the deeper ones have a yellowish tinge.

The agar streak gives rise to a slimy, viscous, whitish growth, having no tendency to spread over the agar.

On potato, a rather restricted whitish growth takes place very slowly, and this growth is very slimy.

In solutions containing nitrates, after twenty days, a considerable portion have been reduced to nitrites, but not all, as there was positive test for nitrates as well as for nitrites.

Glucose solutions are not fermented.

Milk is not coagulated, yet is rendered strongly acid.

SPECIES 3.

Separated in several instances from nodules of Phaseolus nasus.

MORPHOLOGY.

Bacilli with rounded ends, usually united in pairs.

Measurement, 1.5 mu in width, 3 mu in length.

BIOLOGICAL CHARACTERS.

An aerobic, liquefying, motile nonchromogenic bacillus, which grows very slowly at the room temperature, but quickly at the body temperature. In gelatin stab cultures the liquefaction occurs in a straight line across the tube. The whole mass of gelatin becoming liquefied in 15 days.

On gelatin plates the colonies reach one-sixteenth of an inch in diameter, circular in outline.

On agar plates, the colonies are also about one-sixteenth of an inch in diameter, but are somewhat irregular in outline, and very finely granular.

On the agar streak, there is a luxuriant dirty-white, slimy growth, giving a very slight fluorescence.

On potato, there is at first a flesh-colored growth, later becoming a dirty white, and on the very old cultures, a brown.

Glucose solutions are not fermented.

Nitrate solutions give a fair test for nitrites after 24 days.

Milk is in no respect changed by this species.

SPECIES 4.

Found in several nodules on Trifolium hybridum.

MORPHOLOGY.

Bacilli occurring usually in pairs, rarely singly.

In the nodules, these bacilli measure 1.5 mu in width, and 4 mu in length. When taken from culture media they measure 1.75 mu in width and 5 mu in length.

BIOLOGICAL CHARACTERS.

This form is a facultative anaerobe, non-liquefying, non-chromogenic bacillus, quite actively motile. Grows better at the body temperature than at the room temperature.

In gelatine stab cultures there is a scattered growth of individual colonies along the line of inoculation, without liquefaction of the gelatin. An irregular button-like growth takes place on the surface of the gelatin. In bouillon rendered slightly acid, no growth whatever took place, while in neutral bouillon an abundant growth occurred.

On agar streak a non-spreading flesh-colored growth appears, and on potato a light lead colored growth follows the line of inoculation which becomes slimy after four days.

Glucose solutions are not fermented.

Nitrate solutions are wholly reduced to nitrites.

Milk is unchanged.

SPECIES 5.

Found in nodules on several plants of Trifolium reflexum.

MORPHOLOGY.

Bacilli usually arranged in pairs, rarely singly. They measure .5 mu in width, and 1.5 mu. in length.

BIOLOGICAL CHARACTERS.

This species is a non-liquefying, non-chromogenic, motile, facultative anaerobic bacillus, which grows very well at the room temperature, but not so well at the body temperature.

On gelatin stab cultures a few scattered colonies appear along the line of inoculation, and a button-like growth on the surface. The gelatin is not liquefied in two weeks.

On agar streak, a whitish growth follows the line of inoculation.

On potato the growth is a yellowish, lead-colored one, following the line of inoculation.

Glucose solutions are not fermented.

Nitrate solutions are completely reduced to nitrites in three days.

Milk is coagulated, but remains neutral.

Other species are now being worked upon, which have been separated from many other leguminous plants, including crimson clover, locust, small white clover, whippoorwill cow pea, black cow pea, and alfalfa.

A Few Mycological Notes for July and August, 1900, Wells and Whitley Counties.

By E. B. Williamson.

An interest in the doings which go on in fields and woods is natural to everyone, bearing, as all of us do, in our own brains, cells which still retain the impress given them as they developed and multiplied to gradually make man, by the cunning of his intellect, master of his environment. Interest is attracted most easily to those everyday, more conspicuous and beautiful objects, and those which have never been dangerous to man during the period of his later evolution. So at the present time we have popular illustrated works on birds, butterflies and

flowering plants, and when the Garden shall have faded into a more correct perspective, we may expect some such popular treatises on the humble though usually beautiful, creatures which go with heads in the dust. But I leave it to the student of psychogony to discover why the fastidious human so often turns with loathing from a mushroom. It would seem that these plants, by their graceful adaptive forms and varied colors, could easily conquer the feelings which seem to frequently exist only because of the falsely suggestive name of "toadstools" commonly given to all species of the Agaricaceae. However, an interest in these larger fungi is felt by many, and one purpose of this brief note is to call attention to two recently published works which make possible at least a general knowledge of the forms to be found in the United States.

The first of these books is "Moulds, Mildews and Mushrooms," by Dr. Underwood, published by Henry Holt & Company. Keys enable the student to trace specimens to their genera, and notes on distribution, habitat, etc., conspicuous species, and a full bibliography are given. The second book is "A Thousand Fungi," by Charles McIlvaine, published by the Bowen-Merrill Company. Many fine plates from photographs and water color studies illustrate a large number of species, especially the commoner and more conspicuous forms. This work is decidedly less scientific that the first, and the many notes are usually intended especially for the mycophagist.

To the best of my knowledge those who gather fungi for food purposes in Wells County, and doubtless also in other portions of the State, confine themselves exclusively to the morel. This species is not rare in the spring. It belongs to another group than the one to which other mushrooms, as they are known, belong. Near Bluffton a species of *Geoglossum*, a genus belonging to the same order as *Morchella*, was not rare in low woods in August. It was not found in sufficient quantities to cook, but eaten raw had a nutty flavor, woody texture.

In low woods on and about rotting logs in Wells and Whitley counties during August *Clavarias* were common. *C. cristata* seemed to be the common species. Underwood says none of them are deleterious, and McIlvane recommends some of them especially for soups. In past years species of *Hydnum* have been observed commonly in the two counties mentioned above, but this year, possibly because of the little time spent in the woods compared with some former years, none were seen.

On August 17 an oak stump growing in a thick woods near Bluffton was found literally covered with *Polyporus sulfureus*. No other mass of color could have clothed the stump to render it more conspicuous in the dark woods. The fungus was young and tender, and a number of persons ate of it sliced and stewed. The flavor possibly suggested veal. I have seen this species growing more in the open on logs where it was almost completely pulverized by insect larvae.

Of the Boletaceae three genera were observed in Wells County—*Fistulina*, *Boletus* and *Boletinus*. None of these were tested for their edible qualities. *Fistulina hepatica* was found only once, on August 25. *Boletinus porosus* grew in shaded woods among old leaves. The short stipe and mottle yellow-ochre and burnt umber pileus of this species render even large specimens six or seven inches in diameter inconspicuous. One species of *Boletus* was common in both Whitley and Wells counties, but was not specifically identified. Height, two inches; diameter of pileus, one and one-half inches; pileus above, chocolate brown, reddish or reddish yellow; flesh, white or very pale yellow, when broken becoming bluish, then very dark yellow; tubes yellow; stipe solid, reddish yellow, not annulated.

Pleurotus ostreatus to the mycophagist is one of the most valuable fungi in northern Indiana. About Bluffton it was found especially on the northern exposures of elm logs which still held their bark, though it has a wide range of habitat. To some its flavor is as good as any mushroom, and the quantities that can often be gathered after a rain from one log recommend it. It often becomes soggy during a rainy spell, but if it is not too much infested with larvae this does not interfere with its edibility. Fried in butter this species is as good as cooked any other way. It is attacked by more enemies than any other woods species of fungus I have noticed. At least two or three species of mollusca, two diptera, possibly a dozen coleoptera and two hymenopetera infest it. A friend reports grasshoppers feeding on it. Centipedes are often found among the gills, being there doubtless in search of insect prey.

Amanita phalloides was found once in a cleared spot in a thin woods near Shriner Lake, Whitley County. This was the only one of the few deadly mushrooms seen during the season. A species which is perhaps dangerous is *Lepiota morgani*. It reaches the maximum of size for an Agaricaceae. One specimen collected at Bluffton was ten inches high, and the pileus was eleven inches in diameter. Another specimen broken off at the ground weighed eleven ounces. I saw the species growing at only two

stations and at one of these it formed an incomplete giant fairy ring as has been described. At Bluffton eight persons ate freely of this species, and none suffered any inconvenience. It is generally accepted that genuine cases of mushroom poisoning have never resulted from eating decomposing nonpoisonous species. But is it possible that the ripening of the spores might develop some minor poison? The specimens of *L. morgani* eaten at Bluffton were in every case young and the gills were not colored by the spores. Several small species of *Lepiota* were common in the woods during August, but none of these were specifically determined. One of them had the pileus usually under an inch in diameter, white, the umbone dark wood brown. As it aged the margin of the disc became a delicate and beautiful blue.

Another dangerous species is *Clitocybe illudens*. This was found twice near Shriner Lake, growing on stumps, once in an open field, the second time in the woods. None were cooked. Dr. Underwood says it is unwholesome; Mr. McIlvaine says it is poisonous to some, and its odor is certainly not attractive. It possesses fully the phosphorescent property attributed to it by authors. *Clitocybe monadelpha* was found twice near Bluffton, each cluster growing on the ground in low, thick woods. Another species was very common about logs in woods. It was gray or light brown in color, thin, woody, and wine-glass shaped. The odor if long continued was sickening. On two occasions, when I had a quantity of it in the room where I was working, it all but nauseated me, though I am not easily offended through my olfactory organ.

Collybia radicata was common in Wells County, and it and two larger species of the same genus, all growing in woodland, were frequently eaten. They have nothing in particular to recommend them. *Russula emetica* was taken in Wells County and *Russula roseipes* in Whitley County. The latter species was eaten raw. It had a nutty flavor much like *Marasmius*. A species of *Cantharellus* was found at Bluffton, August 25, but was not identified.

After rains *Marasmius oreades* appears abundantly on the lawn about my home near Bluffton. The fairy rings were seldom well marked. We could not say that the flavor of this species was superior to that of some larger mushrooms which are usually more easily collected. However, the large number of *Marasmius* which may sometimes occur within a small area make it possible to gather a quantity of caps without much labor. *Panus strigosus* was found near Bluffton, August 19. A single individual

grew from a decayed spot in a living tree. It was a beautiful specimen and suggested *Pleurotus ostreatus*. *Pluteus cervinus* was common both in Wells and Whitley counties, growing on very old logs, and once in a mass of rotting sawdust, in the woods. The pileus varies greatly in coloration. The species was often eaten, but unless fried crisp it has a rather unpleasant flavor. A species of *Galera*, apparently *flava*, was not rare in the woods about Bluffton, growing in clusters on decaying logs. It was cooked and the caps retained most of their bright yellow or orange color. It might be used as "trimming" for a dish of larger species.

Agaricus campestris was taken in pastures, but I did not find it in quantities as it is often found. A single specimen taken in the woods near Bluffton seemed to be *A. silvaticus*. In the same pastures and in thin woodland, often on manure, *Psathyrella* was common. All the specimens seen seemed to belong to one species, undetermined

Belonging to another order are the puffballs, the larger species of which are among the most valuable and delicate fungi. Representatives of three genera were observed this season about Bluffton. *Geaster* was found a number of times in thin woodland. *Calvatia* was found a few times. The best way to cook it is like egg plant. In former years *Calvatia* has often been observed in great abundance, occurring at the edges of woods or in thin woodland. Specimens not less than eighteen inches in diameter have been seen, and individuals eight or ten inches in diameter were not rare. A species of *Lycoperdon*, which suggested a sea-urchin with the spines removed, was common in pastures. Its diameter seldom exceeded two inches; it seemed to ripen rapidly, and it was usually infested with larvae, so none were cooked.

The Kankakee Salamander.

By T. H. Ball.

The Eel Question and the Development of the Conger Eel.

(Abstract.)

By C. H. Eigenmann.

The eel question, or "when, how and where does the eel reproduce," which is as old as history, was in part solved by Grassi, who in 1897 found

that one of the numerous species of Leptocephali found near Messina is the larva of the eel. The eel is said to seek the deeper water, where it deposits its eggs and then dies. During the past summer the eggs of the Conger eel were taken by the U. S. Fish Commission vessel Grampus on the surface of the Gulf Stream. This is the first notice of an eel egg outside of the Mediterranean. A full account of these eggs will appear in the Bulletin of the U. S. Fish Commission.

The Mounting of the Remains of Megalonyx Jeffersoni from Henderson, Kentucky.

By C. H. Eigenmann.

During the fire of the Museum of the Indiana University in 1882 the bones of the Megalonyx belonging to the University were away to be figured. In this way this specimen was saved from the destruction that overtook most of the other specimens in the collections. The trustees have recently decided to have the specimen mounted. The bones have been mounted in their relative positions without reconstruction of the lost parts. It came originally from Henderson, Kentucky.

Contribution Toward the Life History of the Squeteague.

(Abstract.)

By C. H. Eigenmann.

The Squeteague is one of the important food fishes of Narragansett and Buzzard's Bay. During the past summer I studied the habits of the young of this fish. The details will be published in the Bulletin of the U. S. Fish Commission.

A New Oceanic Fish.

[Abstract.]

By C. H. Eigenmann.

A new species of Centrolophine fishes was taken during last summer under a medusa in the Gulf Stream off Newport, R. I. It will be described in detail in the Bulletin of the U. S. Fish Commission.

A New Species of Cave Salamander from the Caves of the Ozarks in Missouri.

[Abstract.]

By C. H. Eigenmann.

While collecting in the caves of Missouri I found a species of Spelerpes rather abundant. It was taken in Wilson's Cave, Rockhouse Cave, Fisher's Cave and also near Marble Cave. It proved to be a new species which is the fourth salamander known to inhabit the caves of North America. It is a twilight species rather than a strictly cave species, being found within a short distance from the entrance of the cave in all instances.

An Addition to the Fishes Occurring in Indiana.

By L. J. Rettger.

Some Observations of the Daily Habits of the Toad (Bufo Lentiginosus).*

By J. Rollin Slonaker.

Wishing to observe the daily habits of the toad and to see if it would hibernate if kept in a warm room during the winter months, a medium-sized female toad (Bufo lentiginosus) was secured October 8th. Not having a suitable place ready for her, she was placed temporarily in a running water aquarium. Here she could climb upon some bricks and be out of the water, but it was evidently too damp, for she showed signs of uneasiness.

On the 16th she was noticed to shed and swallow her skin. This I find is not an uncommon occurrence. October 19th she weighed 59.6 g., and was transferred to a dry earth aquarium. Here she made a hollow in the soft dirt under some leaves and seemed perfectly at home.

*These observations were made at Clark University during the year 1897-8.

It was interesting to see the way she made a hollow, or buried herself. She always used the same method, pushing the dirt to each side with her hind legs and shoving herself backward with her fore legs.

She was accurate in predicting changes in temperature, appearing very hungry, and after eating, burying herself completely before a decided fall in temperature. Before rising temperature she seemed less concerned about getting her food and would not cover herself completely, usually leaving her head out as though waiting for insects.

Plenty of grasshoppers and flies were kept in the aquarium, and she ate freely each day till November 1st, when a cold wave arrived and the room cooled off during the night. This time she buried herself completely. Neither did she again appear nor show signs of life till November 29th, when she slowly emerged. This may be spoken of as a short period of hibernation.

She was in and out almost every day after this, and on December 7th she ate three flies and 2.8 g. beefsteak. In regard to their eating, toads show the same peculiarity that frogs do, in that they will not attempt to take anything that is not in motion. In order to get the toad to eat meat I threaded a small piece on a string and twirled it before her. Her attention would first be attracted by the moving object, and after gazing at it for a few seconds she would quickly run out her tongue and take it. The whole process is almost instantaneous, and one can see but a flash of light red and hear the shutting of her mouth.

After eating this amount she refused to take any more, and buried herself, as I supposed, for another hibernation. But the next day she was out again and ate a fly. On the day following she ate 12 flies and 3 g. of meat. I continued feeding her every few days and, when hungry, she would eat frozen or stale meat and thrust her tongue at any near moving object. With the exception of cold "snaps," when she would remain covered up two or three days at a time, she showed no further signs of hibernation throughout the winter.

On February 14th she weighed 88.9 g. This shows that though there was a tendency to hibernate at first, it did not manifest itself again, for an animal loses weight during hibernation. February 20th she weighed 97 g., showing a gain of 8.5 g. in six days. This rapid increase in weight was probably due to the nutritive diet of beef and to the rapid secretion of eggs.

March 2d she remained several hours in the water, and I have no doubt that she would have deposited her eggs if she had had a mate. At this time her weight was 104.7 g. Her appetite always appeared good, and though I had only meat to give her for two months, she usually took some whenever it was offered her. She always knew when she had enough meat, in fact was never very eager to take it. But with flies she was gluttonous, became excited and eager, and always had room for one more, as shown by the following day's record.

I confined a large number of flies in the aquarium with her. When she heard and saw the flies buzzing about she became very much excited and nervous, and immediately began hopping about and catching them. When thus excited, the long toes of the hind feet always had a peculiar twitching, while the remainder of her body would be comparatively motionless. It was interesting to see how rarely she missed her aim and how rapidly she ate them. At first she averaged about four per minute. Being curious to know how many she would eat, I watched and counted. When she had eaten 40 her rate began to slacken, though she was still anxious and would approach nearer when a fly was beyond her reach. At 50 she showed less energy in the chase. When 60 had disappeared she simply waited till they came within reach of her tongue, while about every third or fourth fly swallowed she would squirm and twist as though making room for one more. When she had eaten 76 I was called away. When I returned about an hour later the remaining 15 or 20 flies had disappeared. Some of these, however, may have been eaten by two or three small frogs that were confined in the same aquarium. One would think she would not want anything more soon, but the next day she was ready for more, and averaged about 40 flies each day.

The greatest weight she reached was 111.5 g. on a diet of meat and flies. It was also interesting to note that if, when she had eaten all the meat that she wanted and had begun to back into the ground, a fly with clipped wing was put before her she would quickly take it, or, if it should run out of her reach, would eagerly give chase.

One day I placed a medium-sized garter snake in the aquarium to see the effect. The toad was out and happened to be close to the side of the aquarium. As the snake crawled slowly toward her seeking a means of escape, her sides began to swell out while she slowly turned her broad back toward the snake. This made her resemble a clod of dirt more than

a toad. Evidently she knew that flight was useless and, as a place of concealment was not at hand at that late moment, her safety lay in protective coloration and in resembling a toad as little as possible.

April 20th I placed a male of the same species in the aquarium, thinking she would lay her eggs, but she would have absolutely nothing to do with him. As there seemed to be no likelihood of further development I changed them to a small park which I had prepared in a sunny part of the yard. It was mainly composed of sod, but in one corner was an area of soft earth, while in the center was a large pan of water. Here they mated at once and spent the greater part of two days hopping about, resting part of the time in the water. May 12th they buried themselves completely in the soft dirt to await the passing of a cold wave. When the cold wave had passed they emerged and the mating ceased without the deposition of eggs.

Among the things the toad was observed to eat during her captivity were ants, flies, grasshoppers, bees, wasps and many other insects which found their way within her reach. The eating of bees and wasps was followed by no ill effects except a momentary twisting or wincing. By far the greater part of her food consisted of flies and ants. These are household pests, and since the toad will average 40 or more each day it is needless to say that it is a very useful animal and one that should be protected.

The Methods and Extent of the Illinois Ichthyological Survey.

By Thomas Large.

At the present time the Natural History Survey of the Illinois State Laboratory of Natural History is working on an extensive report on the Fishes of Illinois. This is a continuation of the work begun in 1878 and carried on with many interruptions since that time by Prof. S. A. Forbes and his collaborators. It is the purpose to have every fish known to occur within the State accurately described, with complete statement of all that is known concerning food, habits and breeding, and to have the geographical distribution indicated on maps. In addition to this it is the purpose to illustrate each species with colored plates reproduced from water-color

drawings of living fish. The number of species occurring is in the neighborhood of two hundred.

At present several lines of work are in progress: At the Biological Station on the Illinois River, located in the past two summers at Meredosia, aquaria were fitted in the floating laboratory and a gasoline engine and pump on the shore made to furnish clear water in which colors of living fish were studied for color descriptions and were painted by the laboratory artists. The field work for the geographical distribution has been pushed forward by means of wagon and launch expeditions and by volunteer collectors. The launch has not been used sufficiently for extended excursions to make the experience of value to others. With the wagon two men were in the field for six weeks in the fall of 1899, making collections in the Big Vermillion and Kaskaskia rivers and their tributaries. In 1900, with the advantage of the experience of the previous year, an expedition was fitted out to make collections in eastern Illinois, with Golconda on the Ohio River as the objective point, and returning to Urbana, the starting place, through the western and central portion of the State. The equipment consisted of an ordinary covered grocer's delivery wagon and two horses, a 9x9 miner's pyramid tent, woolen blankets, a blue-flame oil stove, an aluminum cooking outfit, a supply of groceries and canned meats, five large milk cans for shipping collections home, "hand-cans" for killing specimens as soon as taken, a ten-foot minnow seine hung to fish three feet, a thirty-foot minnow seine hung to fish five feet, and a forty-yard minnow seine hung to fish six feet. The Baird nets are not serviceable in the muddy streams of Illinois, as the bag collects too much mud. The party, consisting of two men who had had experience in such work, made no attempt to secure accommodations from farmers more than horse feed and water, experience of the previous year proving it to be very expensive in time and temper. Occasionally stops were made at hotels. The entire distance covered was about six hundred miles, in six weeks' time. The cost of subsistence in field, including some repairs, was about ten dollars per week.

In preserving fish the laboratory uses 10 per cent. formalin solution for killing, in which the fish is put as soon as taken from the water. In this the fish die with fins expanded. After remaining a few hours in this solution they are wrapped in cheese-cloth and transferred to a weaker solution (about 1 per cent. to 5 per cent.), for shipment. After being brought into the laboratory they are bottled in a solution consisting of 70 parts

95 per cent. alcohol, four parts glycerine, one part of formalin, and twenty parts of water. In this solution preservation is secured without the brittleness resulting from high per cent. alcohol.

The method of this institution in caring for collections may prove valuable to those interested in museum methods. Each catch is kept separate and given an accessions number referring to all data concerning it, which is entered in an accessions catalogue. The species are then separated and bottled, with tags (similar to those attached) on the outside and inside of the bottles.

Ac. No. Sp. No. Jor. & Ev. No.

Ac. No. **Sp. No.** **Jor. & Ev. No.**

Those on the inside are made of ledger paper and written with lead-pencil; those for the outside are written with India ink. The tags bear accessions number, a number referring to the species list of the laboratory, and a number referring to the species number in Jordan & Evermann's "Fishes of North and Middle America." All bottles containing a particular species are racked together in series according to accessions number and placed in shelves. The racks used are wooden trays of two sizes, the larger 4½x15 inches and meant to be wide enough to hold a two-quart fruit jar. The smaller are for vials and small bottles, and are 2x13 inches. This arrangement is exceedingly convenient for ready reference to any particular fish desired.

The plan of securing collections from volunteers in localities from which materials were needed for study of geographical distribution, was put in operation in April, 1900. It commends itself because of excellent results secured and the comparatively light cost. Letters inviting co-operation were sent to high school teachers and others, in localities that had not already been covered by field work. To those responding were sent two pairs of hip boots, a twenty-five foot minnow seine, a five-gallon milk can and a quantity of formalin, with directions for catching, labeling and preserving. In return for the service each collector receives a named set of the fishes from his locality. As a result of the volunteer work of the spring and summer a large triangular area lying between the Illinois and Mississippi rivers as far north as a line from Peoria to Rock Island was quite thoroughly worked, besides several other localities. Some collectors made collections representing entire counties.

Additions to the Indiana List of Dragonflies with a Few Notes.

By E. B. Williamson.

ADDITIONS.

1. *Calopteryx aequabilis* Say. Whiting, Lake County, June 9, 1900, along a ditch which drains into Calumet River, one male; and Wolf Lake, Lake County, July 21, 1900, two males. Clarence C. Bassett.

2. *Lestes eurinus* Say. Elkhart, June 8, 1900, one female. R. J. Weith.

3. *Enallagma calverti* Morse. Lake Maxinkuckee, May 27, 1900, two males, one female. Howard North.

4. *Nasiaeschna (Aeschna) pentacantha* Rambur. Banks of St. Joe River, Elkhart, June 10, 1900, two females. R. J. Weith.

5. *Aeschna multicolor* Hagen. City limits, Elkhart, September 5 and October 12, 1899, three females, one identified by Dr. Calvert. R. J. Weith.

6. *Sympetrum albifrons* Charpentier. Bluffton, Indiana, September 9, 1900. E. B. Williamson.

7. *Libellula exusta* Say. Woods near Simonton Lake, May 15 and 20, 1900. R. J. Weith.

The State list now numbers 91 species of Odonates. Four of the above additions are due to Mr. Weith, who has also added several species, known from other points in the State, to his local list. Collections are being made at Lake Maxinkuckee, Winona Lake, Evansville, and perhaps at other points, so further additions to the list may be expected, and our knowledge of seasonal and geographical range within the State is certain to be augmented. Descriptions of two of the species mentioned above are unfortunately not found in "The Dragonflies of Indiana." They are given in the notes which follow.

NOTES AND CORRECTIONS.

1. *Enallagma calverti* Morse is of the color type of *En. doubledayi* Selys. The male may be recognized by having the superior abdominal appendages much shorter than the inferiors, in profile appearing like a short cylinder with a rounded apex which is usually distinctly notched below the middle. Mr. Morse's original description of the male of this species follows: "Abd. 23–25mm., hind wing 17–19.5mm. Prothorax greenish black, the following pale (bluish): sides; a transverse line on anterior lobe; the hind margin and a cuneiform spot on each side of

posterior lobe. Thorax with a rather narrow mid-dorsal stripe (sometimes divided by a mere line of blue, most distinct anteriorly), and a very narrow humeral stripe, wider in front, especially at the suture, and a spot on second lateral suture, black. A wide ante-humeral stripe, equal to or wider than the mid-dorsal black stripe, blue. Abdomen blue, the following black: A spot on base of 1; a transverse lunule (convex side forward, doubly concave behind) near apex and a narrow marginal band on 2; an apical spot connected with marginal band on 3 and 4; apical third of 5, two-thirds of 6, five-sixths of 7, and all of 10.

"Superior appendages short, one-fourth to one-third as long as 10, blunt, with the apex directed downward and slightly notched in profile; the upper limb thick and rolled inward, the lower limb thin, rolled inward and upward, appearing like a small, rounded, inwardly projecting shelf on the lower edge of the apex of the appendage. In profile the upper apical angle is very obtusely rounded, the lower slightly notched. Inferior appendages longer, two-thirds as long as 10, rather slender, tapering, slightly curved upward, directed upward and backward, the lower margin convex throughout." Nevada, Wyoming and other western States, and Massachusetts. This is an interesting addition to the list of *Enallagmas* known to occur in Indiana, bringing the number to thirteen, and leaving two regional species, *doubledayi* and *aspersum*, yet to be discovered.

2. *Ischnura kellicotti* Williamson sometimes has the blue ante-humeral stripe of the thorax interrupted as it is normally in *Nehallennia posita* and rarely in *Ischnura verticalis* and *Enallagma germinatum*. Individuals were taken which had the stripe continuous on one side and interrupted on the other. The species was very abundant at Shriner, Round and Cedar Lakes, July and August, 1900, found only about the white water-lily beds. Orange females were numerous.

3. Dr. Calvert has recently called attention to the fact that *Gomphus externus* as identified by Kellicott and as described in "The Dragonflies of Indiana," is in reality *Gomphus crassus*. What is said of *Gomphus externus* on pages 289 and 290 of "The Dragonflies of Indiana," excepting geographical range, belongs to *Gomphus crassus*. *Gomphus crassus* is known from Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana and Illinois. *Gomphus externus* has been taken in Illinois and westward in Nebraska, New Mexico and Texas. It must be dropped from the Indiana list, though it may be found in the State in the future. It may be separated from *fraternus* and *crassus* by the following points: In *externus* the two lateral thoracic stripes are complete, not shortened or interrupted. *Externus* has the dorsum of 9 and 10 with a yellow band as usual in *crassus*. The appendages of the male of *externus*, as figured in the "Monographie des Gomphines," plate XXI, fig. 2, as seen in profile, somewhat resemble fig. 20, plate VI, "Dragonflies of Indiana," excepting

that they are more acute and the lower edge is less angular. The vulvar lamina in *externus*, as in *fraternus*, is not constricted at the middle as it is in *crassus*. In *externus* the lamina is bifid for almost half its length; in *fraternus* it is bifid for scarcely more than a fourth of its length. *Fraternus* and *externus* are about the same in size.

On page 285, "Dragonflies of Indiana," the references should be to plate VI, and not plate VII, as there printed. Line 17 from the bottom, same page, for *Abdomen about 40 in length.* EXTERNUS, read *Abdomen about 38 in length.* FRATERNUS.

4. In "Occasional Memoirs of the Chicago Entomological Society," Vol. I, No. 1, March, 1900, pp. 17 and 18, Mr. James Tough has described and figured the appendages of the male of a very interesting species of *Gomphus* under the name of *Gomphus cornutus*. The author's description is quoted.

"Length, ♂, 55–57mm.; abdomen, 40–42mm.; hind wing, 32–33mm.

"Yellowish green, with black and brown markings. Face and occiput yellowish green, eyes posteriorly black above, yellowish below, occiput distinctly convex, notched in center and fringed with black hairs, vertex and antennae black. Prothorax black, with a geminate spot in center and a patch on each side, yellowish. Thorax yellowish green, except a narrow band, indistinct or absent anteriorly, on each side of mid-dorsal carina, also except humeral and antihumeral bands, and margins of first and second lateral sutures, all of which are brown. Legs black, front femora yellowish green below. Wings hyaline with viens black, pterostigma yellowish, and costa yellowish green. Abdomen of uniform thickness, black, a dorsal stripe or spot on segments 1–8, small and basal on 8, and a small quadrangular spot on 10, yellowish; dorsum of 9 entirely black.

"Superior appendages dull yellowish; seen from above, internal branches produced inward and backward until they meet, acute and spinose at tip; external branches short, rather broad, and tipped with a blunt spine. Inferior appendage, seen from above, slightly longer than superiors, spreading, the distance from tip to tip of outer extremities being more than twice the width of the tenth abdominal segment at base. From side view the internal branches of superiors are seen to bear a conical tooth about midway between base and apex; the inferior curving upward gradually and each branch bearing a curved spine at tip.

"Described from two male specimens, taken at Glen Ellyn, Du Page County, Illinois, one June 14, 1897, the other May 30, 1898."

Mr. Tough writes me that he thinks he has since taken the female of this species. The occiput is high, rounded, and in front is a triangular pyramid, its base bounded by the line between the vertex and occiput, and by lines drawn

from the extremities of this line to the middle point of the posterior edge of the occiput. This species will very probably be found to inhabit Indiana.

5. *Gomphus pallidus* Rambur. St. Joe River, June 8, 1900, one female. R. J. Weith.

6. *Gomphus spicatus* Hagen. Elkhart, May 20, 1900. R. J. Weith. In plate VI, "Dragonflies of Indiana," figs. 18 and 19 will *not* serve to distinguish the males of *Gomphus spicatus* and *G. descriptus*. Seen from above the superior appendages of *spicatus* have a distinct median external tooth; *descriptus* has the appendages angulated beyond the middle, but there is no tooth.

7. *Gomphus sp.* Page 294, "Dragonflies of Indiana," is a new species soon to be described by Mr. Hine.

8. With a knowledge of the nymph of *Tachopteryx thoreyi* another arrangement of the genera of the Gomphinae than that employed in the "Dragonflies of Indiana" becomes desirable. The arrangement of genera of the Gomphinae as worked out by Selys in his "Synopsis des Gomphines" and culminating with his final "Note sur la classification" in the fourth addition to the Synopsis, may be employed here for the genera taken in Indiana. The genera would then stand in this order: *Ophiogomphus, Dromogomphus, Gomphus, Progomphus, Hagenius, Tachopteryx, Cordulegaster.*

9. The genus *Nasiaeschna* has recently been established by Selys (Termèszetrajzi füzetek, XXIII, 1900, p. 93) for the species *Aeschna pentacantha* Rambur. In the key to genera in "The Dragonflies of Indiana" *pentacantha* will run out to the genus *Epiaeschna*. The genus *Nasiaeschna* is distinguished from *Epiaeschna* by the supplementary sector between the subnodal and median sectors being separated from the subnodal by one row of cells (two rows in *Epiaeschna*), by having the face excavated, by the absence of a dorsal spine on abdominal segment 10 in the male, and by the superior appendages of the male being shorter and less dilated.

10. *Aeschna multicolor* Hagen. Calvert (Odonata of Baja California, p. 509) has the following paragraph relating to the range of this species. "*Distribution.* Mexico (Cordova, Baja California), California, Texas, Dakota, Colorado, Yellowstone, British Columbia (Victoria)." In Bull. Geol. Surv. Terr. 1875, p. 591, Hagen says of it, "A decidedly western species." To find it in Indiana is a surprise. The following description is found in the Syn. Neur. N. A., 1861, p. 121. "Fuscous, spotted with blue, head blue (♂) or luteous (♀), front with a T spot, each side terminated with yellow, and a band before the eyes, black; thorax fuscous, dorsum each side with a stripe (interrupted or absent in the female), sides, each side with two oblique ones blue (♂) or yellow (♀); feet black, femora

rufous above, the apex black, anterior femora beneath, luteous; abdomen moderate, slender, cylindrical, narrow behind the inflated base; fuscous, spotted with blue (♂) or yellow (♀), segments 3–10 with two large, apical spots, segments 3–8 with two triangular spots upon the middle, and a basal, divided spot each side, segment 2 with a medial interrupted fascia, and a broad apical one, blue or yellow; superior appendages of the male black, long, foliaceous, narrow, the base narrower, inwardly carinated, straight, curved inwardly before the apex, an elevated triangular lamina above, and a longer tooth placed more inferiorly; the apical tip acute, curved downwards; the inferior appendage, pale fuscous, one-half shorter, elongately triangular; appendages of the female moderate, fuscous, foliaceous, broader; wings hyaline, those of the female towards the apex, subflavescent, pterostigma short, fuscous, or luteous (♀); membranule fuscous, the base white; 16–17 antecubitals; 8–9 postcubitals. Length 65–67 mm. Alar expanse 90–100 mm. Pterostigma 3–3½ mm." Calvert (Odonata of Baja California, p. 503) describes the superior appendage as having the apex distinctly forked when viewed in profile. "Front wings with discoidal triangle 4–6-celled, internal triangle 2-celled, rarely free, 3–4 other median cross-veins, 1–2 supratriangulars, first and sixth or seventh antecubitals thicker. Hind wings with discoidal triangle 4–5-celled, internal triangle 2-celled, 2–3 other median cross-veins, 1–2 supratriangulars, first and fifth or sixth antecubitals thicker. Male: anal triangle 3-celled; 10 with a small, median, basal, dorsal tooth and a smaller one on each side. Abdomen ♂ 47–51, ♀ 49. Hind wing ♂ 43–47, ♀ 45–47." (Calvert, Odonata of Baja California, p. 508).

11. *Didymops transversa* Say. Simonton Lake, May 15 and 20, 1900; and St. Joe River, Elkhart, May 29, 1900. R. J. Weith.

12. *Epicordulia princeps* Hagen. St. Joe River, Elkhart, July 7, 1900. R. J. Weith.

13. Males of *Sympetrum rubicundulum* and *Sympetrum obtrusum* exhibit but little difference in coloration. *Rubicundulum* has the face light brown, yellowish, darker above; *obtrusum* has the face white. The general body color of females of the two species is distinctive. *Obtrusum* and *rubicundulum* seem specifically distinct for the following reasons: both sexes offer differences in color and structure; they occur together, often in the same isolated swamp; and there seem to be no intermediate forms. On September 9, 1900, *obtrusum*, *rubicundulum* and *albifrons* were associated together in a small swamp surrounded by woodland in Wells County, near Bluffton. At a glance both sexes of *albifrons* may be recognized by the face, white below, shading above into a clear china blue, the frontal vesicle being of the same color.

14. The genus *Diplacodes* is distinguished from related genera: by the triangle of the fore wings long and narrow, free (usually) and followed by two rows of post-triangular cells (three or four rows in related genera); and by the last antenodal not continuous. *Diplacodes minusculum* could *not* be traced out by the key to genera, "Dragonflies of Indiana," p. 250. The hind lobe of the prothorax in this species is narrower than the middle lobe, sides straight, but with the hind margin emarginate, giving it a bilobed character. The supratriangular space is free and there are eight antecubitals in the front wings. In the arrangement of the genera in the "Dragonflies of Indiana" *Diplacodes* may be placed between *Pachydiplax* and *Nannothemis*. Old males of *Diplacodes minusculum*, like old males of *Nannothemis bella*, are entirely pruinose.

Eskers and Esker Lakes.

By Charles R. Dryer.

(Published in full in Journal of Geology, Vol. IX, p. 123.)

(Abstract.)

(1) The sand, gravel and till ridges around High Lake, Noble County, Indiana, with their associated lakes and kettleholes, are described and their structure and origin discussed. The till ridge is thought to be a frontal moraine, the others to be the result of subglacial drainage and the sliding or dumping of drift material into crevasses. These forms are so connected in space and related in structure as to render genetic classification difficult. The system as a whole constitutes an esker-kame-moraine.

(2) The esker system of Turkey Creek, Noble County, Indiana, is described. These sand ridges traverse the valley floor and nearly inclose the basin of Gordy's Lake. High and Gordy's lakes seem to constitute a distinct species for which the name *esker lakes* is proposed.

The paper is accompanied by two maps.

Spy Run and Poinsett Lake Bottoms*.

By J. A. Price and Albert Shaaf.

Spy Run and Poinsett Lake are located near Fort Wayne, Indiana, and to understand their history a knowledge of the region about Fort Wayne is necessary. This region is situated in that portion of the State which was formerly covered by the Erie ice-lobe. At different periods in its recession the end of the Erie ice-lobe was stationary, for a long time depositing large terminal moraines. Four of such moraines were thus formed, upon one of which, the first Erie moriane, Fort Wayne is located.

The territory in question lies on the first Erie moraine, a full description of which may be found in the Sixteenth, Seventeenth and Eighteenth Annual Reports of the State Geologist, and in Charles Dryer's "Studies of Indiana Geography." This moraine, a massive, well defined ridge with a hommocky surface, enters the State at the southeast corner of Adams County and follows the Wabash River to the northwest corner of Wells County, running parallel to the present shore line of Lake Erie; it then turns to the north and northeast and enters the southwest corner of Allen County. Increasing in width, it continues in a northeasterly direction and leaves the State at the northeast corner of Dekalb County.

As the ice continued to recede a large lake was formed northeast of the present site of Fort Wayne. The surplus waters of this glacial lake were drained into the head waters of the Wabash through the Erie-Wabash channel. Glacial Maumee Lake, as it was called, probably existed for many years, but as its eastern bank was a massive wall of ice it was doomed to destruction. As the ice melted the lake was slowly drained until it was entirely destroyed, and as the waters of the lake ebbed away its outlet dwindled and was finally silted up. St. Joseph and St. Mary's rivers, which had emptied at the point where the Erie-Wabash channel left the lake, now turned back and formed the Maumee, a slow, sluggish, meandering stream which wound itself across the old lake bottom.

The territory covered by the accompanying map lies about one and a half miles northwest of Fort Wayne, and north of the Wabash-Erie

* Credit is due Robert Feustel for his work on the accompanying map.

channel and west of the St. Joseph River. The Lake Shore and Michigan Southern Railroad passes along its eastern and the Grand Rapids and Indiana road along its western edge. It is crossed by two wagon roads, the Lima and the Goshen. Both basins are oblong, Spy Run Lake basin being about four-sevenths of a mile long and two-sevenths of a mile broad, Poinsett Lake basin being about one mile long and one-half of a mile broad.

The topography in general is smooth and level, with gentle swells here and there, characteristic of lake bottoms. The region is drained by Spy Run Creek and its tributary, the Poinsett. Numerous artificial channels are led into these streams which make the drainage more perfect. Where these channels do not occur, swamps are found as indicated on the accompanying map.

The origin of Poinsett and Spy Run lakes dates from interglacial times. These two lakes belonged to a large class of lakes which once diversified the surface of parts of the glaciated portion of the State, but which now have become extinct; irregular basins with rich soil and level bottoms remain to tell the story of their former existence. A number of these lakes were formed by glacial dams and may be divided into two classes: those produced by the irregular deposits of moranic material and those caused by the ice itself during the period of its continuance. It is quite probable that both of these causes united to form the two lakes under consideration. As the Erie ice-lobe withdrew to the northeast irregular deposits of glacial debris were left in its wake, forming knolls and basins; these basins were in the course of time filled by subsequent rains. The streams entering these basins may have been dammed by the ice front, when it occupied the position indicated by the lines *a b* on the accompanying map. The basins are enclosed at most places by rather steep banks, varying in height from ten to thirty or more feet. Between the basins and north of the stream the bank is low and gentle, running back for some two or three hundred yards. Indications of a shore line may be seen about half-way up this gentle slope, indicating a union of the two lakes.

The length of time during which these lakes existed may be inferred from the depth of the silt which accumulated over their bottoms. The accumulation of this silt has made favorable the growing of crops. Man has taken advantage of these conditions and where it is not too swampy is cultivating the soil. This is only one instance where the former

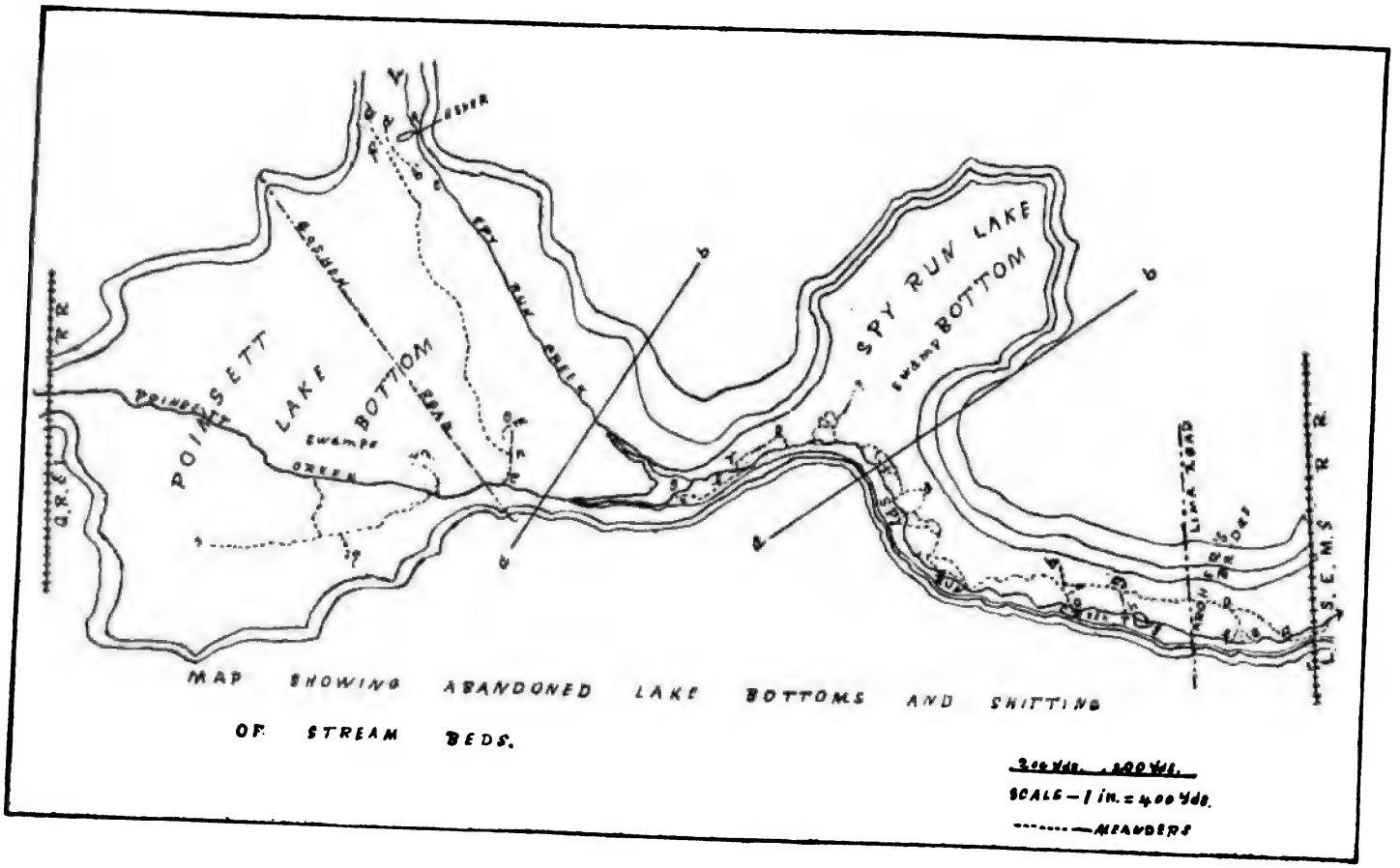
existence of glacial lakes has made favorable the conditions for man's occupancy. Maumee Lake basin, mentioned above, has a very rich soil, and yields some of the finest crops grown in the vicinity. Beyond the boundaries of our own State, and south of the line marking the farthest extension of the ice during the ice age, and south of lines marking periods of rest in its recession are many such basins: rivers were dammed, new lakes formed, and old ones enlarged, until to-day thousands of square miles of rich farming lands are found in the United States which would not otherwise have been here. The great wheat growing region and fine pasture lands of North Dakota are thus explained. "Such was the heritage which the great glacier of the ice age left as its parting gift, thus assuring the permanent prosperity of large and widespread regions of North America."

Abandoned Meanders of Spy Run Creek.

By J. A. Price and Albert Shaaf.

Spy Run Creek rises in the north central part of Washington Township, Allen County, and empties into the St. Mary's River, near Fort Wayne. It is a small, insignificant stream, but has, however, some noteworthy features, foremost of which is the marked shifting of its bed in and below Spy Run lake basin.

The head waters of this creek probably existed before the final retreat of the Erie ice lobe from the site of the first Erie moraine. The creek was dammed by the ice front, thus helping to form Spy Run Lake. The waters of the lake followed the ice in its gradual retreat and in this manner the lower extension of the creek was formed. At this time this part of the stream was probably much larger than at present. Its increased volume was due to the supply of water received from the lakes. It is impossible to say how long the stream was occupied in draining these lakes. At present, however, the stream has a well developed flood plain varying in width from two to three hundred yards. As a rule there are two or three annual overflows, during which time the waters cover a part or all of the flood plain. The depth of the water varies from six to eighteen or more inches. The strength of the current over the flooded area may be inferred from the fact that several years ago a rail fence



MAP SHOWING ABANDONED LAKE BOTTOMS AND SHIFTING OF STREAM BEDS.

crossing the bottoms was carried away. As the waters disappear from the flood plain very little sediment is left behind, owing to the fact that at this time the lower parts of the old lake bottoms are covered with water which serves as a filter. If this were not the case the old meanders that are now found on the flood plain would doubtlessly be filled up.

An inspection of the accompanying map will reveal the complexity of these meanders. In Poinsett Lake bottom the complexity is less than in and below Spy Run Lake bottom. There is one long abandoned channel (*fe*) crossing the bottoms from north to south parallel to the present channel of the stream, and entering Poinsett Creek below Poinsett bridge. The north half of this channel is well defined, having a width of three to six feet and a depth of one to three feet. Its bottom and banks are covered with a heavy growth of underbrush. Its northern end gradually decreases and finally disappears; this may be due to the fact that this part of the basin has been longer under cultivation. One hundred and fifty yards south of the north end of channel *fe*, and twenty-five yards east, lies a portion of an old meander marked *ab*. This channel is probably younger than that part of *fe* indicated by *de*. The stream left the old channel at *d* and occupied *abcg*, a part of which, *cg*, is still occupied; channel *cg* has probably been straightened by man. North of *c* the present channel is artificial, cutting diagonally through the east end of an esker at *p*. This portion as far north as was examined seems to be very young. The channel through the esker is narrow, with steep sides about ten or twelve feet high. This esker is eight or ten feet high and about one hundred and twenty-five yards long; it was connected with the uplands at *p*. Channel *fe* connects with a short, crooked channel, marked *mn*, in the southeastern part of the basin. This channel marks the lowest part of the southeastern portion of the lake bottom and was probably the last part covered by the lake waters. This last fact is indicated by the crookedness and blind ending of the channel. Between points *e* and *g* there are two or three small meanders along Poinsett Creek not marked on the map. Two abandoned meanders are found between the lakes; one, *kl*, belongs to Poinsett Creek, and the others, *rs*, to Spy Run Creek. The former is very recent, the stream having been turned from its course by the artificial channel *kg*. Below point *l*, at the sharp turn in the creek, the bank on the east and convex side is steep and nearly perpendicular; on the opposite side a flood plain

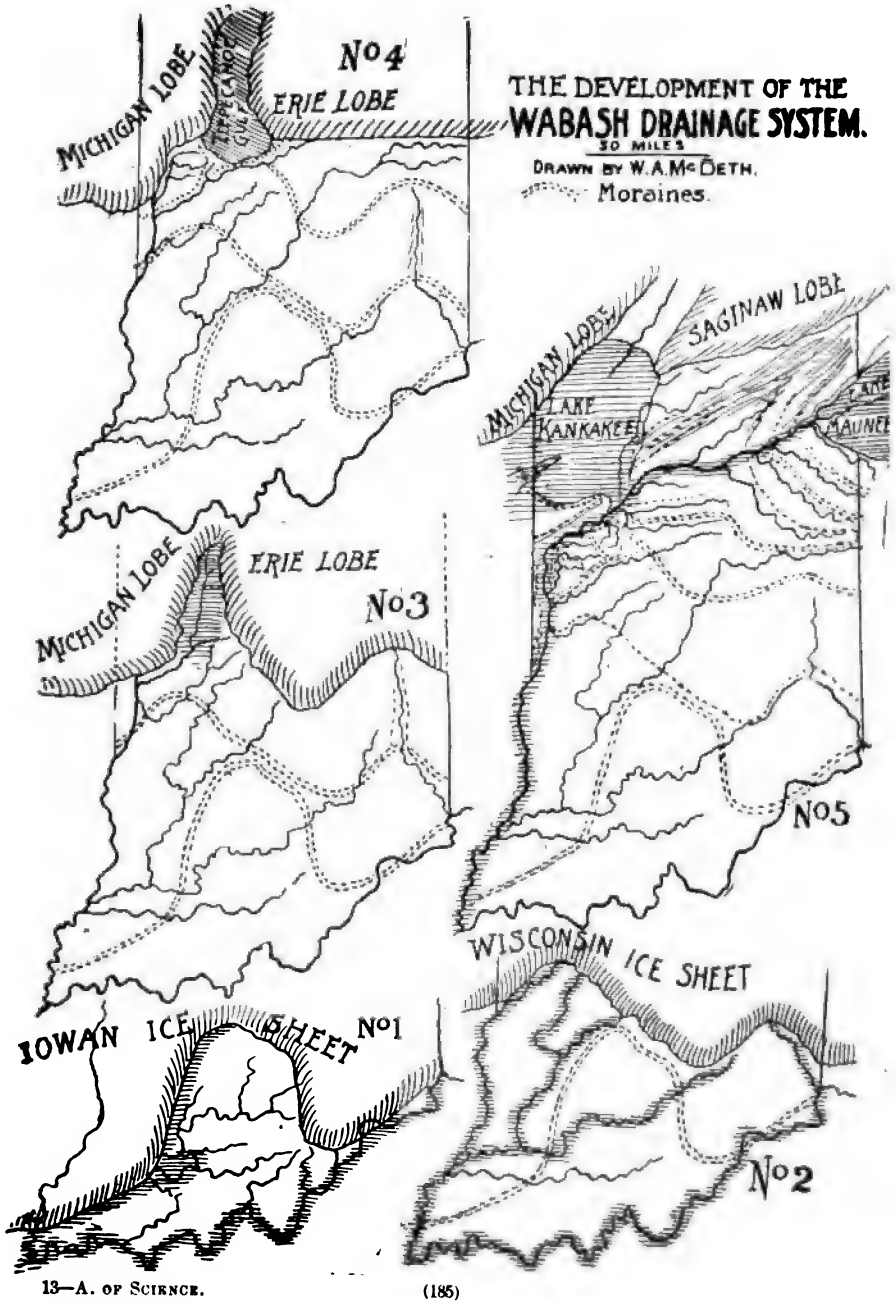
is developing. In the southwest part of Spy Run Lake bottom occurs a complex system of old channels which indicate the part of the lake last drained. This is further shown by the more or less swampy condition of this part. Below the lake bottom the system of meanders is so complex that it is impossible to trace out, with any degree of certainty, the different stages which occurred in the shifting of the stream bed. Along the north side of the flood plain there is an old channel which seems to be the oldest in the system. Near the south side, where the stream is now located, the channels are less obscured, indicating that the creek has shifted its position from north to south and suggesting that probably the complex system of meanders is due to this migration. A number of cross channels connect the old channel on the north with the present one. In developing this system of meanders the stream may have followed channel *abc*, leaving it at *c* and entering its present channel, first at *d* and then at *e* and *f*. It then probably left the old channel at *g* and crossed to its present one by the cross channel *gh*, and at *b* by channel *bo*. Above this point the complexity increases, the meanders are smaller, with a greater number of cross channels. Four very young meanders lie south of the stream, one of which, *rs*, is at times occupied by part of the stream, forming a small island.

The Development of the Wabash Drainage System and the Recession of the Ice Sheet in Indiana.

By W. A. McBeth.

The development of the Wabash drainage system has now been worked out to such an extent as to show that it is not only a subject of interest in itself, but also has an important bearing on the question of the movement and recession of the North American ice sheet. The whole of the axial stream, except a few miles near its mouth and perhaps 30,000 of the 33,000 square miles comprised in its basin, were buried beneath the ice one or more times, and there is scarcely a tributary which does not show plainly the effects of the influence of the ice sheet in determining its course and its drainage area.

Along the line of the lower Wabash, the earlier ice approached within twelve or fifteen miles of the Ohio River, and almost to the limit of ice


THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE
WABASH DRAINAGE SYSTEM.
30 MILES
DRAWN BY W.A. McDETH.
Moraines.
No4
MICHIGAN LOBE
ERIE LOBE
No3
MICHIGAN LOBE
ERIE LOBE
SAGINAW LOBE
MICHIGAN LOBE
LAKE KANKAKEE
No5
WISCONSIN ICE SHEET
IOWAN ICE SHEET
No1
No2

movement the evidence of obstruction and readjustment appears. Near the southern limit of the drift the Patoka River is an example of a stream made up of several sections. Three northwestward flowing streams were obstructed in their lower courses by the ice, and compelled to seek westward outlets across divides along the ice border. The lower course of White River was also obstructed and the part within the unglaciated area ponded up in its deep valley through the Knobstone. In the main stream and in many of its tributaries temporary lakes were formed which overflowed over the ice or along the ice border.

West White River is conspicuously a border drainage line as far up as northern Monroe County, as shown in its course through Owen, Greene and Daviess counties.

The position of the Shelbyville moraine indicates that Raccoon Creek was in existence through half its length before the Wabash was uncovered north of Vigo County. Further recession northward brought Sugar Creek into existence. This stream is very distinctly of border drainage type, as shown by the prominent moraine along its north bank from its mouth to southwestern Clinton County. After further recession of the ice sheet Coal Creek took its way north of a region of morainic uplands, until it came against a strong north and south moraine which deflected its north branch in a great bend, remarkably like that of the Wabash. The part of this stream above its great bend is comparatively meandering and its valley, which is very shallow, is in marked contrast with the deep, broad valley below the bend. South Shawnee Creek runs west parallel with North Coal Creek and bends to the north within a mile of where this creek bends to the south. A broad, marshy valley connects the two bends, indicating that South Shawnee Creek formerly turned south. These creeks have their sources at the crest of the kame moraine, which runs northwest from Darlington, Montgomery County, toward Independence, Warren County, and are guided by moraines trending east and west. To the east of the Darlington-Independence divide, the streams flow northeast in a direction opposite to that of the Wabash. They are turned northwest into that stream by a moraine running southeast from a point about five miles south of Lafayette to the southeast corner of Tippecanoe County. The three forks of Wild Cat Creek coming from the east turn north along the western side of a moraine, which lies along the western edge of a till plain rapidly rising to the east. This moraine, in my opinion, is the strong outer moraine of the Erie lobe and marks

the westward limit of Erie ice as a separate lobe. The Wild Cat creeks, above their northward bend, are bordered along their northern bluffs by weak, but distinct, moraines.

Returning to the Wabash, at the great bend we find it following the south side of a strong moraine from the mouth of Tippecanoe River to the point of its southward deflection. The drainage on the south side of the stream through this section was all to the south and west previous to the recession of the ice to the north side of the river. Above the mouth of the Tippecanoe the Wabash becomes probably a distinctly terminal drainage stream of the Erie lobe, and its tributaries have come into existence in pairs on opposite sides of the main stream as the ice withdrew toward its source. The head waters of the southern tributaries have in several instances been pirated by the stream to the south and west of them, as in the case of the deflection by the Mississinewa of a tributary of West White River north of Muncie, and the capture of the Salamonie by the Wabash above Ceylon. The development of these upper tributaries and the former connection of the St. Mary's and St. Joseph rivers and the glacial Maumee Lake with the Wabash by way of the broad valley of Little River extending from Ft. Wayne to Huntington have become familiar facts through the investigations made by Dr. C. R. Dryer and published in the Sixteenth, Seventeenth and Eighteenth Reports of the State Geologist of Indiana. The Tippecanoe River, after the manner of the upper tributaries of the Wabash, may be paired with the Wild Cat Creek. Below the great bend of the Tippecanoe, in Starke County, it drains the western edge of the Erie drift; above that bend it receives its water supply from the Saginaw drift. From its mouth to New Buffalo, ten miles north of Monticello, it has a deep valley (100 feet at Monticello) and varying from one-half of a mile to a mile in width. Above this deep portion, the character of its valley changes rather abruptly to a very narrow and superficial channel, not much too large to carry its flood waters. This shallow valley is remarkably meandering, much of the general course being originally guided by sand ridges. The lower portion of the Tippecanoe was evidently the former outlet of a lake of considerable extent, which covered the country north of Monticello. The earliest lake area may have extended southward to the immediate vicinity of the mouth of the river, where the strong moraine running along the north bluffs of the Wabash changes abruptly near the Tippecanoe battleground to a chain of low gravel mounds, which continue

across Pretty Prairie, a gravelly terrace plain, a distance of three miles to the mouth of the Tippecanoe River. The crest of this moraine at the Soldiers' Home, four miles north of Lafayette, is higher than the surface of the plain at Monticello or Winamac, and the gap has the appearance of having been once the passageway for a large stream from the north. The part of the Tippecanoe from New Buffalo to the great bend is the newest part of the stream. It established its meandering course among the sand ridges along the eastern side of the lake bed and connected the part above the bend, which formerly flowed into the lake, with the part which was the lake outlet, giving an interesting example of a spliced stream.

The description of the development of the drainage of the Wabash system has been traced to the above extent in order to group its main facts together and bring them to bear on the question of the manner of recession of the ice sheet from its basin and some of those basins adjoining it.

Several writers on problems connected with the drift area seem to assume that the ice sheet could not have receded in any other way than from west to east. The Kankakee Lake, the western Indiana bowlder belts and various other problems are perplexing problems on this assumption. While in a general way the view is doubtless true that the recession was in this direction, the solution of several interesting points connected with Indiana drainage becomes simple by the acceptance of good evidence that in western Indiana the recession was from east to west.

The Michigan, Huron and Erie depressions were doubtless lines of southward and southwestward movement which became filled with ice and overflowed before the country between was invaded. Gradually the ice accumulated and covered the crests of the divides, becoming a confluent area with smooth, regular slopes on the surface, but conforming generally on the under side to the relief of the rock surface below. Valleys and low tracts of the preglacial surface would become lines of more rapid flow and the ice would move farther forward along these lines than elsewhere. The arrangement of the moraines in Illinois, Indiana and Ohio shows the influence of this lobate movement to the limits of the drift of any period.

The curving to the north of the glacial boundary in Indiana is easily explained by the stranding of the ice along the north and south belt of resistant rocks, including the Knobstone in that part of the State, while

the lower regions to the east permitted the advance of the ice to the Ohio River, and on the west the ice crept south almost to the mouth of the Wabash in Indiana and nearly to the mouth of the Ohio in Illinois. The last general invasion sent ice much further south in Illinois than in western Indiana.

The recession of the ice was in general the inverse of its advance. It melted away on the divides, became differentiated again into lobes, which gradually withdrew up the depressions along their lowest lines. The evidence is abundant to show that the last ice sheet disappeared along a line running east of the Wabash River from Terre Haute through Crawfordsville to Lafayette before the region traversed by the present river below Lafayette was uncovered. Probably this interlobate melting continued northward along the line of the lower Tippecanoe and upper Kankakee into Michigan.

The evidence that the last ice in western Indiana occupied the region south and east of the great bend of the Wabash after it had receded from the country farther east is embraced in the condition and arrangement of numerous moraines, many overflow channels, and temporary lake beds with their traversing stream lines of different ages.

The moraines along Raccoon Creek, Sugar Creek, the southward flowing part of Coal Creek and the east and west ridges extending across Fountain County, together with a high, sharp, and in some places very narrow moraine running east from the town of West Point, Tippecanoe County, to a point five or six miles southeast of Lafayette, do not seem to have been overridden or much disturbed since they were laid down. They were deposited by ice from west and north of the present river line and according to their shape and trend, evidently by the Lake Michigan lobe. The heavy moraine north of the Wabash and west of the mouth of the Tippecanoe has not been overridden. It is a moraine of the Michigan lobe called, by Mr. Frank Leverett, the "Bloomington moraine," and extends twenty-five or thirty miles farther northeast than he has mapped it.* Moraines trending northwest and southeast in southern Tippecanoe County seem to be outposts of minor advances of the ice from the Erie lobe around the southern edge of the Michigan lobe. These ridges run across the line of division between the lobes and have numerous gaps through them.

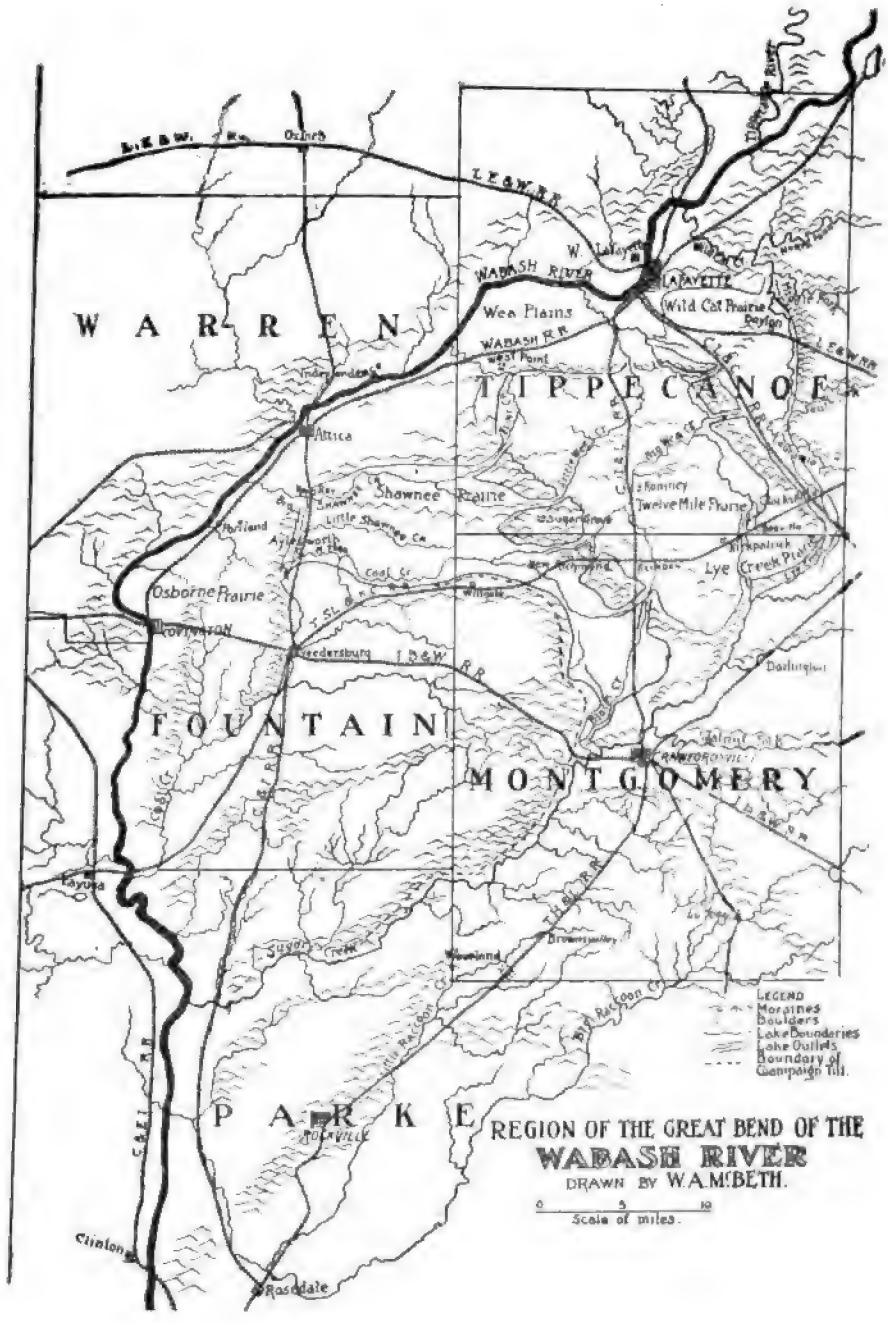
---

* See map pp. bet. 24-25, in his late U. S. G. S. Monograph XXXVIII on the Illinois Lobe.

These gaps and old channels are numerous and conspicuous in northern Montgomery and southern Tippecanoe counties particularly. Lye, Potato and Black creeks, flowing south into Sugar Creek, have their present sources at gaps in the divide to the north, where they approach in some cases within a few feet of the sources of streams flowing northeast and north into the Wabash.

A map and discussion of this region was presented to this body at its last winter meeting, and the points reviewed are referred to in connection with the present question of recession. The Independence-Darlington moraine has at least six overflow channels across it, from which the water formerly flowed south between this ridge and the eastern edge of what Mr. Leverett calls the "Champaign Till Sheet" in his report mentioned above. This till sheet approaches in the vicinity of New Richmond, Montgomery County, within a mile of the Independence-Darlington ridge, the space between showing long stretches of very fertile level prairies, doubtless the beds of former lakes. North Coal Creek now flows west along the northern border of this portion of the Champaign till sheet, to the great bend where it flowed against the eastern edge of the Michigan lobe and was turned south within six miles of the present line of the Wabash and compelled to make its way twenty-five miles to the south before joining it. South Shawnee Creek turned south then and joined Coal Creek at the bend through the marshy sag now connecting their abrupt elbows.

A comparison of the altitudes of these gaps with the altitudes of stations along the Cloverleaf Railway (T., St. L. & K. C.) shows very well the westward slope of the country along the divide between the streams flowing north into the Wabash and those flowing south into Sugar Creek. In the order of their occurrence from east to west the stations and their altitudes are: Clark's Hill, 818 feet; Beeville, 792 feet; Kirkpatrick, 787 feet; Linden, 783 feet; New Richmond, 776 feet; Wingate, 776 feet; and Aylesworth, at the bend of Coal Creek, on the C. & E. I. R. R., 644 feet. Aylesworth is 150 feet lower than Beeville and 130 feet lower than New Richmond. The water then must have been held in by a barrier approximating 150 feet in height to account for the overflow channels south along the eastern edge of the Champaign sheet. The altitude of the overflow channels toward the south would give the lake lying north and east of the divide a depth increasing with the northeastern slope to more than 100 feet at Dayton in eastern Tippecanoe County, whose altitude is 673 feet, as compared with 787 feet at Kirk-


WARREN
TIPPECANOE
FOUNTAIN
MONTGOMERY
PARKE
Wea Plains
Wild Cat Prairie
Shawnee Prairie
Twelve Mile Prairie
Lye Creek Prairie
Osborne Prairie
Attica
Portland
Ayresworth
Lafayette
W. Lafayette
Dayton
Darlington
Crawfordsville
Rockville
Clinton
Rosedale
Wingate
Fredersburg
Layuga
Wiseland
Brownsville
Sugar Creek
Big Raccoon Cr.
Little Raccoon Cr.
Coal Cr.
Little Shawnee Cr.
Sugar Grove
Kirkpatrick
West Point
Independence
Oxford
L.E.&W. R.R.
WABASH RIVER
WABASH R.R.
I.B.&W. R.R.
T.S.L.&C. R.R.
C.&E.I. R.R.
T.H.&I. R.R.
LEGEND
Moraines
Boulders
Lake Boundaries
Lake Outlets
Boundary of Champaign Till.
REGION OF THE GREAT BEND OF THE
WABASH RIVER
DRAWN BY W.A.McBETH.
0 5 10
Scale of miles.

patrick or 776 feet at New Richmond. The recession of the ice from the present line of the Wabash removed the back wall from this arrangement of features and the gradual cutting down of the valley of the Wabash eventually drained the larger and several succeeding smaller lakes and permitted the establishment of the present drainage of southeastern Tippecanoe County.

It may now be said that an extension of the same process further north and the disappearance of the ice along the line of the Tippecanoe to its great bend, and along the upper Kankakee, while the ice still occupied the country to the west, would make quite simple the problem of Lake Kankakee and other temporary glacial lakes.

The arrangement of moraines along the north bank of the three forks of Wild Cat Creek together with the pirating of the heads of several southern tributaries of the Wabash indicates a comparatively rapid northward recession of the southern edge of the Erie lobe.

The region embraced in the Wabash basin still doubtless presents in almost every county interesting problems for the intelligent investigator who may care to look for them, and the facts and opinions here set forth are intended as suggestions to be verified or rejected by others or myself, after further investigation.

Note: In No. 3 and No. 4 of maps illustrating the development of the Wabash drainage system I have indicated the probable line of interlobate melting. I have suggested the name Tippecanoe Gulf for this reentrant area.

A Theory to Explain the Western Indiana Bowlder Belts.

By W. A. McBeth.

The proximity of the bowlder belt southeast of Independence, Warren County, to the moraine which parallels it a little distance to the west, is a marked relationship. The bowlders lie on and along the foot of the eastward slope of the moraine. Where the slopes are gentle the belt widens out, and on the abrupt slopes the width decreases and the bowlders are more numerous. There are also patches of them on the ridges and knolls that lie to the east at levels lower than the main divide. Bowlders are not infrequent anywhere in the whole of western Indiana, but are

considerably more numerous in the belt than elsewhere. They are also more numerous about the eastern ends of the sags or low valleys through the Independence-Darlington moraine. They are very numerous in the valley of the Wabash at Independence where the belt crosses the river. Here in the lowest part of the valley, and on the terrace north of the river, they lie so thick over the surface that a man might cross a field stepping from one to another. The belt is not continuous, but there are gaps both south and north of Independence.

A number of theories to explain these bowlder belts has been proposed. The theory which was in some way suggested to Mr. T. C. Chamberlin, that they are beach lines, was dismissed by him with scant notice. His objections to the theory were that the slopes are all to the southwest and that there could be no ponding of great extent in front of the ice sheet. The general slope indeed is to the west, but the slopes on which the bowlder belts lie are eastward slopes. Further, the belts lie at the western side of areas that have been for considerable periods of time covered with water.

The belt southeast of Independence is conspicuously related to the western border of such a lake area. The belt northwest of the Wabash follows quite closely the western curve of the border of the south arm of Lake Kankakee, as mapped by Mr. Leverett.*

This belt is not necessarily or probably a continuation of the belt south of the Wabash River. Nor are the bowlders lying across the valley at Independence certainly to be correlated with the belts to the north and south. All the bowlders were probably deposited by floating ice, at the western shallow edges of the lakes, where bergs and floe ice would strand and drop their loads. They were deposited in the river valley at Independence while the river was at that point the outlet of an extensive lake held in the deep preglacial valley extending upstream to the mouth of the Tippecanoe River and of unknown width and extent. This lake has since been filled by gravel deposits, but bergs stranding about the outlet may have deposited the bowlders at the top of the terrace, and they have since dropped to lower levels as the valley was cut deeper. Reasons for believing that the ice sheet disappeared from the region to the east of the present southward flowing course of the Wabash and along the Tippecanoe River are stated in the article on "The Development

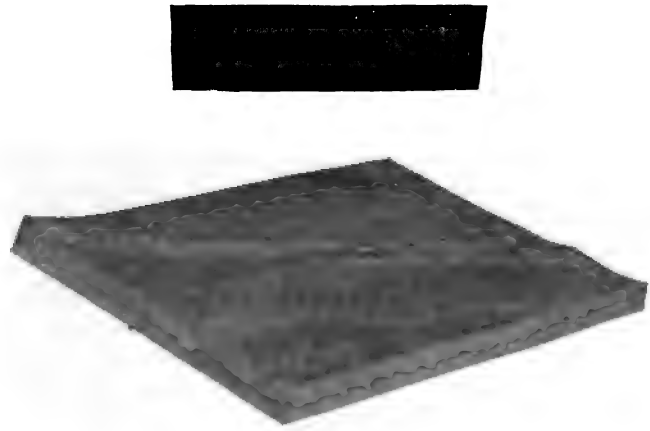
* In his Monograph on the Illinois Lobe, pages between 24 and 25.

of the Wabash Drainage System," in this volume. The westward wall of ice along this Tippecanoe Gulf helps to explain the laking which was due to the obstruction of drainage toward the west.

Commenting on the theory proposed, Dr. C. R. Dryer mentioned that the Iroquois Beach in New York is thickly strewn with bowlders in much the same way as the Indiana belts mentioned.

Aids in Teaching Physical Geography.

By V. F. Marsters.



Harper's Ferry Sheet.

The past decade has witnessed a growing interest in and a corresponding advancement along rational lines in geography, now justly regarded as a technical science. One of the pertinent reasons for this is that the seeker after knowledge, long before the college is reached, is becoming cognizant of the fact that the mere accumulation of geographical facts does not constitute geographical knowledge in the scientific sense. To know *where* the Blue Ridge is, is simply memorizing a *fact;* to know *what* it is, and, still further, to find out for one's self something about the sequential history of this topographic feature, constitutes *real geographic knowledge.* The former calls for observation and the sole exer-

cise of memory; the latter demands that we not only accumulate facts, but that we seek a rational explanation of the facts observed. And just so far as we can see the relationships of the factors concerned in a geographical problem, and the role each has played in producing the observed results, to that degree have we gained real and useful scientific knowledge.

It was with this fundamental principle in mind that I have set about to prepare some geographical helps to attain this end. Any piece of apparatus such as a geological model, or map which properly expresses an evident relation between the geology or rock structure and the topography provides good material from which may be gained genuine geographical knowledge. Such material, however, is often in poor form and shape for laboratory use, and more often quite useless for lecture purposes, the scale being too small, or facts not well expressed. The material I describe below is intended primarily for use in lecture work. It consists of a lantern slide of a model representing a type of land form, and showing at once the relief of the land as well as the rock structure in two cross sections. With the picture of a model which brings out clearly the relations of structure to topography, and all the larger features of adjustment of drainage to structure, the lecturer can actually show up the facts as well as the arguments leading to his interpretation of the actual history of the land form discussed. Such details as could not be shown on ordinary maps may be clearly depicted by this method of illustration.

The data used in the construction of the illustrated model were gathered from the Geological Atlas sheets published by the United States Geological Survey. The area selected is that covered by the Harpers Ferry sheet. From the data therein contained, a model was constructed on the scale of one inch to the mile, vertical scale one inch to sixteen hundred feet.

The method used in the construction of the base may be aptly termed the contour method. The course of procedure was as follows: The topographic sheet was first enlarged to the desired scale. In the case of Harpers Ferry it was enlarged from two miles to the inch to one mile to the inch. The culture in addition to the topography was also transferred to the enlarged sheet and the whole traced on tracing cloth. The next step was to determine the vertical scale which would give the most expressive and yet close approach to the natural appearance of

the topography when combined with a given horizontal scale. In the illustration selected it was found that sixteen hundred feet to the vertical inch gave the most effective result. Inasmuch, then, as the contour interval used on the topographic sheet was one hundred feet, and we wished to adopt in the construction of the model the scale mentioned above, it follows that sixteen sheets of strawboard, one-sixteenth of an inch in thickness, placed one upon another, would provide the vertical scale desired. This determined, each contour, beginning with the lowest, was then traced on separate sheets of strawboard, carefully cut out, piled in their proper succession and location, and tacked to a well seasoned wooden base or platform. The model at this stage presented a terrace-like appearance. This objectionable feature so often seen on geographical models, was easily obliterated by covering the entire surface with a sheet of clay, taking care of course to preserve as much of the details of relief as was shown on the original map. A plaster negative was next made from the original and from it a final positive was prepared. After thorough drying, the surface was painted a dead white. The partings or the contacts between adjacent formations as indicated on the geologic sheets referred to above, were carefully plotted and drawn on the white surface, in well defined black lines, sufficiently broad to be clearly photographed on a scale small enough to be transferred to a lantern slide. Before taking this step, however, another addition was made to the model. Two cross sections expressing the structural geology, one from east to west and the other from north to south, the former located on the south end and the latter along the east side of the model, were prepared. The outline of the topography along the respective sections was also traced on each section and cut out. These sections were then fastened to the end and side of the model in their proper vertical position, so that the relief, partings and structure were correctly correlated. The model was then photographed in a tilted position so that both sections could be clearly seen and the relief at the same time well expressed by obtaining moderately strong light and shade. It is especially important that the lines of contact be clearly brought out, as they determine the limits of the formations to be subsequently colored. A slide was next made from the negative and sent with a copy of the Harpers Ferry Atlas sheet to a photographic artist, with instructions to color the slide, adopting of course, so far as might be feasible, the same scheme of colors as appear on the geologic sheets.

has been shifting its course during the past few centuries. The dotted lines indicate the location of ridges, which when carefully traced are found to mark one or the other of the banks of the more ancient stream.

I will return to this after detailing some of the operations of the agencies which I have observed during the past quarter of a century.

At z, Fig. A (enlarged section, Fig. C), is a small tableland (t), which twenty to twenty-five years ago was broader and extended upstream five to seven rods further than it now does. In half a century more, at the present rate of erosion, the part of the tableland still remaining will all have disappeared, and what is now a well defined ridge will have become a bluff. Both the ridge and the tableland are covered with forest trees, while the bluff for a mile up the stream, and from the point of contact (u) of river and ridge, is barren, indicating constant and rapid weathering, and consequently a gradual northward movement of the stream bed. I shall return to this again after giving fuller observations of similar changes at the bend y, Fig. A.

This bend is best studied in Fig. B. More than twenty years ago I was familiar with the bar, n', lying under but upstream from the sycamore tree, v, which still stands. Then the bar, n' (see n, Fig. D), was the only one, and formed the river bank. It was of pure, washed sand and had no vegetation whatever growing upon it. It now has willow and sycamore trees five or six inches in diameter. Now, also, there is another bar (w' in Fig. B and w in Fig. D), which is the one bordering the river, of pure, washed sand and without vegetation.

These facts stimulated further investigation and furnished the key to deeper secrets. I examined the topography farther east and found a considerable elevation about forty feet wide (m' in Fig. B and m in Fig. D), and succeeded by a lowland; then, again, another rise, l (l'), extending eastward for two hundred and fifty feet, and in turn succeeded by a sink, better marked than any of the others (see k in Fig. D and k', Fig. A). Both these bear evidence of being former bars, and their relative ages are evidenced by the trees, which I have tried to indicate in my drawings, by trees and stump. Those trees which have grown upon m (m') are not larger than fifteen inches in diameter, while those upon l (l') were large forest trees, many three and four feet in diameter. This last is all cleared of its timber now and is a well cultivated field. In Fig. A, n'', m'', l'', and k' do not represent the correct relative distances, only relative position.

From f to y, Fig. A, is a barren bluff and gives evidence of the river bed's gradual southward movement, but at y (enlarged section of which is found in Fig. B) the westward movement of both bed and bluff is quite marked. Within the time of my own observation, I am certain that from twelve to fifteen feet of the bluff, which is some fifty feet in height, has disappeared. A year ago a mass of earth (see g in Fig. D) 6x8x30 feet dropped down five feet at the north end, but still clings to the surface at the south end. It is rapidly yielding to the elements, and two years hence no trace of it will remain. As this bluff moves westward the one at x is moving eastward at about the same rate of speed. Thus in the course of two thousand years will occur a phenomenon rarely found on this stream, i. e., a waterfall or rapid—a fall of thirteen feet in one thousand, and possibly a canyon, also.

Yet there will still remain enough bend to renew the northward movement of the channel and in time the highland of the "Heiney Bend" will disappear—the stream will bend far to the north—the bottom lands will lie south of the stream, with the adjoining bluff of the river on its north bank. The newly formed bottom lands will lie much lower than those of the "Sheet Bend" at present.

Now let us leave the present and future of the stream and go back to its past. Following the old bed as indicated by its right bank (the dotted line, pq, in Fig. A, and p', Fig. B), and taken in relation with some sink holes (o in Fig. A and o' in Fig. B), along the foot of the ridge, it is evident that the old bed crossed its present bed at p and q, and that the "Shutt Bend," which is extending itself southward, was once much smaller than now. This bend has been greatly eroded. It is considerably lower than its neighbor on the west, the south part of the "Heiney Bend," and as a consequence does not bear the remains of as ancient river beds as the latter. In Fig. B, I have endeavored to show the low places in the surface by shortening the lines which indicate the bluffs and ridges; thus r' and s' correspond with the dotted lines r and s in Fig. A, and doubtless locate the successive channels of the river before it settled down between the ridges and bluffs which bound its present immediate basin, or what the farmers term the "first bottom," more generally recognized as the "lower terrace." From the present topography it is certain that after the river left its channel, r, and before it took its present general course between the ridges, it crossed at s, and again at h. A far

more ancient channel than any of these, however, is found from a to b. This rises on much higher ground at a and though not so well marked as the more recent channel its lower course, as it nears b, has become well emphasized by recent drainage of the adjacent country.

The stream will probably forage its way to all the bounding ridges and denude them—render them bluffs—before cutting its new channel, xy, when it will again leave them to weather themselves into symmetrical shapes, dress in forest verdure and present history as well as future possibilities, which speculation in this age is unable to suggest.

Notes on the Ordovician Rocks of Southern Indiana.

By Edgar R. Cumings.

The present paper dealing with the stratigraphy of the Ordovician of Indiana is preliminary to a more complete report on this interesting series of rocks, which the writer has in preparation. In the latter paper an extended discussion of the faunas of these rocks will be possible. At present the study of the large collections obtained is not sufficiently advanced to admit of any such presentation. It is therefore proposed to give here practically nothing but the notes taken in the field, with such supplementary remarks as may seem necessary.

The work of the Indiana University Geological Survey during the field season of 1900 covered the counties of Dearborn, Switzerland, Ohio and Jefferson. The following sections were measured and from most of them extensive collections were made:

Section in Kentucky opposite the mouth of the Miami River (5.9A):*

	Ft.	*In.*
51—Covered to top of hill	112	..
50—Fragments of Strophomenoid shells	..	7
49—Shale	1	..
48—Limestone. Fragments of Brachiopods	..	6
47—Shale	1	..
46—Hard limestone with *Rafinesquina*	..	5
45—Shale	2	4
44—Limestone. *Rafinesquina* abundant	..	5
43—Covered, probably shale	17	6

* This section in Kentucky is given because it is the farthest east of any section showing exposures of rock to river level.

	Ft.	In.
42—Shale	2	6
41—Limestone	5	2
40—Shale with thin layers of sandstone	8	6
39—Limestone with Bryozoa and *Rafinesquina*	..	3
38—Mostly shale	10	8
37—Crystalline limestone. *Rafinesquina* and *Dalmanella*	9	..
36—Shale	2	3
35—Thin layers of bryozoal limestone	1	..
34—Shale	6	9
33—Bryozoal limestone	..	6
32—Shale	7	..
31—Limestone, shale at top. *Dalmanella* (aa)	..	7
30—Covered	42	..
29—Compact highly crystalline limestone; few fossils	..	3
28—Shale	2	9
27—Highly crystalline limestone containing fragments of *Asaphus*	..	7
26—Shale	..	5
25—Compact limestone containing *Dalmanella*	..	5
24—Covered, probably some limestone	16	..
23—Brachiopod limestone (?)	..	4
22—Covered	8	4
21—Limestone. *Rafinesquina* and Trilobites	..	3
20—Shale	6	4
19—Covered (probably shale)	16	..
18—Limestone (in place?)	..	6
17—Shale	10	8
16—Limestone. Bryozoa, *plectambonites*	..	3
15—Shale	1	..
14—Limestone. *Balmanella*, *Plectambonites*	..	2
13—Shale	..	7
12—Sandstone	..	3
11—Shale	2	9
10—Limestone with *Dalmanella*	..	3
9—Shale, possibly some sandy layers	5	..
8—Hard compact limestone, very few fossils	..	5
7—Shale	6	..
6—Layer of crystalline, crinoidal limestone	..	..
5—Partly covered, mostly shale	33	..
4—Sandy layer with *Trinucleus concentricus*	..	1
3—Shale	5	4
2—Limestone containing *Dalmanella* (aa*)	2	3
1—Shale to level of Ohio river	6	2
Total section	361	..

* a, abundant; aa, very abundant; c, common; r, rare.

In the high hill just south of Aurora the rocks are exposed as follows (½1.35 A):

	Ft.	In.
45—A few layers at the top contain *Rafinesquina*, the remainder covered	60	..
44—Limestone with *Platystrophia*, *Hebertella*, *Rafinesquina*, *Monticulipora*, etc	16	..
43—Highly fossiliferous limestone. *Platystrophia*, *Hebertella*, etc	1	6
42—Shale with occasional layers of limestone	4	4
41—Limestone with *Zygospira* and Gastropoda	3	4
40—Limestone. Rafinesquina (aa)	1	6
39—Shale	..	8
38—Same as 32	..	4
37—Covered	1	8
36—Coarsely crystalline highly fossiliferous limestone	..	2
35—Covered	6	10
34—Same as 32	..	3
33—Shale	1	8
32—Coarse-grained fossiliferous limestone, with yellow argillaceous material in streaks	..	8
31—Shale	..	6
30—Limestone. *Zygospira* and *Hebertella*	..	6
29—Shale and shaly limestone	1	3
28—Very fine grained compact limestone, no fossils	..	3
28—Shale	1	..
26—Limestone intercalated with shale	1	6
25—Shale	..	9
24—Sandstone	..	3
23—Covered	2	6
22—Coarse-grained, blue limestone, mottled with brown. Large thick-shelled *Rafinesquinas*	..	8
21—Shale	..	8
20—Hard blue crystalline	..	8
19—Covered	1	4
18—Limestone (in place?)	..	10
17—Covered, probably limestone	10	8
16—Steel-blue finely crastalline limestone with *Rafinesquina*	..	5
15—Shale	..	8
14—Shaly sandstone	..	3
13—Coarse crystalline limestone	..	8
12—Shale	..	6
11—Compact limestone, gray mottled with yellow	..	6
10—Shale	..	9
9—Compact fine-grained drab limestone. Few fossils	..	9
8—Shale	1	..

	Ft.	In.
7—Compact, hard, coarsely crystalline limestone containing *Rafinesquina*	..	7
6—Shale	..	10
5—Blue crystalline limestone. *Rafinesquina*	..	4
4—Shale	.	6
3—Crystalline limestone with *Rafinesquina*, *Platystrophia*, *Monticulipora*, etc	..	6
2—Talus with immense number of fossils	85	..
1—Covered to the level of the river. *Dalmanella* abundant in the loose pieces near the bottom	180	..
Total section	393	..

On the north side of Laughery Creek, opposite Hartford, the following section was measured: (§ 1.36 A.)

	Ft.	In.
34—To top of the hill, loose pieces of limestone containing *Platystrophia* and *Hebertella*	60	..
33—Thin bedded limestone	..	5
32—Covered	2	8
31—Same as 29	..	3
30—Shale	..	4
29—Limestone with argillaceous streaks	..	5
28—Covered	2	8
27—Hard compact limestone	..	4
26—Covered	..	8
25—Coarse-grained crystalline argillaceous limestone	..	4
24—Covered	..	6
23—Limestone containing Gastropoda and *Rafinesquina*	..	6
22—Covered	5	..
21—Same as 18	..	3
20—Covered	1	..
19—Same as 18	..	4
18—Limestone coarsely crystalline, light colored	..	3
17—Sandstone	..	3
16—Same as 14	..	2
15—Same as 14	..	4
14—Drab crystalline limestone	..	3
13—Covered	..	6
12—Same as 10	..	5
11—Covered	6	..
10—Thin-bedded crystalline limestone	6	5
9—Covered	1	4
8—Coarse crystalline limestone	..	6
7—Covered	..	6

	Ft.	In.
6—Coarse crystalline limestone	..	10
5—Covered	10	8
4—Same as 2	..	3
3—Covered	..	2
2—Very hard compact limestone. *Rafinesquina*	..	9
1—Covered to level of road	150	..
Total section	255	..

In the bluff on the north side of Laughery Creek, a little over a mile west of Milton, the following section was measured: (½ 1.36 B)

	Ft.	In.
18—To top of hill. *Platystrophia. Hebertella*, etc., in loose pieces	38	6
17—Limestone with *Platystrophia laticosta*	..	3
16—Covered	19	..
15—Same as 11	..	8
14—Covered	9	6
13—Same as 11	..	3
12—Covered	5	6
11—Coarse crystalline limestone, gray mottled with yellow	..	3
10—Covered	2	..
9—Thin-bedded limestone with *Rafinesquina*, crinoids, etc	1	2
8—Covered	4	2
7—Very coarse gray crystalline limestone. *Rafinesquina* (fragments) very abundant	..	4
6—Covered	43	..
5—Limestone with Bryozoa	..	6
4—Covered	48	..
3—Crystalline limestone with *Dalmanella*	..	6
2—Covered to road	43	4
1—Covered to creek level	20	..
Total section	237	..

In the north bluff of Laughrey Creek, one mile south of the mouth of Hayes branch, is the following section: (½ 1.36 C.)

	Ft.	In.
45—Covered to top of hill	40	..
44—Same as 43	10	..
43—Limestone with *Platystrophia* and *Hebertella*	1	..
42—Covered	5	6
41—Coarse crystalline limestone streaked with yellow. *Rafinesquina*	..	8
40—Partly covered. Limestone with *Rafinesquina*	12	6
39—Drab to bluish compact limestone, no fossils	..	8
38—Coarse gray crystalline limestone	1	4

	Ft.	In.
37—Covered	10	..
36—Coarse limestone streaked with yellow. Contains Bryozoa	1	6
35—Covered	4	..
34—Very hard compact limestone. Lower layer contains Brachiopoda and Bryozoa	..	3
33—Limestone containing large numbers of *Rafinesquina*	1	3
32—Covered	5	..
31—Coarse limestone. *Rafinesquina*	..	6
30—Covered	1	9
29—Limestone with layer of sandstone at the top	..	8
28—Covered	2	4
27—Limestone with Bryozoa and crinoids	..	7
26—Covered	1	4
25—Coarse blue limestone streaked with sandstone	1	..
24—Covered	1	8
23—Blue coarse-grained limestone with Brachiopoda and Bryozoa	..	4
22—Covered	..	6
21—Coarse-grained blue compact limestone	..	3
20—Covered	20	9
19—Coarse lumpy argillaceous limestone. Bryozoa	..	7
18—Covered	..	6
17—Very coarse, ferruginous, Bryozoal limestone	1	2
16—Covered	5	4
15—Yellow-mottled limestone. Bryozoa	..	5
14—Covered	5	..
13—Blue coarse limestone. Fragment of *Rafinesquina* very abundant.	.	5
12—Covered	1	2
11—Fine grained limestone. Bryozoa	..	6
10—Covered	3	4
9—Gray limestone with large white crystals of calcite. Many fragments of fossils	..	9
8—Covered	16	.
7—Coarse, crystalline, drab, unfossiliferous limestone	..	3
6—Covered	1	6
5—Thin limestones. Bryozoa very abundant	..	1
4—Coarse gray crystalline limestone. *Dalmanella* (aa)	..	5
3—Covered	22	..
2—Blue-mottled crystalline limestone	..	5
1—Covered	50	..
Total section	235	

Level of the creek.

Just south of the Weisburg station, in the bank of the creek to the west of the railroad, the upper layers of the Ordovician are exposed. From this exposure a large and very satisfactory collection of fossils was obtained. A section at this point is as follows (⅔ 1.34 A):

	Ft.	*In.*
15—A number of feet of barren limestones		
14—Blue compact fine-grained limestone. No fossils	1	..
13—Covered	5	..
12—Compact limestone. *Rhynchotrema capax*	..	6
11—Thin-bedded limestone	1	..
10—Very compact, fine-grained limestone	..	8
9—Calcareous shale with *Strophomena*	..	7
8—Limestone. Fragments of *Asaphus*	..	4
7—Shale	..	9
6—Limestone with *Hebertella*	..	3
5—Limestone same as 4	..	8
4—Blue limestone with *Rafinesquina* edgewise (aa)	..	3
3—*Rafinesquina* flatwise (a)	..	3
2—Shale	..	2
1—Coarse compact limestone, no fossils	..	10
Total section	12	

Level of creek below railroad culvert.

Continuing on down the creek from this point, the following layers are passed over (⅔ 1.34 B):

	Ft.	*In.*
4—Limestone	..	8
3—Irregular lumpy shale	2	6
2—Limestone and shale with *Rafinesquina* and *Hebertella*	1	4
1—Very coarse-grained limestone. *Rhynchotrema* (aa)	2	3

Down stream from this point no measurements were made, owing to the effect of rainy weather upon the barometer, but the characteristic fossils of the successive layers were noted. These are as follows from the last mentioned layer downward (⅔ 1.34 C):

16—*Plectambonites sericea* (aa).
15—*Strophomena rugosa* (aa).
14—Barren shale.
13—*Strophomena*.
12—*Streptelasma* (aa).
11—*Hebertella* (aa).
10—*Streptelasma*.
9—*Leptæna rhomboidalis* (aa).

8—*Dinorthis subquadrata* (a).
7—*Hebertella occidentalis* (a).
6—*Rafinesquina, Streptelasma, Platystrophia, Leptæna.*
5—*Rafinesquina, Monticulipora.*
4—*Dalmanella* (shaly limestone).
3—*Rafinesquina.*
2—*Asaphus, calymene. Rafinesquina.*
1—*Rafinesquina.*

Rafinesquina remains the dominant fossil for some distance farther down the creek, where its place is taken by the several varieties of *platystrophia biforata.*

No good sections of the Ordovician are to be found in the vicinity of Rising Sun. Numerous exposures of the various members may, however, be seen at a number of points. These exposures show that the lower members are, as in the other localities already studied, characterized by the great abundance of *Dalmanella* and *Plectambonites.* These fossils are succeeded in the beds next above by a number of species of *Trepostomata,* which in places completely fill the rocks.

Above the Bryozoa beds *Rafinesquina alternata* becomes abundant, though of course occurring in limited numbers at almost every level. Next follows the zone of *Platystrophia biforata* and its varieties. This is in turn succeeded in the tops of the hills by a zone in which a varietal form of *Rafinesquina alternata* is abundant, to the exclusion in places of almost every other fossil. The higher zones are not present in the vicinity of Rising Sun.

Vevay, in Switzerland county, is one of the best localities in the State for the collection of Ordovician fossils, and especially of the various forms of Platystrophia. Two detailed sections were measured at this place. These are designated A and B. Section A begins at the head of Main Cross street and extends up the little gully just east of the Orphan Asylum.

This section (A) is as follows (¼ 1, 38 A.):

	Ft.	*In.*
87—Covered to the top of the hill	80	..
86—Limestone with *Platystrophia* and *Hebertella*	6	..
85—Yellowish argillaceous sandstone	..	4
84—Thin-bedded limestone containing *Platystrophia* and *Hebertella*	12	..
83—*Platystrophia biforata*	..	6
82—Yellow sandstone	..	4
81—Covered	3	3
80—Argillaceous arenaceous limestone	..	4
79—Some covered, mostly thin layers with *Rafinesquina*	14	..
78—Limestone with *Rafinesquina* and Bryozoa	..	5
77—Covered	3	8
76—Compact limestone with *Rafinesquina*	..	4

	Ft.	in.
75—Covered	..	6
74—Same as 72	3	8
73—Covered	1	3
72—Coarse-grained limestone *Zygospira Bryozoa*	..	4
71—Covered	3	..
70—Fine-grained limestone. *Zygospira*	..	3
69—Shale	..	6
68—Coarse limestone *Rafinesquina* (aa)	..	5
67—Covered	1	8
66—Thick, coarse, light gray limestone. Fragments of *Rafinesquina* (aa). *Zygospira* (c)	1	..
65—Thin-bedded light colored limestone. Bryozoa	8	..
64—Covered	6	..
63—Bryozoal limestone	..	6
62—Covered	..	8
61—Limestone. *Dalmanella* (aa)	1	2
60—Covered	8	8
59—Dark drab limestone. *Dalmanella*	..	4
58—Covered	2	..
57—Compact limestone with *Dalmanella* (aa)	..	7
56—Covered, probably limestone	25	..
55—Coarse limestone with large white crystals of calcite	..	6
54—Shale	..	6
53—Limestone, fragments of *Rafinesquina* (aa)	..	3
52—Shale	..	10
51—Limestone flecked with large flakes of calcite	..	3
50—Shale	2	8
49—Coarse-grained limestone. *Dalmanella* (aa)	..	6
48—Shale	1	..
47—Limestone with *Dalmanella* and Bryozoa	..	3
46—Yellow weathering shale	2	..
45—Thin layers of limestone with *Dalmanella*	5	..
44—Shale	2	3
43—Layers of calcareous sandstone	..	6
42—Shale	3	..
41—Limestone	..	2
40—Shale	3	8
39—Crinoidal limestone	..	8
38—Shale	5	..
37—Bryozoal limestone in thin layers	2	6
36—Shale and thin limestone	2	6
35—Bryozoal limestone	5	..
34—Shale	2	..
33—Massive hard limestone. Fragments of *Dalmanella* and Bryozoa	..	10

	Ft.	In.
32—Thin limestone and shale. *Dalmanella*	2	4
31—Limestone. Very perfect specimens of *Dalmanella* (aa)	..	4
30—Shale	1	8
29—Limestone. *Rafinesquina* (aa)	..	7
28—Shale	..	8
27—Sandstone	..	4
26—Shale with thin layers of limestone	6	3
25—Dark crystalline limestone. Few fossils	..	4
24—Shale	5	4
23—Limestone. Crinoids. Bryozoa. Trilobites. *Dalmanella*	..	7
22—Shale	2	6
21—Limestone. Fragments of Trilobites and *Dalmanella*	..	3
20—Shale	..	7
19—Thin layers of limestone with intercalated shale	1	..
18—Shale	7	..
17—Limestone. Fragments of *Dalmanella*, *Rafinesquina* and Bryozoa	..	3
16—Shale	2	6
15—Same as 13	..	6
14—Shale	..	5
13—Compact Bryozoal limestone	..	3 to 5
12—Shale, with occasional layers of limestone containing stems of Bryozoa	6	4
11—Limestone spotted with argillaceous material and containing large Bryozoa	..	3
10—Shale with occasional thin lenticles of limestone	2	3
9—Thin layers of fine-grained compact limestone containing *Dalmanella* and Bryozoa	1	..
8—Shale	1	..
7—Limestone with argillaceous material in spots. Contains *Dalmanella*	..	5
6—Shale	4	..
5—Same as 3	..	10
4—Shale	4	6
3—Dark blue crytalline limestone. *Plectambonites* and *Dalmanella* (aa)	..	6
2—Blue clay shale	6	..
1—Covered to river level	101	..
Total section	389	..

Along the road (not the pike) running over the hill back of Vevay most of the rocks of section A are exposed together with *all* of the rocks represented by No. 87 (covered) of that section. The latter are very important, inasmuch as they include the greater part of the platystrophia beds, here ideally exposed for the collection of fossils. In fact several hundred specimens of this species were

obtained, most of them in an excellent state of preservation. An exact record was kept of the layer from which each specimen came, thereby rendering the material of the utmost value for the study of variation.

This section (B) is as follows (§1.38 B):

	Ft.	*In.*
60—Heavy compact limestone. Few fossils	27	..
59—Shaly limestone with *Platistrophia lynx*. *Hebertella*, *Monteulipora*, etc., *P. laticosta* toward the top	49	..
58—Shaly limestone. *Hebertella* (aa) some *Platystrophia* and *Rafinesquina*	10	8
57—Shaly limestone. *Rafinesquina* and *Hebertella*	2	..
56—Thin argillaceous limestone	16	..
55—Limestone. Base of *Platystrophia* zone	..	3
54—Limestone	..	3
53—Limestone. *Rafinesquina*..	2	10
52—Limestone with *Zygospira*	..	5
51—Limestone with *Rafinesquina*	6	4
50—Very coarsely crystalline gray white-spotted limestone	..	6
49—Sandstone	..	1
48—Crinoidal limestone with fragments of *Raf.* (aa)	..	4
47—Covered	7	..
46—Mostly limestone with *Rafinesquina*	5	4
45—Fine grained limestone with *Rafinesquina*	..	2
44—Covered	2	4
43—Limestone with Bryozoa (aa)	..	3
42—Limestone with *Rafinesquina*	..	5
41—Covered	1	10
40—*Rafinesquina*. Bryozoa	..	8
39—Covered	17	..
38—Thin layer of light colored limestone with *Rafinesquina* (shells weathering red)	1	3
37—Covered	2	4
36—Same as 35	1	..
35—Limestone with *Dalmanella* (aa). Bryozoa (aa) *Rafinesquina* (fragments)	4	..
34—Limestone. Soft, gray. *Dalmanella* (aaa)	1	6
33—Covered: some exposed shale and limestone	12	..
32—Thin limestones	1	8
31—Coarsely crystalline light gray limestone containing *Dalmanella* and Bryozoa	..	8
30—Covered	5	6
29—Compact limestone. *Dalmanella* and Bryozoa	1	..
28—Shale	..	4
27—Limestone	..	4
26—Shale	7	..

	Ft.	In.
25—Limestone. *Dalmanella* (aa) Bryozoa. Fragments of *Rafinesquina*	1	3
24—Shale with thin layers of Bryozoal limestone	4	..
23—Bryozoal limestone with some shale	4	4
22—Shale	2	2
21—Limestone with Bryozoa and *Zygospira*	..	5
20—Shale	1	2
19—Bryozoal limestone	..	4
18—Shale	..	10
17—Thin layers of Bryozoal limestone	1	9
16—Shale	1	6
15—Two four-inch layers of Bryozoal limestone	..	8
14—Blue shale	5	4
13—Bryozoal limestone	..	6
12—Mostly compact Bryozoal limestone	5	..
11—Coarse crystalline Bryozoal limestone	..	10
10—Covered, probably shale	5	6
9—Limestone and shale. *Dalmanella*	2	6
8—Layers of limestone with *Dalmanella* Bryozoa, etc.	1	..
7—Covered, probably shale	2	2
6—Compact limestone with *Dalmanella*. Lower part consisting of sandstone	..	8
5—Covered	5	6
4—Limestone with *Rafinesquina* (aa)	..	6 to 8
3—Shale	5	6
2—*Dalmanella* layer	..	..
1—Covered to river level	140	..
Total section	385	..

The *Platystrophia* beds are to be seen about Mt. Sterling and in the banks of the east branch of Indian Creek. They reach the bed of the creek two miles northwest of the former place. In the bed of the creek just west of Mt. Sterling the zone of *Dalmanella* is exposed and extends up the creek for a mile and a half. Here it is succeeded by the *Rafinesquina* zone and then by the *Platystrophia* zone, as stated. One mile northwest of Bennington along the road the zone of *Rhynchotrema capax* is exposed, and between the latter place and the *Platystrophia* zone are abundant exposures of the upper zone of *Rafinesquina*. Large collections were obtained from all of these zones and await description in another paper.

The Ordovician and Silurian rocks of Madison, Jefferson County, Indiana, have for many years been the subject of more or less detailed study by geologists and paleontologists. The sections of the Madison hill in the railroad cut as given by Owen and Borden[a] are certainly far from being accurate. The writer

[a] Geol. surv. Ind., 1874, E. T. Cox; pp. 164-166.

obtained from Mr. W. B. Blake, engineer of the P., C., C. & St. L. Railway, accurrate data in regard to the per cent. of grade, length and depth of the cuts, and distance between same, for the steep Madison hill grade of the road above mentioned. The elevation of the terrace upon which Madison stands is approximately 60 ft. above river level, and the elevation of North Madison above Madison is 427 ft. The old reservoir at the south end of the big cut is given in Borden's report (loc. cit.) as 210½ ft. above low water of the Ohio River. The data given me by Mr. Blake are as follows: Grade, five and eighty-nine one-hundredths per cent. (5.89%); distance of south end of south cut from low water mark on north side of Ohio River, 2,700 ft.; distance through south cut, 800 ft.; distance from north end of south cut to south end of north cut, 1,100 ft.; distance through north cut, 1,100 ft.; besides this there are north of the north cut about 1,500 ft. of cut in places 40 ft. deep. The maximum depth of the south cut is 60 ft. and of the north cut 100 ft. The section which follows was measured independently of these figures and departed very little from them. One or two corrections have been made, however, in accordance with the above data. Section of the cut at Madison (½ 1.12 A.):

	Ft.	*In.*
71—Massive whitish limestone	10	.
70—One layer of bluish-white limestone	5	..
69—Thin-bedded limestone like No. 70	5	..
68—Blue shale	2	6
67—White arenaceous limestone	3	10
66—Shaly sandstone and shale	8	3
65—Massive white arenaceous limestone (Niagara)	2	6
64—From a few inches to nearly a foot of pinkish or yellowish to salmon colored crystalline limestone (Clinton?)	1	..
63—Massive white arenaceous limestone	4	2
62—Thick-bedded argillaceous arenaceous limestone	9	8
61—Same as 62, but banded on weathered surface with pink, gray, and buff	12	10
60—One massive conspicuous arenaceous layer	3	6
59—Thin-bedded, argillaceous, arenaceous, weathering brownish, with some calcareous layers containing Bryozoa	7	..
58—Nothing to four inches of coarse limestone with Ordovician fossils	..	4
57—Sandstone with lenticles of limestone containing Bryozoa	3	..
56—Argillaceous layer. *Fistella stellata*	2	..
55—Shale	6	..
54—*Fistella stellata*	1	2
53—Thin layers of limestone alternating with argillaceous and sandy layers. Bryozoa (aa). *Rafinesquina. Hebertella*	5	3
52—Massive soft sandstone	7	8

	Ft.	In.
51—Blue fossiliferous limestone shale and arenaceous layers	6	..
50—Fine shale with layers of limestone, *Rhynchotrema, Hebertella, Monticulipora, Calymene, Rafinesquina*	10	..
49—Same as 50. *Strophomena, Streptelasma, Plectambonites, Dalmanella, Platystrophia laticosta, Ambonychia*	8	..
48—Probably shale and thin layers of limestone; covered by talus	22	..
47—Heavy layers of limestone seen in the *west* side of the south cut, at the top.		
46—Heavy layers of limestone seen in the *east* side of the south cut, at the top. The lowest layers in the big cut (north cut) are 24 feet above the top of No. 45 if the foot of the big cut be taken as 210 feet above the river. Part of the layers of No. 46 would therefore be repeated in 45. Allowance is made for this fact. Nos. 46 and 47 together	24	..
45—Shale. The top of No. 45 is at the culvert just north of the south cut	10	..
44—Several layers of limestone with *Cyclonema, Rafinesquina, Calymene,* etc	1	2
43—Shaly limestone. *Cyclonema*	2	8
42—Limestone. *Ambonychia, Cyclonema, Rafinesquina, Monticulipora,* Crinoids	2	..
41—Limestone and shale. *Ambonychia*	5	..
40—Compact close-grained limestone. *Rafinesquina*	..	3
39—Limestone and shale. *Zygospira, Ambonychia*	2	4
38—Limestone. *Rafinesquina* edgewise (aaa)	..	4
37—Argillaceous compact limestone. *Rafinesquina*	6	9
36—Limestone. Bryozoa	..	6
35—Shaly limestone	5	8
34—Limestone	..	8
33—Shaly limestone	2	8
32—Limestone. *Rafinesquina, Calymene, Hebertella* (?), Gastropoda, Bryozoa	..	8
31—Shale, with occasional 2-inch to 3-inch layers of limestone	10	8
30—Limestone. *Rafinesquina* edgewise (aaa)	..	3
29—Shaly limestone. *Rafinesquina* (aa), *Modiolopsis* (aa), *Zygospira* (aa)	6	9
28—Similar to 26	..	4
27—Shaly limestone	1	4
26—Blue fine-grained limestone. *Zygospira* (aaa)	..	3
25—Shaly limestone. *Rafinesquina*, etc	13	..
24—Very compact fine-grained limestone; no fossils	..	6
23—Shale and limestone, with excellently preserved specimens of *Rafinesquina* (aa)	4	2

	Ft.	In.
22—Limestone, with top of layer composed of immense numbers of *Zygospira modesta*	..	3
21—Rather coarse shale	2	..
20—Lumpy, shaly limestone. *Asaphus*, *Rafinesquina*	3	..
19—Coarse to fine-grained barren limestone	..	8
18—Lumpy, shaly limestone. *Rafinesquina* (aa), Trilobites (a), *Zygospira*, Streptelasma, Bryozoa	12	..
17—Limestone, with *Rafinesquina*, *Zygospira* (aa), Bryozoa, *Orthoceras*.	5	10
16—Shale, with thin layers of limestone	1	..
15—Very compact, fine-grained blue barren limestone	..	6
14—Shale	..	8
13—Compact limestone. *Calymene*, *Zygoapira*, etc	..	5
12—Limestone. *Calymene* (aa), Bryozoa, *Rafinesquina*, *Orthoceras*	1	3
11—Shale, with thin layers of limestone	3	8
10—Thin argillaceous limestone with *Calymene* and Bryozoa (a)	1	..
9—Massive blue limestone. *Rafinesquina*, Trilobites, Bryozoa	..	7
8—Limestone. *Rafinesquina*, *Zygospira*, Bryozoa	2	9
7—Thin argillaceous yellow-spotted limestone. *Platystrophia*, *Hebertella*. *Rafinesquina*, Bryozoa	1	..
6—Limestone. *Hebertella* (aa), *Rafinesquina nasuta*, *Platysstrophia lynx*.	1	2
5—Bryozoal limestone	..	4
4—Covered, probably shale	1	..
3—Limestone with Trilobites, *Zygospira*, etc	..	2
2—Coarse crystalline limestone. *Hebertella*	..	6
1—Covered to river level	62	..
Total section	357	

Number 7 of this section represents the top of the Platystrophia zone. At Vevay the top of the same zone is 358 feet above river level, and at Lawrenceburg about 390 feet. The Madison section affords an excellent opportunity to study the upper Rafinesquina zone. It is in the upper zone that this fossil is so constantly associated with *Zygospira modesta* and a number of species of Lamellibranchs. In the lower zone it has no such constant associates.

Section along Clifty creek (⅛ 1.12 B):

	Ft.	In.
22—Limestone. *Rafinesquina*, Lamellibranchiata, Gastropoda, Crinoids	..	6
21—Limestone and coarse lumpy shale	7	4
20—Shale and limestone. Top, a heavy layer of limestone with conspicuous wave-like markings	21	4
19—Partly covered, but represented by heavy layers of limestone in the bank above 18	11	..
18—Limestone and shale	14	4
17—Limestone. *Rafinesquina* (aaa), *Hebertella*	5	..

	Ft.	In.
16—Shale, shaly limestone, some thick layers of limestone. *Rafinesquina*, Bryozoa, Trilobites, *Zygospira* (aaa) in some layers	40	..
15—Heavy layer of limestone	..	6
14—Shale and shaly limestone. Trilobites (a)	9	6
13—Limestone. *Rafinesquina*, *Asaphus*, *Calymene*, *Platystrophia*	8	6
12—Mostly shale	4	10
11—Argillaceous compact layer. Trilobites, Gastropods	..	6
10—Shaly limestone	2	9
9—Limestone and shale. *Platystrophia*. *Hebertella*	3	..
8—Limestone. *P. lynx* and *laticosta*. *Hebertella*	3	6
7—Covered	10	..
6—Limestone, more shaly than 5. *Hebertella* (form with dorsal fold), *P. lynx* and *laticosta*	3	..
5—Same as 4 but *P. laticosta* more abundant	3	10
4—Thin shaly limestone. *Hebertella*	1	2
3—Thin shaly limestone. *Hebertella*, *P. laticosta*, *Monticulipora* (aa)	1	..
2—Thin shaly limestone. *P. lynx* (aa), *laticosta* (a), *Hebertella occidentalis* (c) Trilobites, *Monticulipora*	1	..
1—Covered to river level	45	..
Total section	198	

This section shows some 30 feet more of the Platystrophia beds than the Madison section; otherwise it is the same in the main as the basal part of that section.

P. lynx is here abundant in the lower layers and *laticosta* in the upper layers.

From the detailed sections now described of the Ordovician rocks of Indiana it will at once be seen that there are certain well-defined faunal zones which may be traced without fail over the whole area. It has long been known that the zone characterized by the presence in abundance of *Platystrophia*, forms a well-marked and persistent stratum; but apparently the other zones, if recognized at all, have been minimized in importance. Any one of them is however as persistent and as easily traced as the Platystrophia zone.

These zones are in ascending order as follows (the thickness is given in parentheses):

1—Dalmanella multisecta (200-240 feet).
2—Rafinesquina alternata (50-70 feet).
3—Platystrophia (60-80 feet).
4—Rafinesquina alternata var. fracta (100 feet -).
5—Dalmanella Meeki (20 feet -).
6—Streptelasma.
7—Strophomena (10 feet -).
8—Rhynchotrema capax (10 feet -).

Some Developmental Stages of Orthothetes Minutus N. Sp.

By Edgar R. Cumings.

The specimens discussed in this paper are from the abandoned quarry known as the Cleveland Stone Company's quarry, located one mile north of Harrodsburg, Monroe County, Indiana. This quarry is in the so-called Bedford limestone, and the specimens come from the top of the quarry—and also from near the summit of the formation. They are, so far as I can ascertain without having seen the original specimens of Hall,* specifically the same as Spergen hill forms referred by the latter gentleman to the Orthis (Terebratulites) umbraculum of Schlotheim.†

Description of the shell:

Shell semiovate to subquadrate in old individuals; hinge line usually less than the greatest width of the shell, especially in young individuals; cardinal extremities forming an obtuse, or sometimes a right angle with the lateral margins. Surface finely plicated; plications increasing toward the margin by interstitial addition. Crests of the plications crenulated by equally spaced fine concentric lines.

Ventral valve concave with a pronounced tendency to irregular growth about the beak. In mature individuals the beak becomes strongly retrorse and is greatly elevated, equaling in height one-half the length of the shell. Area well defined, flat, showing in well preserved specimens a low ridge on each side of the prominent deltidium and parallel with its margins. The younger specimens seem to show a perforation at the apex of the deltidium.

Dorsal valve regularly convex, greatest elevation about one-third of the way from the beak to the front margin, though there is considerable variation in this respect in shells of different age. Usually some flattening at the cardinal extremities. Area very narrow or usually scarcely at all conspicuous.

Interior of the ventral valve showing rather prominent teeth, which diverge widely. Cardinal process in the dorsal valve elevated, projecting

*Acting under the impression that some of the original specimens of Hall were in the Albany Museum, the writer sent a number of specimens of the form under consideration to Dr. John M. Clarke to compare with Hall's specimens. While owing to the fact that Hall's specimens are not at Albany, Dr. Clarke could not make the comparison, nevertheless he gives it as his opinion that the two are *probably* identical.

†Petrefk. I, 256; Schnurr, Brachiop. der *Eifel* 216; Bronn Lethæa Geog. I, 361. See Hall, Trans. Alb. Inst. 4, p. 12.

somewhat beyond the hinge line; notch shallow, the grooves on the posterior faces of the apopnyses very faint.

Ratio of breadth to length in an average adult specimen about as 11 to 8.

This species can not be referred to the *O. (Terebratulites) umbraculum* of Schlotheim, from which it differs in the less length of the hinge line, fewer number of plications, greater proportionate height of the area, which in the present species tends to become strongly retrorse in mature individuals, and the subquadrate rather than semicircular outline of the shells. The figures of Schlotheim's species also show it to possess a strongly quadrilobate cardinal process, while in the present form the notch in the process is very shallow and the grooves very faint.

The species to some extent resembles *O. lens*, from which it differs in the form of the cardinal process and in the greater proportionate length of the latter.

Development.- In the search for specimens of this rather rare species (about 50 specimens were found among several thousand of the common Spergen hill forms) a number of very young stages was obtained. While even the adult individuals share in the general stunting so characteristic of the entire Spergen hill fauna, no complete specimen in the writer's collection having a length of more than 5mm,* nevertheless these larger individuals present the usual features of maturity.

The smallest individual observed has a breadth of .9mm and a length of .6mm. In this specimen the ventral valve is roughly conical, though slightly more convex toward the beak, which projects over the hinge line and is very prominent. The surface shows 18 plications as against 40 in the largest individual observed, while the posterior third of the shell is without surface ornamentation except a few obscure concentric markings. The area is high and the deltidium less sharply marked off from it than in the older specimens. The dorsal valve has its greatest convexity at the center and is also smooth for a considerable distance from the beak. It shows no sign of an area.

Individuals of the length of 2mm have the area perpendicular to the plane of separation of the valves, and the ventral valve showing a slight concavity toward the front. The number of plications also has increased

*Since the above was written, the author has found at Stinesville, Monroe County, Indiana, specimens of this species over one inch in breadth, but agreeing in all essential features with the adult specimens described here.

to 22 or 23, and the region of greatest convexity in the dorsal valve has approached, somewhat, the beak. The youngest individual is conspicuously shorter on the hinge line than farther forward. In fact it in every respect approaches the generalized type of Brachiopod shell, as Beecher & Clarke have shown to be the case in the species of the Waldron fauna.*

The Cold-Blooded Vertebrates of Winona Lake and Vicinity.†

By Earl E. Ramsey.

Winona Lake is located in sections 15, 16, 17, 21 and 22 of Township 32 north, Range 6 east, in Kosciusko County, Indiana. The main body of the lake is about one mile southeast of Warsaw. It is one of the series of lakes belonging to the Mississippi drainage system and is drained into the Tippecanoe River. It lies about six miles south of the watershed between the St. Lawrence and the Mississippi basins.

The lake is irregular in outline and has an area of 0.98 square miles. The greatest length is from north to south and is somewhat more than one mile. The average width is about five-eighths of a mile. The greatest depth is 81 feet.

The lake, like all the small lakes of northern Indiana, is of glacial origin. The catchment basin is large as compared with the size of the lake itself. Unusually heavy rains change the lake level as much as two to two and one-half feet. The tributary streams are three in number. The largest is Cherry Creek, which flows into the lake on the southeast. For the most part it flows through woodland. Two other streams, the larger of which is Clear Creek, enter the lake at its extreme southern part. The output of Clear Creek is nearly as much as that of Cherry Creek. Numerous springs on the Winona Assembly grounds drain into the lake. Lands lying to the north are drained into Pike Lake and Center Lake, both of which lie about one mile northwest of Winona Lake.

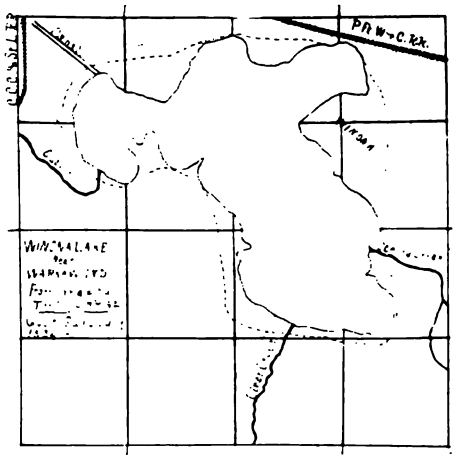
The outlet is situated at the southern part of a small bay connecting with the main lake on the northwest. It empties into Tippecanoe River at a point about one mile northwest of Warsaw.

The shore line, for the most part, is low. On the north, a small stretch of cultivated land rises rapidly to a ten-foot elevation line. The Winona Assembly grounds on the east have the greatest elevation. This

*Memoirs of the N. Y. State Museum, Vol. I, No. 1.

†Contributions from the Zoölogical Laboratory of the Indiana University, C. H. Eigenmann, Director, No. 39.

elevation is from ten to fifty rods back from the lake. The other parts of the ground lie below a ten-foot line. The south shore is uniformly low and swampy. On the west, an abrupt raise is found at Yarnelle's Landing. To the north of the landing, the shore is low, and the elevation gradual. Natural woodland is found at Yarnelle's, at the outlets of both Clear Creek and Cherry Creek and on the Assembly grounds.



The shores are about equally divided between sand and turf formation. A peninsula extending into the lake from the Winona grounds is of turf. On the south a great part of the shore, as well as the shore of the bay on the west of the main lake, is of such a formation. Other parts are sandy. In a general way, that part of the land which has lately been reclaimed from the lake has a coast line formed of decayed plant life—turf.

By reference to the map of Eagle Lake (now Winona Lake) prepared by the U. S. Survey in 1834, it will be seen that the lake was considerably larger at that time than now. The difference in the lake has been brought about, first by dredging the outlet channel and lowering the level of the lake; second, by the encroachment of plant life upon the lake proper, and the luxuriant plant life on the land partially dried by lowering the lake level. As noted farther on, the plant life of the lake is abundant. The dense banks of Scirpus, Nuphar, etc., tend to collect material that may float into them, and they also contribute their own growth to the formation of new lake bottom. A third agency which has acted in some parts of the lake—notably the southern part—is that of the ice. With the lowering of the lake level, stretches of lake bottom were left barely covered by

water and were in most cases separated from the land by deeper water. As the ice formed, it pushed the ground higher on these shallow places. The ice cracks in excessively cold weather, the cracks fill with water and freeze again. This crowds the ice and the substratum of earth still farther shoreward. Very much of the south shore of the lake shows such a formation. The ice-beach near the outlet of Clear Creek is at least thirty inches above lake level and separates a dense swamp from the lake. In this swamp thus isolated from the main lake, the semi-aquatic plants readily establish themselves and thus finally reclaim the swamp land.

The plant life in the lake is abundant. A bank of Scirpus practically encircles the lake. Nuphar, Nymphaea, Typha, Potamogeton, Ceratophyllum and Chara are also abundant. The outlet is now entirely "overgrown" by Nuphar, Nymphaea, Typha and Scirpus arranged in water zones.

The average temperature of the water from July 6 to August 23, 1899, at a depth of two feet, was 80°; the air temperature for the same time was 81.5°. The deep water of the lake marked 41° and was, of course, subject to no diurnal changes, nor even to any considerable seasonal variation. The prevailing winds during the summer months are west to southwest.

THE FISHES.

The number of species of fishes thus far secured is forty-one. Considering the great variety of physical conditions, the number of species is small. But the number of individuals in each species is much more disappointing. The scarcity of the larger food fishes is due to the great amount of fishing in the lake. But the scarcity of the smaller fishes, the Cyprinidae, many species of the Darters, Labidesthes, etc., is not accounted for in this way.

To show the relative numbers of a very common form which serves as food for the larger species, I may take the Labidesthes sicculus. As many as a gallon of this form may be secured in either Turkey Lake or Tippecanoe Lake at a single haul of the seine. Not more than three or four dozen were secured in Winona Lake during the entire summer. This fact in itself will partially account for the scarcity of the larger food fishes. The same relative proportions are true of many other forms. The following list gives the species and locality from which they were secured. The column marked (N)* gives some notion of the relative abund-

* In some cases the number of specimens collected is marked; (+) indicates that the species is abundant; (·), not so abundant; (—), but few.

ance. Thirteen families are represented and thirty-three genera. The +'s in the other columns indicate the localities in which the various species are found.

SPECIES.	Cherry Creek.	Clear Creek.	Lake.	Outlet.	Tippecanoe R.	N.
Lampetra wilderi, Gage				+		1
Lepisosteus osseus (L)			+			1
Lepisosteus platostomus, Rafinesque						×
Amia calva, L						—
Ameiurus nebulosus (Le Sueur)			+			×
Ameiurus melas (Rafinesque)						2
Schilbeodes gyrinus (Mitchill)				+	+	3
Carpiodes (Sp——)			+		+	2
Catostomus nigricans, Le Sueur	+	+				×
Catostomus commersoni (Lacépède)						—
Erimyzon sucetta oblongus (Mitchill)				+		×
Minytrema melanops (Rafinesque)		+				1
Campostoma anomalum (Rafinesque)		+				+
Pimephales notatus (Rafinesque)						—
Notropis whipplei (Girard)			+			+
Notropis cornutus (Mitchill)				+		×
Hybopsis kentuckiensis (Rafinesque)		+				—
Semotilus atromaculatus (Mitchill)	+			+		+
Abramis crysoleucus (Mitchill)						×
Umbra limi (Kirtland)						5
Lucius vermiculatus (Le Sueur)				+		×
Fundulus notatus (Rafinesque)						+
Fundulus dispar (Agassiz)						—
Labidesthes sicculus (Cope)			+			—
Pomoxis sparoides (Lacépède)						1
*Ambloplites rupestris (Rafinesque)						—
Chænobryttus gulosus (Cuv. and Val.)						×
Lepomis pallidus (Mitchill)			+	+	+	+
Lepomis megalotis (Rafinesque)				+		×
Eupomotis gibbosus (Linnæus)	+		+	+		×
Micropterus dolomieu Lacepède						5
Micropterus salmoides (Lacépède)				+	+	—
Percina caprodes (Rafinesque)					+	—
Hadropterus aspro (Cope and Jordan)					+	3
Boleosoma nigrum (Rafinesque)		+			+	—
Diplesion blennioides Rafinesque						2
Etheostoma iowæ, Jordan and Meek						—
Etheostoma coeruleum, Storer						—
Microperca punctulata, Putnam					+	—
Perca flavescens (Mitchill)						—
Cottus ictalops (Rafinesque)		+				—

*Two large specimens taken by fishermen were seen. The species was probably C. Velifer (Rafinesque), but no positive identification further than genus could be made.

BATRACHIANS.

This group is represented by but few species.

1. Necturus maculosus (Rafinesque). Three or four specimens were found by workmen who were deepening the channel of Cherry Creek.

2. Bufo lentiginosus americanus (Le Conte).

3. Acris gryllus gryllus (Le Conte).

4. Acris gryllus crepitans (Baird).

5. Hyla versicolor (Le Conte). But two specimens of this interesting little animal were taken.

6. Rana pipiens Kalm. This is the most abundant of the frogs.

7. Rana clamitans Latreille. The individuals of this species are nearly as numerous as those of R. pipiens.

8. Rana catesbeana Shaw. But one or two specimens found.

SNAKES.

Eight species of snakes have been found:

1. Storeria dekayi (Holbrook), is rare.

2. Clonophis kirtlandi (Kennicott). Only two or three specimens were taken.

3. Two varieties of the garter snake, Thamnophis sirtalis parietalis (Say), and Thamnophis sirtalis sirtalis L., were taken. This snake is the most abundant of the forms found in this locality. On July 19, a female bearing thirty-one well developed embryos was killed. On August 5, one kept in a pen gave birth to young. The number of young could not be ascertained.

4. Regina leberis (L.). The leather snake is abundant. It is third in this locality in point of number. On August 12, 1899, a gravid female was found having ten well developed embryos. Its haunts are along creeks.

5. Natrix sipedon (L.). This species is plentiful. On July 23, 1900, a female containing twenty-six embryos was killed. The water snake is a swamp-loving form, and is of a sullen and vicious disposition.

6. The blue racer, Bascanion constrictor (L) is the largest snake in this locality, and is comparatively abundant. When captured and put in a pen, it soon tames and seems to take delight in being handled. Its movements and shape are peculiarly graceful. Its food consists of frogs, garter snakes, etc. A specimen forty-two inches long swallowed a garter snake twenty-eight inches long. I have known it to lay its eggs about the middle of June, and have found the young hatching about the middle of September. Its egg-laying habit is worthy of note. One specimen selected the soft ground between two rows of potatoes and pushed her way under the ground. As she crawled along in this underground passage, the eggs, twenty-two in number, were laid in the channel which her body had made. Another laid her eggs in the hollow root of a half decayed stump. The eggs are white in color, and about one inch in length, and have a uniform diameter of one-half inch. The soft shell is so tough that it will sustain a weight of more than one hundred pounds without breaking. The young, when first hatched, are seven or eight inches in length. The first action when the little head is thrust through the shell is to stick out its tongue. The blue racer frequents the woods or high grass and weeds.

7. Lampropeltis doliatus triangulus (Boie) is found rarely.

8. Sistrurus catenatus (Rafinesque) is second in point of numbers. The garter snake is more plentiful than the prairie-rattler. During the summer of 1899 eleven specimens were caught, and nine were taken during the following summer. They are usually found in low land and run but little during the day unless disturbed. Nothing was learned concerning their food, since they persistently refused to eat when kept in confinement. A female kept in a pen gave birth to seven young on August 13. Several of the little ones were kept in a glass aquarium for a time. On August 17 they drank drops of water from a pipette and ate a few small bits of fresh meat. Three days later they began their first moult. They were about eight and one-half inches long at birth. A case was reported to me in which thirteen young were born. The adults are inoffensive and move slowly. They are easily captured by means of a noose slipped over their heads or by an insect net.

TURTLES.

The land and water forms together number eight species. Of these the soft-shelled turtle, the speckled tortoise, Blanding's tortoise and the box tortoise are rare. Even the commoner species are not very abundant. No more than two dozen eggs were found. They were of the Aromochelys odoratus (Latreille), and were laid in heaps of debris which had been washed up along the shore. The species are as follows:

1. Aspidonectes spinifer (Le Sueur).
2. Chelydra serpentina (L.).
3. Aromochelys odoratus (Latreille).
4. Graptemys geographicus (Le Sueur).
5. Chrysemys marginata (Agassiz).
6. Clemmys guttatus (Schneider).
7. Emydoidea blandingi (Holbrook).
8. Terrapene carolina (L.).

I desire to acknowledge the helpful suggestions of Dr. C. H. Eigenmann in the preparation of this brief report. Dr. S. E. Meek has also kindly aided me in preparing a partial catalogue of the fishes, and has mapped out the general plan of the paper.

INDEX, 1900.

ACT FOR PROTECTION OF BIRDS, 6.
Act on taking fish, 8.
Act to provide for publication, 5.
Aley, Robert J., 85, 88, 90.
Arthur, J. C., 131.

BACTERIA FROM LEGUMINOUS PLANTS, 157.
Bacterial disease of tomatoes, 153.
Ball, T. H., 165.
Bicycle wheel, the use of as gyroscope, 91.
Brake shoes, friction of, 100.
Bufo lentiginosus, 167.
Burrage, Severance, 157.
By-Laws, 15.

CAMPBELL, J. L., 83.
Cave salamander, a new species of, 167.
Cayleyan Cubic, the, 91.
Cedar apple, generic nomenclature of, 131.
Committees, 10.
Conger eel, the, etc., 165.
Contents, 3.
Constitution, 13.
Corn smut, constituents of, 148.
Coulter, Stanley, 136, 143.
Cryptogamic collections, 121.
Cumings, Edgar R., 200, 216.
Cyclic quadrilateral, the, 91.

DAVISSON, S. C., 99.
Demonstration apparatus, 115.
Dennis, D. W., 34.
Developmental stages of Orthothetes minutus n. sp., 216.
Diamond fluorescence, 103.
Dragonflies, additions to Indiana lists of, 173.
Dryer, C. R., 178.

EEL QUESTION, and Conger eel, 165.
Eigenmann, C. H., 165, 166, 167.
Eskers and Esker lakes, 178.
Evans, P. N., 115.

FISH, A NEW OCEANIC, 166.
Fishes in Indiana, additions to, 167.
Flora of Indiana, additions to, 136.
Foley, A. L., 97, 99, 103.
Foreign correspondents, list of, 21.
Formalin, apparent deterioration of, 119.

GEODESIC LINE, the, etc., 99.
Golden, Katherine E., 157.
Graphic methods in el. mathematics, 90.
Gregg, J. C., 91.
Gyroscope, Bicycle wheel as a, 91.

HALOGEN AMIDES, methylation of, 116.
Harbor on Lake Michigan, 83.
Heiney, Wm. M., 197.
Hessler, Robert, 74.

ICE SHEET IN INDIANA, recession of, etc., 184.
Illinois Ichthyological Survey, methods and extent of, 170.
Index, 1895-1900, 227.

JOHONNOTT, E. S., JR., 110.

KENDRICK, ARTHUR, 109.
Knipp, Chas. T., 90, 91, 95.

LAKE MAXINKUCKEE, flora of, 124.
Large, Thomas, 119, 170.
Lead nitrate, dissociation-potentials of, 109
Leguminous plants, description of bacteria from, 157.
Leonids of 1900, 73.

MARSTERS, V. F., 194.
Mathematics, graphic methods in, 90.
McBeth, Wm. A., 184, 192.
McGinnis's universal solution, note on, 88.
Megalonyx Jeffersoni, mounting of, 166.
Members, active, 17.
Members, fellows, 16.
Members, non-resident, 17.
Mercury, measuring dilation of, 99.
Methylation of halogen amides, 116.
Mid-summer plants of southeastern Tennessee, 143.
Miller, J. A., 73.
Moore, Joseph, 81.
Mosquitoes and malaria, 74.
Mould, movements of protoplasm in the hyphae of, 157.
Mycological notes, Wells and Whitley counties, 161.

NEWLIN, JOHN A., 91.
Nyswander, R. E., 97.

OFFICERS, 1900-1901, 9.
Officers, since organization, 11.
Ordovician rocks of southern Indiana, 200.
Orthothetes minutus, n. sp., 216.

PASTEUR FILTER, device for supporting, 157.
Phasemeter, Rayleigh's alter. current, 110.
Photomicrography as it may be practiced to-day, 34.
Physical geography, aids in teaching, 194.
Poinsett Lake bottoms, etc., 179.
Powders, vegetable, 120.
President's address, 34.
Price, J. A., 179, 181.
Prime numbers, decomposition of, 105.
Program sixteenth annual meeting, 28.
Protoplasm, movements of, in hyphae of mould, 157.

RAMSEY, EARL E., 218.
Ransom, J. H., 116.
Rayleigh's alternate current phasemeter, 110.
Report sixteenth annual meeting, 33.
Rettger, L. J., 167.
River bends and bluffs, 197.

SALAMANDER, a Kankakee, 165.
Salamander, new cave species of, 167.
Scovell, J. T., 124.
Shaaf, Albert, 179, 181.
Shell gorget, a, 81.
Slonaker, J. R., 167.
Smart, R. A., 100.
Smut, experiments with, 123.
Southern Indiana, ordovician rocks of, 200.
Spy Run and Poinsett Lake bottoms, 179.
Spy Run Creek, abandoned meanders of, 181.
Squeteague, on the life history of the, 166.
Stuart, Wm., 148, 153.
Staining of vegetable powders, 120.
Supporting Pasteur filter, device for, 157.
Symmedian point, properties of, 85.

TEMPERATURE REGULATOR, automatic, 90.
Tennessee, mid-summer plants of southeastern, 143.
Theory of numbers, a theorem in, 103.
Thomas, M. B., 121, 123.
Toad, on the daily habits of the, 167.
Tomatoes, bacterial disease of, 153.

VAPOR DENSITIES, note on, 95.
Vegetable powders, examination of, 120.
Vegetable powders, staining of, 120.
Vertebrates of Winona Lake, cold-blooded, 218.

WABASH DRAINAGE SYSTEM, etc., 184.
Waldo, C. A., 91.
Wehnelt interrupter, an improved, 97.
Wells and Whitley counties, mycological notes from, 161.
Western Indiana bowlder belts, 192.
Westlund, Jacob, 103, 105.
Williamson, E. B., 161, 173.
Winona Lake and vicinity, cold-blooded vertebrates of, 218.
Woods, microscopic structure of, 157.
Wright, J. S., 120.

INDEX OF PROCEEDINGS 1891-1900

(INCLUSIVE)

ABIES AND PICEA, ducts and cells of, '99, 116.
Absolute dilatation of mercury, measuring the, '00, 99.
Absorption of poison by dead animal tissue, '93, 268.
Acanthia lectularia, '92, 157.
Accurate measurements of surface tension, '94, 50.
Acetone, condensation with benzoin, '91, 47.
Acetophenone, condensation with ketols, '91, 46.
Acheta, abbreviata, '91, 132.
Acheta vittata, '91, 135.
Acoloides howardii, '92, 91.
Acoloides saitidis, '92, 90.
Acrididae of the U. S., '93, 231.
Acrididae of Vigo County, '91, 15.
Acridium americanum, '92, 85.
Actinia, '91, 20.
Act for protection of birds, '95, 5; '96, 5; '97, 5; '98, 5; '99, 5; '00, 6.
Act to provide for publication of proceedings, '94, 4; '95, 4; '96, 4; '97, 4; '98, 4; '99, 4; '00, 5.
Action of phenyl-hydrazin on furfurol, '91, 57.
Additional list of host plants, '94, 153.
Additions to the fish fauna of Wabash County, '94, 68.
Adventitious plants of Fayette County, '93, 258.
Aegeria of Central Ohio, '91, 168.
Aesthesiometer, '91, 16.
Agkistrodon, breeding habits of, '91, 107, 108.
Agkistrodon contortrix, '91, 107, 108.
Agkistrodon piscivorus, '91, 108.
Agraulis vanillae, '92, 85.
Agrilus fulgens, '92, 89.
Air, micro-organisms in, '97, 143.
Air, radiation of, '97, 89.
Air thermometer for high temperatures, '92, 165.
Albumen in urine, '91, 30.
Aley, Robert J., '97, 103, 104; '98, 89, 92, 93; '99, 86, 88, 90; '00, 85, 88, 90.
Allen county kames, '91, 18.
Allocystites, '91, 67.
Alternate current transformer, with condenser in one or both circuits, '94, 50.
Alternate processes, '97, 117.
Alternating current dynamos, '95, 79.
Alumina oxyhydrate, an interesting deposit of, '94, 43.
Aluminum, action of mercury on, '98, 62.
Amblycorypha, '92, 98, 104, 106, 107.
Amblycorypha oblongifolia, '92, 104.
Amblycorypha rotundifolia, '92, 105.
Amblycorypha scudderi, '92, 152.
Amblycorypha uhleri, '92, 106.
Amblyopsidae, degeneration in eyes, '98, 239.
Amblyopsidae, ear and hearing of, '98, 242.
Amblystomas, '91, 22.
Amblystoma tigrinum, '91, 21.
Ammodramus henslowii, '91, 164.
Ammodramus leconteii, '91, 166.
Ammonia, action of, upon dextrose, '94, 51.
Ammonium citrate, action of, '95, 112.
Amoeba, the, some notes on, '94, 131.
Amphisorex leseurii, '91, 163.
Amphiuma means, '91, 22.
Analytical and quaternion treatments, '92, 20.
Anaxipha pulicaria, '91, 137.
Anaxiphus, '91, 128, 137.
Anaxiphus pulicarius, '92, 118.

First published annual report of Proceedings.

Anchor ring, sections of, '91, 64.
Anderson, Indiana, ancient earthworks near, '92, 51.
Andrews, Frank M., '94, 131; '96, 208.
Angling in the St. Lawrence and Lake Ontario, '94, 81.
Anilic acid, '91, 27.
Animal parasites collected in the State during the year, '94, 80.
Animal tissue, absorption of poison by, '93, 268.
Annual meetings, see meetings.
Annelida, '91, 68.
Anthropology: the study of man, '94, 33.
Anthrozoa, '91, 68.
Anura, facial muscles in, '97, 203.
Apatuna celtis, '91, 31.
Apical growth of Botrychium, '91, 79.
Apical growth of Pinus, '91, 79.
Apical growth of Tsuga, '91, 79.
Apithes, '91, 138, 139.
Apithes agitator, '91, 139.
Apithes azteca, '91, 139.
Apithes, McNeilii, '91, 138.
Apithes quadrata, '91, 139.
Aphidius obscuripes, '92, 89.
Aphidius pallidus, '92, 89.
Aphis mali, '92, 90.
Aphis ribes, '92, 90.
Aphodius fossor, '92, 84.
Apparatus, demonstration, '00, 115.
Apparatus, new, for vegetable physiology, '94, 62.
Aquatic animalculae in new stations, '96, 271.
Archæological discoveries, '91, 26, 93.
Archæological map making, '92, 55.
Archæological methods, '91, 98.
Archæological research, '91, 26.
Archegonium of Pinus, '91, 79.
Archegonium of Tsuga, '91, 79.
Ardea egretta, '91, 165.
Argynnis diana, '91, 19; '92, 85.
Arizona plants, '91, 28.
Arizona plant zones, '91, 25.
Arkansas, '91, 15.
Arkansas, induration of tertiary rocks in, '92, 219.
Arkansas, relief map of, '95, 56.
Aromatic chlorides, certain action of potassium sulfhydrate upon, '94, 52.
Arsenic, absorption of by dead tissues, '93, 268.
Arthropods, '91, 24.
Arthur, J. C., '91, 97; '92, 25, 46, 50; '93, 205; '94, 62, 138; '95, 100; '96, 214; '97, 156; '98, 174; '00, 131.
Ascomycetes, '93, 33.
Ashley, George H., '97, 244.
Ash of trees, '93, 239.
Ash, the blue, range of, '94, 107.
Aspergillus oryzae, '98, 189.
Aspredinidae, on the presence of an operculum in, '91, 175.
Aster, '91, 25.
Astronomical study in Indiana, '91, 24.
Atkinson, Curtis, '95, 258.
Autographic method of testing the magnetic qualities of iron, '93, 269.
Automatic repeater, '91, 34.
Auxanometer, '92, 46.
Ateleopterus tarsalis, '92, 91.
Atmospheric electricity, '91, 26.
Atomic weight of oxygen, '91, 27.

BACTERIA AND GRAPE SUGAR, '95, 85.
Bacteria culture, '91, 15.
Bacteria, description of certain, obtained from nodules of leguminous plants, '00, 157.
Bacterial diseases, insects in spread of, '99, 68.
Bacterial diseases of sugar-beet root, '91, 92.
Bacteriological flora in stables, '96, 172.
Baker, A. L., '98, 101.
Baker, P. S., '91, 55; '92, 169; '93, 268.
Ball, T. H., '94, 54; '96, 72, 73; '97, 240; '98, 227; '00, 165.
Ball and roller bearings, tests on, '99, 77.
Ball bearings, some tests on, '98, 80.
Ballard, H. H., '93, 266; '94, 51.
Bamberger, E., '91, 58.
Barrett, J. M., '95, 104.
Bascanion constrictor, breeding habits of, '91, 106, 119, 120.
Bascanion, new species of, '97, 204.
Basidiomycetes, '93, 48.
Batrachians and reptiles of Wabash County, '94, 80.
Batrachia of Turkey Lake, '95, 258.
Bearing-testing dynamometer, '99, 83.
Bedford limestone, '96, 68.
Beeson, C. H., '93, 68, 76.
Beet-root, diseases of, '91, 92.
Bennett, L. F., '97, 258; '98, 283; '99, 164.
Benton, G. W., '94, 43; '95, 90; '96, 62; '98, 62.
Benzoin, condensation with acetone, '91, 47.
Benzoïn, hydrazones of, '93, 266.
Beta-nitro-para-toluic acid, '91, 27.
Bibliography, botany, '93, 20.
Bibliography, fishes, '93, 71.
Bibliography, geology, '93, 156.
Bibliography of Locustidae, '92, 94.
Bibliography, mammals, '93, 120.

Bibliography, mollusca, '93, 142.
Bibliography, ornithology, '93, 108.
Bicycle wheel as a gyroscope, '00, 91.
Bigney, A. J., '91, 151; '94, 131, 135; '95, 106, 108; '96, 274; '99, 52.
Biological stations, '91, 19, 172.
Biological station, a new, and its aim, '94, 34.
Biological station, first report of, '95, 203.
Biological station, plans for, '98, 55.
Biological survey, '93, 13.
Biological surveys, '91, 18, 76.
Biological survey, suggestions for, '93, 191.
Biological survey of Indiana, '92, 48.
Biological survey of Milan pond, '96, 274.
Biology, '93, 224.
Birds, act for protection of, see act.
Birds of Brown County, preliminary list of, '94, 68.
Birds, destruction of, '91, 16.
Birds of 1894, notes on, '94, 75.
Bird ferocity, '97, 206.
Birds, Indiana, '91, 164, 166.
Birds of Indiana, '95, 162.
Bird migration, '91, 19.
Birds near Richmond, Ind., '97, 183.
Birds, notes on, '93, 116.
Birds observed in the Sawtooth Mountains, '94, 80.
Birds of Wabash County, '91, 80; '95, 148.
Birds of Western Texas and Southern New Mexico, '92, 61.
Birge, A., '95, 244.
Bison, skull of fossil, '99, 178.
Bitting, A. W., '94, 69; '91, 80; '95, 135, 168; '96, 172; '97, 78.
Bivalves, fresh-water, '96, 152.
Black racer, '91, 106, 119, 120.
Blake, E. M., '96, 87.
Blarina brevicauda, '91, 162.
Blarina cinerea, '91, 163.
Blarina parva, '91, 163.
Blarina platyrhinus, '91, 163.
Blatchley, W. S., '92, 92, 153, 165; '93, 69, 199, 231; '94, 68; '95, 54, 140.
Blatta americana, '92, 157.
Blatta flavocincta, '92, 161.
Blatta germanica, '92, 162.
Blatta orientalis, '92, 156.
Blatta pennsylvanica, '92, 158.
Blattidae of Indiana, '92, 153.
Blattidae, synopsis of genera of, '92, 155.
Blind animals of Mammoth Cave, some notes on, '94, 80.
Blind fishes, '91, 24; '97, 240.
Blind fishes, ancestors of, '91, 24.
Blind fish, new, '97, 235.
Blind rat of Mammoth Cave, '98, 253.
Blissus leucopterus, '92, 86.
Blood corpuscles of very young human embryo, '94, 135.
Blood sinuses, in reptilian head, '98, 228.
Blood studies, formalin as reagent in, '98, 222.
Blue gills, destruction of, '96, 303.
Blue jay, '91, 21.
Bobolink in Indiana, '96, 227.
Boetomus sp., '92, 91.
Bolley, H. L., '92, 50.
Botanical apparatus, '97, 156.
Botanical division of state biological survey, report of progress, '94, 66.
Botanical field work in Idaho, '92, 35.
Botanical literature in State Library, '95, 102.
Botany, '93, 14, 232.
Botany, a proposed new systematic of N. A., '94, 133.
Botany, bibliography of, '93, 20.
Botany, systematic, '91, 18.
Botrychium, '91, 17, 27.
Botrychium, sporangium, an apical growth, '91, 79.
Bowlder, an interesting, '99, 162.
Bowlder belts, a theory to explain the Western Indiana, '00, 192.
Brachiopoda, '97, 68.
Bracon agrili, '92, 89.
Bracon dinstatae, '92, 89.
Bracon phycidis, '92, 89.
Bracon sp., '92, 89.
Bradley, M. C., '98, 117.
Branchipus, '97, 22.
Branchysorex brevicaudatus, '91, 163.
Branchysorex harlanii, '91, 163.
Branner, J. C., '93, 223; '94, 54.
Brannon, M. A., '92, 35; '93, 247; '98, 291.
Bray, W. L., '92, 48.
Bread, pure yeast in, '97, 62.
Bread, salt-rising, '94, 126.
Break shoes, railway, '00, 100.
British Columbian glaciers, '92, 20.
Brown, Charles C., '94, 10.
Brown County, preliminary list of birds of, '94, 68.
Brown, W. V., '91, 64.
Bruchus exiguus, '92, 91.
Bruner, Henry L., '97, 203, 204, 205; '98, 228, 229.
Bryan, W. L., '94, 42.
Bryophyta, '93, 64.
Buckeye canoe of 1840, '94, 130.
Buckeye, a Kansas species, '91, 74.
Buffalo gnats, '91, 31.
Buffalo in Illinois and Indiana, '93, 155.
Bufo lentiginosus, '00, 167.

Building stone, quality of, '91, 66.
Burial mound in Randolph County, '94, 46.
Burk, W. E., '96, 113.
Burrage, Severance, '95, 49, 99; '96, 56; '99, 61, 68; '00, 157.
Butler, A. W., '91, 161, 164; '92, 50, 55, 62; '93, 68, 69, 108, 120, 224; '94, 33, 73, 81; '95, 31, 162; '96, 227, 244; '97, 175, 180, 198, 201; '99, 53, 149.
By-laws of Indiana Academy of Science, '92, 8; '93, 8; '94, 10; '95, 17; '96, 12; '97, 12; '98, 13; '99, 13; '00, 15.

CACTACEÆ, EPIDERMIS AND SPINES, '92, 42.
Cactaceæ, spines of, '91, 19.
Cacti, evolution among, '93, 262.
Cactus flora of the Southwest, '91, 92.
Cactus, the genus, '92, 45.
Cacus oecanthi, '92, 91.
Cady marsh, '97, 240.
Calendar group, '96, 86.
California vivaparous fishes, '91, 19.
Call, R. Ellsworth, '93, 69, 140, 219, 225; '94, 57, 58, 80, 139, 140; '95, 109, 135, 246; '96, 46, 54, 247; '97, 250.
Cambrus Pellucidus, eyes of, '99, 155.
Campbell, J. L., '91, 98; president's address, '92, 15; '94, 39, 47; '98, 72; '99, 85; '00, 83.
Camphor, a cyclic derivative of, '99, 103.
Camphoric acid, '93, 267; '94, 52; '95, 89; '97, 132; '98, 160.
Car bolsters, formula for deflection of, '98, 157.
Carbon dioxide in the urine, '91, 30, 48.
Carbonic acid in the air, '91, 30.
Carboxylated derivatives of benzoquinone, '91, 27.
Carolina parakeet, '91, 17.
Carroll County birds, '91, 19.
Carroll County fishes, '91, 19.
Carya alba, '91, 27.
Carya alba, stomata of, '91, 76.
Caryocrinus, '91, 67.
Castoroides, a cranium of, '99, 171.
Catolaccus tylodermæ, '92, 91.
Cave faunas, '97, 229.
Cave salamander, '00, 167.
Caves of Missouri and Kentucky, '98, 58.
Caves and sinkholes, geologic relations of, etc., '98, 258.
Cayleyan cubic, '00, 91
Cecidomyidæ, '92, 124.
Cedar apples, generic nomenclature of, '00, 131.
Cedar Lake, '96, 296.
Cell, effect of centrifugal force on, '98, 169.
Cell structures of Cyanophyceæ, '94, 133.
Century plant, the sugar of, '94, 51.
Cephalanthus occidentalis, '91, 138.
Cephalopoda, '91, 68.
Cereal smuts, resistance of, etc., '93, 64.
Certain chemical features in the seeds of Plantago, Virginiana and Patagonica, '94, 121.
Certhia familiaris, '91, 167.
Ceuthophilus, '92, 140.
Ceuthophilus brevipes, '92, 148.
Ceuthophilus divergens, '92, 153.
Ceuthophilus ensifer, '92, 153.
Ceuthophilus lapidicolus, '92, 142, 144, 147.
Ceuthophilus latens, '92, 143.
Ceuthophilus latisulcus, '92, 146.
Ceuthophilus maculatus, '92, 142, 147.
Ceuthophilus niger, '92, 153.
Ceuthophilus stygius, '92, 148.
Ceuthophilus uhleri, '92, 144.
Chætodontidæ, '91, 19.
Chamberlain, F. M., '95, 264.
Chansler, E. J., '96, 244.
Chara fragilis, '95, 95.
Characinidæ, South American, '93, 226.
Character of well waters in a thickly populated area, '91, 56.
Charadrius squatorala, '91, 165.
Chemistry, some new laboratory appliances in, '94, 51.
Chipman, W. W., '96, 147.
Chloranil, '91, 37.
Chlorine, determination of in waters [natural], '92, 169.
Chlorine estimations, '91, 18, 49.
Chloroform, '91, 14.
Chologuster agassizii, and its eyes, '98, 251.
Christmas meetings, see Meetings Annual.
Chrysomelidæ Tasmanian, '91, 168.
Cicada canicularis, '92, 117.
Cicada septendecem, '92, 86, 87.
Cicada septendecem, distribution of, '98, 225.
Cincinnati limestone, wave marks on, '94, 53.
Cincinnati silurian island, '91, 18.
Circles connected with the triangle, '99, 88.
Cistothorus stellaris, '91, 164.
Cladocera of Turkey Lake, '95, 244.
Clark and Weston cells, '96, 98.
Clays, '93, 168.
Clays, white, '93, 224.
Cleistogamy in Polygonium, '91, 92.
Clinton limestone, '92, 28.
Clisiocampa disstri, '92, 90.
Cnicus discolor, '91, 15.
Coals, '93, 168.
Coccinellidæ Tasmanian, '91, 168.
Coccothranstes vespertina, '91, 165.

Cockroach, American, '92, 157.
Cockroach, German, '92, 162.
Cockroaches of Indiana, '92, 153.
Cockroach, oriental, '92, 156.
Cockroach, Pennsylvania, '92, 158.
Cockroach, short-winged, '92, 161.
Cocoaine, '91, 14.
Coefficient of expansion of solids, '91, 25, 26.
Coke, '93, 169.
Colaptes, '91, 30.
Collecting mosses, '91, 14.
Collection of plants made during year near Crawfordsville, '94, '65.
Collett glacial river, '91, 17.
Collinear sets of three points, '97, 104.
Colors of letters, '91, 24.
Color-pattern of Etheostoma caprodes, '93, 231.
Colors of sounds, '91, 24.
Color variations, '91, 21.
Columbian exposition and science, '91, 98.
Columbian museum, '93, 274.
Committees of Indiana Academy of Science, '91, 2.
Committees, '92, 5; '93, 5; '94, 7; '95, 13; '96, 6; '97, 8; '98, 9; '99, 9; '00, 10.
Committees, past, '91, 3.
Companion plants, '91, 26.
Composites, germination of, '97, 165.
Compositæ of Indiana, general notes, '96 160.
Compositæ, organogeny of, '91, '79.
Concerning the effect of glycerine on plants, '93, 234.
Condensation of acetone with benzoin, '91, 47.
Conger eel, '00, 165.
Coniferæ, '91, 18.
Conocephalinæ, '92, 96, 111.
Conocephalinæ, key to genera of, '92, 112.
Conocephalus, '92, 113.
Conocephalus crepitans, '92, 118.
Conocephalus ensiger, '92, 114, 117, 118.
Conocephalus nebrascensis, '92, 115.
Conocephalus palustris, '92, 118, 125, 129.
Conocephalus robustus, '92, 116, 118.
Constitution, '92, 7; '93, 7; '94, 9; '95, 15; '96, 10; '97, 10; '98, 11; '99, 11; '00, 13.
Contents, table of, '91, IV; '92, III; '93, 3; '94, 3, '95, 3; '96, 3; '97, 3; '98, 3; '99, 3; '00, 4.
Contopus borealis, '91, 165.
Contribution to the flora of Indiana, No. IV, '96, 159.
Contributions to the histology of the Pontederiaceæ, '93, 234.
Contributions to the life history of Notothylas, '93, 239.
Control magnet, '91, 27.
Convergence, a case of, '98, 247.
Copper ammonium, oxide, '91, 14.
Copperhead, '91, 107, 108.
Corallorhiza, problems in, '99, 145.
Corals, '91, 67.
Corncob pentaglucose, '91, 29.
Corn smut, constituents of, '00, 148.
Corn smut, fungicides for, '95, 96.
Cornus, distribution of, '91, 18.
Correlation of silurian sections in eastern Indiana, '94, 54.
Correspondents, foreign, '96, 19; '97, 21; '98, 21; '99, 19; '00, 21.
Coulter, John M., '91, 76; '92, 41, '93, 191, 262, 274.
Coulter, Stanley, '91, 92; '92, 41, 49, 50; '93, 17, 193; '94, 66, 103, 120; '95, 160, 183; '96, 33, 159, 189, 275; '97, 158, 165; '98, 215; '99, 104, 112, 116; '00, 136, 143.
Counter-balance in locomotive drive wheels, experimental study of the, '93, 273.
Cox, Ulysses O., '99, 75.
Craig, O. J., '92, 55.
Crambus, zeellus, '92, 90.
Cray fish, '91, 21, 22.
Cray fishes of Indiana, '91, 117.
Cremation, '91, 17.
Crepidula, '91, 27.
Crickets, '91, 128.
Crickets, blacksided, '92, 143.
Crickets, camel, '92, 92, 140.
Crinoidiæ, '91, 68.
Crossbill, American, '92, 62.
Crossbill, range of, in Ohio Valley, '92, 62.
Crossbill, whitewinged, '92, 69.
Crotalidæ, '91, 107, 109.
Croton bug, '92, 162.
Crowley's Ridge, '93, 219, 224.
Crustaceæ, '91, 68.
Crustaceans of Indiana, '91, 147.
Crow roosts of Indiana, '97, 175.
Crow roosts of Indiana and Illinois, '97, 178.
Crow roosts of Lake County, '98, 227.
Crushing strength of cylinders, '96, 88.
Cryptogamic collections, '00, 121.
Cryptogams, '96, 171.
Cryptogams, list of, '93, 30.
Cubberly, E. P., '92, 27.
Culbertson, Glenn, '97, 206, 242; '99, 167.
Cumings, E. R., '99, 174, 176; '00, 200, 216.
Cunningham, Alida M., '94, 67, 121; '95, 198; '96, 190; '97, 166, 168; '98, 212, 214.
Cunningham, Clara, '96, 208.
Cupuliferæ, the embryology of, '94, 135.
Curimatinæ, '91, 19.
Cursoria, '92, 154.

Curtis, Geo. L., '96, 259.
Curtiss, R. G., '98, 202.
Cuscuta, distribution of, '98, 214.
Cuscuta, scales of, '98, 212.
Cyanogen, '97, 98.
Cyanophyceæ, cell structure of, '94, 133.
Cycas, stomates of, '93, 254; '94, 130.
Cyclic quadralateral, '00, 91.
Cymatogaster, aberrant follicles in ovary, '98, 229.
Cymatogaster, development of sexual organs of, '94, 138.
Cymatogaster, early stages in, '92, 58.
Cyprepedium, poisonous influence of some species of, '94, 136.
Cyprepedium spectabile, poisonous effects of, '93, 254.
Cypress swamps of Knox County, '97, 172.
Cyprinodon, '91, 19.
Cyrtophyllus, '92, 109.
Cyrtophyllus concavus, '92, 108, 109.
Cyrtophyllus perspicillatus, '92, 110, 152.

DAIHINIA, '92, 92.
Davis, B. M., '95, 45; '96, 259, 260.
Davis, Chas. E., '96, 172.
Davis, Sherman, '91, 49; '93, 262, 265; '96, 115.
Davisson, S. C. '00, 99.
Dead animal tissue, absorption of poison by, '93, 268.
Dearborn County, '91, 14.
Decatur County, butterflies, '91, 29; fishes, '91, 29; physical geography of, '91, 28.
Decorticated stems, absorption of water by, '98, 169.
Decticidinae, '92, 96, 149.
Decticus dorsalis, '92, 151.
Decticus pachymerus, '92, 150.
Degeneration illustrated by the eyes of cave fishes, '99, 31.
Demonstration apparatus, '00, 115.
Dendroica Kirtlandi, Baird, '93, 224.
Dennis, D. W., '94, 135; '95, 44, 95; '97, 68; '98, 288; '99, 157; '00, 34.
Denny, W. A., '98, 252.
Desmids of Crawfordsville, '98, 163.
Detection of hydrocyanic acid, '93, 265.
Detection of strychnine in exhumed body, '93, 267.
Determination of valences, '92, 160.
Development of Ethcostoma cæruleum, preliminary account of, '94, 135.
Development of sexual organs of Cymatogaster, '94, 138.
Development of vivaparous fishes of California, '91, 159.
Dextrose, action of ammonia upon, '94, 51.
Diacretus Americanus, '92, 90.
Diacretus bruniventris, '92, 90.
Diacretus websteri, '92, 90.
Diagrams from iron and steel, '91, 20.
1.4 Diamino-cyclohexane, '93, 266.
Diamond fluorescence, '99, 94; '00, 103.
Diastata, n. sp., '92, 89.
Di-benzyl carbinamine, '91, 27, 28.
Dickson, Clinton, see W. E. Stone, '92.
Dictyola, the centrosome in, '98, 166.
Diemyctylus viridescens, Hay on, '91, 144.
Differential invariants, '98, 135.
Digestibility of the pentose carbohydrates, '91, 57.
Dimeris rufipes, '92, 89.
Diphenylselenon, '96, 114.
Diplodus, '91, 19.
Diplosis tritici, '92, 92.
Dip of the Keokuk rock at Bloomington, '94, 52.
Diptera, reared in Indiana, '98, 224.
Diseases of sugar-beet root, '91, 92.
Distribution of Gleditschia triacanthos and other trees, some facts in, '94, 27.
Dolan, J. P., '95, 235; '96, 279, 286.
Dolichonyx oryzivorus, '91, 167.
Dorner, Herman, '99, 116.
Doryphora, 10—lineata, '92, 84.
Dragon flies of Indiana, additions to, '00, 173.
Drift deposits, '91, 66, 67.
Drift, limit of, '91, 15.
Dryer, Chas. R., '97, 73; '98, 268, 270, 273; '00, 178.
Dubois County, fishes of, '95, 159.
Duff, A. Wilmer, '95, 58, 77, 83, 84; '96, 97; '97, 84, 89, 90; '98, 82, 84, 85.
Dynastes tityus, '92, 86.

EAGLE LAKE, '96, 236.
Earthworks, ancient, near Anderson, Ind., '92, 30.
Earthquake center, '91, 30.
Earthquake, the Charleston, Mo., '95, 51.
Ectobia, '92, 155, 161.
Ectobia flavocincta, '92, 161.
Ectobia germanica, '92, 162.
Ectobia lithophilia, '92, 158.
Eburia quadrigeminata, '91, 25.
Eels of America and Europe, '91, 24.
Eel question, development of the Conger eel, '00, 165.
Effect of environment on mass of local species, '93, 226.
Effect of light on germinating spores of marine algae, '93, 237.

Egg membrane, '91, 19.
Eigenmann, C. H., '91, 159, 169, 172, 175; '92, 29, 56, 58, 81; '93, 14, 67, 69, 76, 226; '94, 34, 87, 138; '95, 204, 252, 262, 265; '97, 229, 230, 231, 232; '98, 55, 58, 239, 242, 247, 251, 252, 253; '99, 31; '00, 165, 166, 167.
Eigenman, Rosa, '91, 159.
Elasticity constant, '91, 20.
Elastic fatigue of wires, '94, 50.
Elastic limit of soft steel, '97, 130.
Elaps fulvus, '91, 151.
Electric arc, nature of, '97, 100.
Electric arc, spectrum of, '97, 95.
Electric current, does high tension of, destroy life? '94, 39.
Electric currents, strength of, '91, 20.
Electro-magnet, '91, 26.
Electrometer, new, '91, 26.
Electrical oxidation of glycerine, '92, 165.
Electrical science, '97, 35.
Electrolytes, temperature coefficient of, '98, 86.
Elevated beach in Maine, '98, 72.
Elrod, M. N., '94, 138; '98, 258.
Embedding material, notes on an, '93, 233.
Embiotocidae, a review of, '91, 176.
Embryo human, blood corpuscles of, '94, 135.
Embryology of the Cupuliferae, '94, 135.
Embryology of the frog, '94, 135.
Embryology of the Ranunculaceae, '94, 121.
Embryo-sac of Jeffersonia diphylla, '94, 131.
Emys concinna, '91, 22.
Emys concinnus, '91, 106.
Emys floridana, '91, 106.
Eneyrtus brunnipennis, '92, 91.
Eneyrtus clisiocampae, '92, 90.
Eneyrtus tarsalis, '92, 91.
Eneyrtus websteri, '92, 90.
Engineering research laboratory, '96, 59.
Entomology, economic, '91, 20.
Entomology in high schools, '91, 25.
Entomologizing in Mexico, '91, 144.
Environment, Turkey Lake, a unit of, '95, 209.
Enzyme, relation in seed to growth, '91, 97.
Epyphysis cerebri, literature of, '96, 259–260.
Equations, graphical solution of, '91, 57.
Ericaceae of Indiana, '97, 106.
Eroding agencies, some minor, '95, 54.
Erithriniae, '91, 19.
Eskers and Esker lakes, '00, 178.
Estimation of chlorine by Volhard's plan, '91, 49.
Etheostoma caeruleum, preliminary account of development of, '94, 145.
Etheostoma caprodes, '94, 231.
Etheostoma, variation in, '94, 135.
Etheostoma, variation of, '97, 207.
Eutainia, breeding habit, etc., '91, 109.
Eutainia saurita, '91, 111.
Eutainia sirtalis, '91, 109.
Eupelmus allynii, '92, 91.
Euthymorphic functions, '96, 87.
Evans, P. N., '97, 133; '98, 160; '99, 98; '00, 115.
Evermann, B. W., '92, 29, 56, 73, 78; '93, 68, 120; '94, 80, 81, 99, 103; '95, 126, 131.
Evidences of man's early existence in Indiana, '92, 49.
Evolution, '91, 17.
Evolution, address on, '91, 33, 45.
Evolution among cacti, '93, 262.
Evolution and Lebanon beds, '91, 18.
Evolution of map of Mammoth Cave, '96, 46.
Exceptional growth of wild rose, '96, 189.
Exhumed body, detection of strychnine in, '93, 267.
Experimental study of counter-balance in locomotive drive wheels, '93, 273.
Exploration in Western Canada, '92, 56.
Extinct fauna of Lake County, '94, 54.
Extraction of xylan from straw, '92, 168.

FAUGHT, JOHN B., '97, 112.
Fault structure in Indiana, '97, 244.
Faunas, cave, '97, 229.
Fauna, river and island, '91, 83.
Fayette County, adventitious plants of, '93, 258.
Fellows, '93, 9; '94, 11; '95, 18; '96, 13; '97, 13; '98, 14; '99, 14; '00, 16.
Fellows, honorary, '94, 11.
Fermentation, ratio of alcohol to yeast, '95, 92.
Ferric bromide, action of zinc ethyl on, '94, 51.
Ferric chloride, action of zinc ethyl on, '94, 51.
Ferris, Carleton, G., '97, 137.
Fessenden, R. A., '92, 25, 26.
Field and home crickets, '91, 132.
Field meeting of Indiana Acad. of Sci., '91, 9; '92, 13; '94, 16; '95, 16; '96, 32; '97, 33; '98, 34; '99, 30; '00, 33.
Filtration, '96, 63.
First report of Biological station, '95, 203.
Fish, a new oceanic, '00, 166.
Fish fauna of Wabash County, additions to, '94, 68.
Fish, taking for scientific purposes, '98, 7; '99, 7; '00, 8.
Fisher, C. O. and A. D., '96, 236.

Fisher, E. M., '91, 79; '92, 45.
Fishes, Aspredinidæ, on the presence of an operculum in, '91, 175.
Fishes, bibliography of, '93, 71.
Fishes, development of the viviparous fishes of California, '91, 159.
Fishes, dispersion of, '91, 24.
Fishes, distribution of, '91, 23.
Fishes in Indiana, an addition to, '00, 167.
Fishes, list of, '93, 76.
Fishes, mimicry in, '94, 86.
Fishes of Dubois County, '95, 159.
Fishes of Missouri basin, '95, 126.
Fishes, rods and cones in retina of, '98, 239.
Fishes of Turkey Lake, '95, 252.
Fishes of Wabash County, '93, 229.
Flather, J. J., '96, 79, 93.
Fletcher, Wm. B., '99, 46.
Floral decorations, '91, 21.
Flora of Hamilton and Marion Counties, '94, 156.
Flora of Indiana, additions to, '00, 136.
Flora of Indiana, '97, 158.
Flora of Indiana, contributions to, No. IV, '96, 159; '99, 104.
Flora of Lake Cicott and Lake Maxinkuckee, notes on, '96, 116.
Floras, Arizona, '91, 97.
Floras, Florida, '91, 83.
Floras, Henry County, '91, 76.
Floras, Mt. Orizaba, '91, 80.
Floras, Putnam County, '91, 89.
Floras, western plants at Columbus, Ohio, '91, 94.
Florida ferns, '91, 30.
Florida gopher, '99, 46.
Florida, shell mound, '94, 48.
Florideae, the, notes on, '94, 127.
Flour, micro-organisms in, '97, 137.
Flowering plants of Wabash County, '94, 66.
Fluorescence, diamond, '00, 103.
Foley, Arthur L., '94, 50; '95, 67; '97, 95, 97, 100; '98, 74; '99, 94; '00, 97, 99, 103.
Foreign correspondents, '96, 19; '97, 21; '98, 21; '99, 19; '00, 21.
Forestry, exhibit of Indiana at Columbian Exposition, '92, 41.
Forests, distribution of certain trees, '91, 92.
Forests, unused resources, '91, 92.
Formalin, apparent deterioration of, '00, 119.
Formalin, field experiments with, '98, 62.
Formalin on seed, '97, 144.
Forms of nitrogen for wheat, '91, 55.
Fossils in Colorado, '91, 17.
Fossils, some new Indiana, '94, 54.
Fovea, the, '96, 304.
Franklin County, the swamps of, '94, 58.
Fresh-water bivalves, '93, 152.
Fresh-water univalves, '93, 150.
Frog, the embryology of, '94, 135.
Functions of spinal cord from clinical study, '94, 35.
Fungicides for corn smut, '95, 96.
Fungi, connecting forms among polyporoid, '91, 92.
Fungi imperfecti, '93, 43.
Fungus, plum leaf, '91, 14.
Furfurol, '91, 29.

GALVANOMETER, construction of, '92, 50.
Galvanometer, new, '97, 127.
Game and fish, propogation and protection of, see act to protect, etc.
Gametophyte of Marchantia, '98, 166.
Garden of birds and botany, '98, 53.
Garter snakes, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 109, 112.
Gas, '93, 168.
Gaseous medium, effect of on the electrochemical equivalent of metals, '94, 50.
Gasteropoda, '91, 68.
Gastromycetes, '93, 63.
Guatemalan Compositae, '91, 28.
Germinating spores of marine algae, effect of light on, '93, 237.
Genera, origin of, '91, 24.
Gentianaceae of Indiana, '97, 168.
Geodesic line of the space, '00, 99.
Geographical distribution of Viviparidae, '93, 225.
Geography and natural science, '97, 73.
Geology, '93, 219.
Geology, bibliography of, '93, 156.
Geology, town, '91, 14.
Geologist, training of, '91, 15.
Geometry, bibliography of, '98, 117.
Geometrical propositions, '91, 30.
Geometry of Simson's line, '98, 101.
Geometry of the triangle, a proposed notation for the, '99, 86.
Geothlypsis formosa, '91, 166.
Germ plasm, continuity in vertebrata, '91, 168.
Ghost fishes, '91, 20.
Glacial drift of Jasper County, observations on, '94, 43.
Glacial erosion, Richmond, '92, 27.
Glacial jugs, '92, 28.
Gleditschia triacanthos, and other trees, some facts in distribution of, '94, 27.
Glick, U. F., '94, 48.
Glycerine, electrical oxidation of, '92, 165.
Glycerine on plants, effects of, '93, 234.
Glyphina eragrostidis, '92, 90.

Glypta sp., '92, 91.
Gold, '93, 168.
Golden, Katherine E., '91, 92; '92, 37, 46; '93, 235; '94, 61, 126; '95, 46, 92; '96, 184; '97, 62; '98, 189; '99, 129, 141; '00, 157.
Golden, M. J., '95, 48, 100; '98, 80; '99, 77, 83.
Goldsborough, W. E., '95, 79; '96, 97.
Gordius, '92, 124.
Goss, W. F. M., '92, 24; '93, 271, 273; '94, 39; '95, 75; '96, 59, 88; '98, 147, 149.
Grandeau's method, modification of, '92, 166.
Grant beaver, '91, 26.
Grape sugar, effect on bacteria, '95, 85.
Graphic methods in elementary mathematics, '00, 90.
Graphical solution of the higher equations, '91, 57.
Grasshoppers, black-legged, '92, 135.
Grasshoppers, black-sided, '92, 125.
Grasshoppers, common meadow, '92, 130.
Grasshoppers, cone-headed, '92, 113.
Grasshoppers, green, '92, 92, 112.
Grasshoppers, lance-tailed, '92, 128.
Grasshoppers, shield-back, '92, 150.
Grasshoppers, slender meadow, '92, 114.
Grasshoppers, spotted wingless, '92, 142.
Gravitational attraction, A. W. Duff, '95, 58.
Gray, Thos., '92, 20, 26; '93, 268, 280; '94, 50; '97, 35.
Great lakes, '91, 29.
Green, R. L., '91, 65.
Gregg, J. C., '00, 91.
Grinnellia Americana, '92, 35.
Grosbeak, evening, '91, 16.
Growth in the length and thickness of petiole of Richardia, '93, 235.
Gryllidae, '91, 126, '27, 128.
Gryllidae of Indiana, '97, 126.
Gryllidae, key to family, '97, 12.
Gryllotalpa, '91, 128, 129, 130.
Gryllotalpa borealis, '91, 131.
Gryllotalpa brevipennis, '91, 130.
Gryllotalpa Columbiana, '91, 131.
Gryllotalpa longipennis, '91, 131.
Gryllus, '91, 128, 132, 133.
Gryllus abbreviatus, '91, 130, 132, 137.
Gryllus luctuosus, '91, 133.
Gryllus Pennsylvanicus, '91, 134.
Guaymas, fishes of, '91, 23.
Guillemot, Brunnich's, '97, 180.
Gyroscope, the bicycle wheel as a, '00, 91.

HABITS OF TURTLES, '93, 224.
Hadenoecus cavernarum, '92, 153.
Hadley, Alden H., '97, 183.
Haemaglobin, '95, 106.
Haldea, breeding habits, etc., of, '91; 120.
Halids, vapor densities, '91, 14.
Hamilton County, flora of, '94, 156.
Hansell, George, '98, 239.
Harbor at the south end of Lake Michigan, '00, 83.
Hathaway, A. S., '91, 57, 63, 65; '92, 20; '96, 85; '97, 117; '98, 88.
Hatt, W. K., '96, 68, 88, 97; '97, 130, 131; '98 157.
Hay, O. P., '91, 32, 106, 120, 144; '92, 62, 72; '93, 68, 69.
Hay, W. P., '91, 147; '92, 94, 144; '93, 69.
Heacock, E. H., '94, 120.
Heat, effect of, on muscle, '95, 108.
Heating effects of coals, '96, 115.
Height of the atmosphere, '91, 29.
Heiney, W. N. '00, 197.
Heloderma suspectum, '91, 152.
Henry County flora, '97, 26.
Henry County prehistoric earth works, '91, 98.
Hepaticae, '93, 64.
Herbaceous plants, seedlings of, '99, 116.
Herpestomus plutellae, '92, 90.
Heronries, '97, 198.
Hessler, Robert, '92, 89; '93, 278; '96, 116; '97, 65; '00, 74.
Heterodon platirhinos, breeding habits, etc. of, '91, 114.
High schools, relation of, to biological survey, '93, 199.
Histeresis curves, '91, 65.
Hoffmanseggia, the genus, '91, 29, 79.
Hognosed snake, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 114, 118.
Holostomidae, '96, 224.
Holtzman, C. L., '91, 79.
Homoporus sp., '92, 91.
Hopkins seaside laboratory, '95, 45.
Host plants, additional list of, '94, 153.
House boats for biological work, '99, 75.
Hoy's white fish, or moon-eye, rediscovery of, '94, 102.
Hubbard, Geo. C., '91, 77.
Hubbard, J. W., '92, 63.
Hudson River or Cincinnati group, extent of, '91, 68.
Hudson River deposits, '92, 26.
Hudson River, location of upper limits of, '91, 69.
Hudson River, Owen, Prof. Richard, views of, '91, 69.
Humus in soils, '92, 166.
Huston, H. A., '91, 55, 57; '92, 166, '94, 51, 52; '96, 104, 112.
Hydra fusca, '91, 21.

Hydraulic cement, '93, 170.
Hydrazones of benzoin, stereoisomerism of, '93, 266.
Hydrocyanic acid, detection of, '93, 265.
Hydrographic basins of Indiana, '96, 247.
a - Hydroxy - dihydro - cisampholytic acid, '98, 160.
Hylesinus trifolii, '92, 84.
Hymenomycetes, '93, 58.
Hymenoptera parasites reared in Indiana, list of, '92, 89.
Hypnotism, '91, 17.
Hypoderus columbae, '92, 92.
Hypsometric distribution of Vivaparidae, '93, 225.

ICE FORMATION OF LAKE WAWASEE, '96, 286.
Ice sheet in Indiana, recession of, '00, 184.
Ichthyology, '93, 71.
Ichthyological features of the Black Hills, '92, 73.
Ichthyological survey, Illinois, '00, 170.
Idaho lakes, the red fish of, '94, 99.
Illinois ichthyological survey, methods and extent of, '00, 170.
Impact, study of, '97, 90.
Inarching of oak trees, '97, 171.
Indian camping sites near Brookville, '92, 54.
Indiana Academy of Science, active members of see members.
Indiana Academy of Science, by-laws of, see by-laws.
Indiana Academy of Science, committee of, see committees.
Indiana Academy of Science, complete list of officers, see officers.
Indiana Academy of Science, constitution of, see constitution.
Indiana Academy of Science, fellows of, see fellows.
Indiana Academy of Science, non-resident members, see members.
Indiana Academy of Science, possible relation of, '96, 54.
Indiana Academy of Science, present officers of, see officers.
Indiana Academy of Science, work and purposes of, '95, 7.
Indiana, a century of changes, president's address, '95, 31.
Indiana Acrididae, '91, 15.
Indiana, additions to flora of, '00, 176.
Indiana birds, '91, 16, 17, 20, 25, 164; '95, 162.
Indiana birds, notes on, '99, 149.
Indiana bird list, '96, 244.
Indiana, botanical work in, '91, 17.
Indiana butterflies, '91, 15, 31.
Indiana caves, '96, 54.
Indiana conchology, '91, 26.
Indiana crayfishes, '91, 147.
Indiana crow roosts, '97, 175.
Indiana crustaceans, '91, 22, 147.
Indiana cryptogams, additions to, '96, 171.
Indiana dragonflies, '00, 173.
Indiana earthquake, '91, 15.
Indiana entomology, '91, 14.
Indiana, Ericaceae of, '97, 166.
Indiana erosion, '91, 28.
Indiana, fault structure, '97, 244.
Indiana feeding material, '91, 23.
Indiana fishes, '91, 23; '00, 167.
Indiana forest trees, '91, 18.
Indiana flora, additions to, '91, 22, 23.
Indiana, flora of, '97, 158.
Indiana flora, origin of, '91, 17.
Indiana flora, peculiarities of, '91, 18.
Indiana fungi, '91, 20.
Indiana, Gentianaceae of, '97, 168.
Indiana geodetic survey, '91, 17.
Indiana geography, '91, 28.
Indiana, geological notes on, '97, 262.
Indiana geology, '91, 15.
Indiana, geological section of, '97, 270.
Indiana Gryllidae, '91, 15.
Indiana heronries, '97, 198.
Indiana herpetology, '91, 24.
Indiana, hydrographic basins and molluscan fauna of, '96, 247.
Indiana insects, injurious, '91, 31.
Indiana invertebrate zoölogy, '91, 23.
Indiana lakes, '91, 18.
Indiana lichens, '91, 19.
Indiana mammals, '91, 20; '94, 81.
Indiana mammalogy, '91, 28.
Indiana meteorology, '91, 28.
Indiana mildews, '91, 17, 164; '98, 291.
Indiana molluscs, '95, 135.
Indiana Orchidaceae, '95, 198.
Indiana ornithology, '91, 16.
Indiana parasites, '95, 168.
Indiana phanerogams, '95, 169, 183.
Indiana physics, '91, 26.
Indiana plant rusts, '98, 174.
Indiana reptiles and amphibians, '91, 16.
Indiana roads, the trouble with, '98, 75.
Indiana shrews, '91, 17, 164.
Indiana, star-nosed mole in, '91, 19.
Indiana, statistical investigations, '91, 19.
Indiana University biological station, '95, 204.
Indiana, wood ibis in, '91, 19.
Indigenous plants, water cultures of, '94, 60.

Induration of tertiary rocks in Northeastern Arkansas, '93, 219.
Infection by bread, '95, 46.
Infection, contest against, '91, 28.
Infiltrating and staining in toto of heads of Vernonia, method of, '94, 120.
Infinite system of forms, '97, 80.
Infinity and zero in algebra, '91, 20.
In memoriam, '97, 20; '98, 20.
Inoculation of animals with yeasts, '96, 186.
Insect increase and decrease, '91, 31.
Insects, injurious, earliest published reference to, '91, 168.
Insects of Tasmania, '91, 68.
Integrals, reduction of, '97, 112.
Integrations, some theorems of, '91, 63.
Invertin fermentation, '91, 30.
Ionization experiments, '99, 98.
Iron, autographic method of testing magnetic qualities of, '93, 269.
Ischnoptera, '92, 155, 158.
Ischnoptera bivittata, '92, 162.
Ischnoptera pennsylvanica, '92, 158.
Ischnoptera unicolor, '92, 160.
Isoetes macrospores, '91, 17.
Isopyrum biternum, symbiosis of, '93, 254.
Isosma in Indiana, '98, 227.
Isthmus of Panama, '91, 24.

JASPER COUNTY, observations on glacial drift, '94, 43.
Jefferson County birds, '91, 23.
Jefferson County butterflies, '91, 22.
Jefferson County cystidians, '91, 23.
Jefferson County wasps, '91, 23.
Jeffersonia diphylla, embryo-sac of, '94, 131.
Jenkins, J. N., '94, 66.
Johnson County geo. section, '91, 17.
Johonnott, E. S., Jr., '00, 110.
Jones, Lee H., '97, 257.
Jones, Walter, '92, 166; '94, 52.
Jones, W. J., Jr., '96, 112.
Jordan, D. S., '91, 24; '93, 71.
Juday, Chancey, '96, 287.
Jug rock, '98, 268.
Juglans nigra, '91, 25.
Junco hyemalis, '91, 164.

KAKERLAC AMERICANA, '92, 157.
Kakerlac orientalis, '92, 156.
Kankakee River, '91, 39.
Kankakee salamander, '00, 165.
Kankakee Valley, '91, 39; '98, 277.
Karyokinesis in the embryo-sac, '98, 164.
Katydids, '92, 92, 97.
Katydid, broad-winged, '92, 109.
Katydid, fork-tailed, '92, 101.
Katydid, larger angular-winged, '92, 107.
Katydid, narrow-winged, '92, 102.
Katydid, oblong leaf-winged, '92, 104.
Katydid, oblique-winged, '92, 107.
Katydid, round-winged, '92, 105.
Katydid, true, '92, 109.
Katydid, Uhler's, '92, 106.
Kelanea, '91, 23.
Kellerman, W. A., '91, 74.
Kellicott, D. S., '91, 168; '95, 242, 251.
Kendrick, Arthur, '98, 86; '00, 109.
Kentucky fishes, '91, 31.
Keokuk group, '91, 14.
Keokuk rocks, dip of, at Bloomington, '94, 52.
Ketols condensation with acetophenone, '91, 46.
Kettle holes, '95, 55.
Kindle, Edward M., '92, 72; '93, 156; '94, 49, 52, 54, 68.
Kirtland's warbler, '93, 224.
Kizer, E. L., '98, 222.
Knipp, Chas. T., '95, 62; '97, 59; '00, 90, 91, 95.
Knobstone formation in Indiana, '98, 283.
Knobstone group, '97, 253, 257, 258.
Knobstone group, distribution of, etc., '98 289.
Knox County, cypress of, '97, 172.
Knox County plants, '91, 29.

LABES HYPHLOCYBAE, '92, 91.
Laboratory, a new, '97, 65.
Laboratory, botanical, working shelves for, '94, 61.
Lagodon, '91, 19.
Lake Cicott and Lake Maxinkuckee, notes on flora of, '96, 116.
Lake Cicott, location and topography, '96, 117.
Lake County, '96, 73.
Lake County, extinct fauna of, '94, 54.
Lake Maxinkuckee, '97, 56; '98, 70.
Lake Maxinkuckee, flora of, '00, 124.
Lake Maxinkuckee, location and topography, '96, 118.
Lake Michigan, '96, 72.
Lake Ontario, angling in, '94, 81.
Lake region of Northeastern Indiana, general physiographic conditions, '96, 149.
Lake region of Northeastern Indiana, notes on the flora of, '96, 147.
Lake region of Northeastern Indiana, outlines of, '96, 147.
Lake region of Northeastern Indiana, physiographic changes, '96, 150.
Lake region of Northeastern Indiana, some general observations, '96, 157.
Lammellibranchiata, '91, 68.

Land forms of mollusca, '93, 148.
Large, Thomas, '96, 206, 303; '00, 119, 170.
Lavoisier, '94, 17
Law concerning publication of proceedings, '94, 4; '95, 4; '96, 4; '97, 4; '98, 4; '99, 4; '00, 5.
Lead nitrate, dissociation potentials of neutral solutions of, '00, 109.
Leersia oryzoides, '92, 126.
Lendi, J. Henry, '97, 127.
Leonids of 1898, '98, 151.
Leonids of 1900, '00, 73.
Lepidoptera carniverous, '91, 168.
Lepidoptera, scales of, '91, 30.
Leptimus testaceous, '91, 162.
Leptysma marginicollis, '92, 118.
Lesser striped ground cricket, '91, 136.
Leuciscus, variation in, '94, 87.
Life, A. C., '96, 2 8.
Life, does high tension of electric current destroy? '94, 39.
Liquid, agitation of, '98, 85.
Liquids, surface tension of, '95, 67.
Lilium candidum, endosperm, haustoria in, '98, 168.
Lilly herbarium, '92, 50.
Limnera flavicincta, '92, 90.
Linear associative algebra, Pierce's, '95, 59.
Linear relation, etc., '98, 154.
Linseed oil, iodine absorption of, '98, 160.
List of additions to State flora, '94, 147.
List of birds, '93, 116.
List of cryptogams, '93, 30.
List of fishes, '93, 76.
List of mammals, '93, 124.
List of mollusca, '93, 145.
Liverworts, '91, 26.
Lixus macer and concavus, '91, 31.
Loantharia rugosa, '91, 28.
Locomotive boiler coverings, '98, 149.
Locomotive combustion, '99, 96.
Locomotive drive wheels, experimental study of action of counterbalances in, '93, 273.
Locomotive furnaces, '95, 65.
Locomotive, value of the steam pipe within the smoke box of, '93, 271.
Locusta curvicauda, '92, 99.
Locusta fasciata, '92, 119.
Locusta oblongifolia, '92, 104.
Locustidae, bibliography of, '92, 94.
Locustidae of Indiana, '92, 92, 97.
Locustidae, synopsis of sub-families of, '92, 96.
Long-winged crickets, '91, 133.
Long-winged mole cricket, '91, 131.
Long-winged striped cricket, '91, 136.
Lotz, Dumont, '94, 51.
Louisville filtration experiments, '96, 63.
Loxia curvirostra minor, '92, 62; '91, 165.
Loxia leucoptera, '92 69.
Loxotena clemensiana, '92, 89.
Luten, D. B., '98, 75; '93, 61.
Lyons, Robert E., '91, 46; '95, 85, 88; '98, 114.
Lysiphlebus cucurbitaphidis, '92, 90.
Lysiphlebus cragrostaphidis, '92, 90.
Lysiphlebus multiarticulatus, '92, 89.
Lysiphlebus myzi, '92, 90.
Lysiphlebus ribaphidis, '92, 90.
Lysiphlebus tritici, '92, 90.

MACKINAC ISLAND, '91, 29.
Madison, '91, 23.
Magnetic permeability, '91, 17.
Magnetic qualities of iron, autographic method of testing the, '93, 269.
Malaclemys genus, geographica, '91, 121.
Malaclemys genus, observations on, '91, 120, 126.
Malaclemys oculifera, '91, 121.
Malaclemys pseudogeographica, '91, 121.
Mammalia, '91, 67.
Mammals, bibliography of, '93, 120.
Mammals of Indiana, '94, 81.
Mammals, list of, '93, 124.
Mammoth Cave, '96, 46.
Mammoth Cave, some notes on blind animals of, '94, 80.
Man an evolution, '91, 28.
Map illustrating dividing line between insect faunas, '92, 82.
Map tortoise, observation on, '91, 121.
Marchantia polymorpha, '92, 41.
Marine algæ, effect of light on germinating spores of, '93, 237.
Marion County, flora of, '94, 156.
Marsters, V. F., '92, 27, 29; '93, 14, 156; '94, 54; '99, 54; '00, 194.
Martin, G. W., '91, 79; '92, 49; '94, 127, 133.
Mass of local species, effect of environment on, '93, 226.
Mass and molecular motion, '94, 138.
Mathematical definitions, '98, 147.
Mathematics in botany, '92, 37.
Matterhorn, top of, '91, 24.
Maumee glacier, '91, 19.
Maxima and minima, '91, 30.
Maxinkuckee, flora of lake, '00, 124.
McBeth, Wm. A., '98, 72; '99, 157, 162; '00, 184, 192.
McBride, R. W., notes on Indiana birds, '91, 166; '93, 232.
McBride, W. F., '92, 166.
McCook, H. C., '93, 69.

McCoy, H. N., '92, 165.
McDougal, D. T., '91, 97; '92, 35, 41; '93, 233, 234; '94, 60, 130, 136; '96, 224; '97, 166.
McGinniss' universal solution, '00, 88.
Means, J. H., structural geologic work of, in Arkansas, '94, 54.
Measurement of strains induced in plant curvatures, '94, 130.
Mechanical computer, '96, 88.
Mees, C. Leo., '94, 50.
Meetings, annual, '92, 15; '93, 205; '94, 16; '95, 30; '96, 31; '97, 32; '98, 33; '99, 30; '00, 28.
Meetings, see Field meetings.
Megalonyx jeffersonii, mounting of, '00, 166.
Megaspilus niger, '92, 90.
Members, '91, 5; '92, 9; '93, 10; '94, 12; '95, 18; '96, 14; '97, 13; '98, 15; '99, 15; '00, 17.
Members, fellows, see Fellows.
Members, non-resident, '91, 5; '92, 9; '93, 10; '94, 12; '95, 19; '96, 14; '97, 14; '98, 15; '99, 15; '00, 17.
Meraporus bruchiborus, '92, 91.
Mercury, measuring the absolute dilatation of, '00, 99.
Metals, effect of the gaseous medium on the electro-chemical equivalent of, '94, 50.
Methylation of halogen amides with diazomethane, '00, 116.
Mexico, '91, 15.
Mexico, entomologizing in, '91, 144.
Meyer, J. B., '97, 90.
Meyer, J. O., '98, 160.
Microcentrum, '92, 98, 107.
Microcentrum affiliatum, '92, 107.
Microcentrum laurifolium, '92, 107.
Microcentrum retinervis, '92, 107, 152.
Microcephaly, case of, '97, 68.
Mi roscope slides, '95, 105.
Micro-organisms, '97, 137, 143.
Microscopical slides, libraries of, '99, 52.
Microtome, a new compound, '91, 77.
Middleton, W. G., '99, 178.
Migration of western plants, '91, 74.
Mikels, Mrs. Rosa Redding, '91, 76.
Milk inspection, '95, 99.
Milk, micro-organisms in, '97, 143.
Miller, John A., '97, 80; '98, 151, 154; '00, 73.
Mimicry in fishes, '94, 86.
Minerals, '93, 170.
Minor plants, some of the, '91, 25.
Missouri basin, fishes of, '95, 126.
Mitchell, G. L., '98, 229.
Modern geographical distribution of insects of Indiana, '92, 81.
Moenkhaus, W. J., '93, 231; '94, 86, 135; '95, 159, 278; '97, 207.
Mollusca, '93, 140, 145.
Molluscan fauna of Indiana, '96, 247.
Mollusks from Northern Indiana, '95, 246.
Mohawk Valley, stream gradients of the, '99, 176.
Mole crickets, '91, 129.
Mole, eye of the, '99, 146.
Monroe County, '91, 15, 16.
Monstera deliciosa, '91, 31.
Montgomery County, '91, 14.
Montgomery, H. T., '98, 277.
Moore, Joseph, '92, 26, 27; '94, 46; '96, 75, 277; '99, 171, 178; '00, 81.
Moore, J. E., '91, 65.
Moorehead, Warren K., '91, 93.
Morainal stone quarry, '96, 75.
Morley, Fred, '96, 88.
Morse, A. P., '92, 126.
Mosquitoes and malaria, '00, 74.
Mosses, '91, 14.
Mottier, D. M., '91, 79; '92, 41, 48; '94, 121, 135; '98, 164, 166, 168, 169.
Mould, movement of protoplasm in hyphæ of, '00, 157.
Mound, burial in Randolph County, '94, 46.
Mounds of Vanderburgh County, '96, 68.
Mount Orizaba, '91, 28; '92, 29.
Mouse's brain, cortex cells of, '99, 157.
Mucor, '91, 14.
Multiplication, '97, 103.
Multiplication, note on, '98, 101.
Murgantia histrionica, '92, 86.
Muscatatuck at Vernon, Ind., '98, 270.
Musci, '93, 65.
Musk Ox, '91, 26.
Mycetozoa, affinities of, '98, 209.
Mycetozoa, list of, '97, 148.
Mycological notes, Wells and Whitley Counties, '00, 161.
Mycorhiza, '91, 18.
Myriapods, '91, 15, 24, 25.
Myrmecophila, '91, 144.
Myrmelon absolutus, '91, 132.
Mysus ribis, '92, 90.
Myxomycetes, '93, 30.

NARROW WINGED TREE CRICKET, '91, 143.
National herbarium, '91, 18.
Native plants, germination and seedlings of, '98, 275.
Native trees, unrecognized forms of, '99, 112.
Natural gas, '97, 133.
Natural gas and petroleum, '91, 27.
Naylor, J. P., '91, 65.
Necturus lateralis, '91, 31.
Nef, J. U., '96, 115.

Nemotognathi of South America, '91, 19.
Nematoid worm in an egg, '98, 258.
Nemobius, '91, 128, 134, 135.
Nemobius exiguus, '91, 136.
Nemobius fasciatus, '91, 136.
Nemobius vittatus, '91, 135.
New crustacean fossils, '91, 27.
Newlin, C. E., '94, 54; '95, 42; '96, 226.
Newlin, John A., '00, 91.
Newsom, J. F., '97, 250, 253; '98, 289.
Newson, T. F., '95, 51.
New switch, '91, 31.
New triangle and some of its properties, '98, 89.
Newt, notes on, '91, 144.
Niagara group, fossils of, '91, 67.
Niagara River, '91, 28.
Nitrate of di-benzyl carbinamine, '91, 58.
Nitrogen from wheat, '91, 23.
Nitrogen forms for wheat, '91, 55.
Nodules of leguminous plants, description of certain bacteria obtained from, '00, 157.
Non-resident members, see members.
Norman, W. W., '92, 73, 92.
Northern mole cricket, '91, 180.
Notation, changes in, '91, 65.
Notes on an embedding material, '93, 233.
Notes on Indiana birds, '93, 116.
Notes on L— and B— lupanin, '96, 115.
Notes on previously described cryptograms, '94, 154.
Notes on the reptilian fauna of Vigo County, '94, 68.
Notes on rock flexure, '94, 49.
Notes on Saprolegnia ferax, '93, 237.
Notes on sectioning woody tissue, '93, 234.
Notes on some phanerogams new or rare to the State, '96, 130.
Notes on the amoeba, '94, 131.
Notes on the flora of the lake region of Northeastern Indiana, '96, 147.
Noteworthy Indiana phanerogams, '94, 120.
Notothylas, '91, 26.
Notothylas, life history of, '93, 239.
Noyes, Mary Chilton, '95, 66.
Noyes, W. A., '91, 56; '92, 109; '93, 266, 267; '94, 17, 51, 52; '95, 89; '96, 115; '97, 132; '98, 161; '99, 103.
Nuclear division in vegetative cells, '98, 164.
Numbers, '00, 103, 145.
Numerical radices, '91, 30.
Nyssa, stone characters of, '91, 18.
Nyswander, R. E., '00, 97.

OBSERVATIONS on some Oklahoma plants, '94, 100.
Occurrence of the whistling swan in Wabash County, '94, 80.
Oceanic fish, a new, '00, 166.
Odonata of Turkey Lake, '95, 251.
Oecanthus, '91, 128, 138, 140.
Oecanthus augustipennis, '91, 143.
Oecanthus, latipennis, '91, 141, 144.
Oecanthus niveus, '91, 141, 142, 143; '92, 91.
Officers, '91, 1; '92, 4, 6; '93, 4, 6; '94, 6; '95, 12; '96, 7; '97, 7; '98, 8; '99, 8; '00, 9.
Officers since organization, '91, 3; '92, 6; '93, 6; '94, 8; '95, 14; '96, 9; '97, 9; '98, 10; '99, 10; '00, 11.
Ohio, aegeria of central, '91, 168.
Ohio, recent archaeological discoveries in, '91, 98.
Oil, '93, 170.
Oil, photometry of, '97, 59.
Old river channel, '97, 266.
Old shoreline, '98, 288.
Old Vernon, '98, 273.
Olive, E. W., '93, 16, 234; '94, 100, 130; '97, 148; '98, 209,
Oncorhynchus nerka (red fish), '95, 131.
On the fishes of Wabash County, '93, 229.
Orchelimum, '92, 113, 121, 123, 129.
Orchelimum bruneri, '92, 139.
Orchelimum concinnum, '92, 137.
Orchelimum delicatum, '92, 152.
Orchelimum glaberrimum, '92, 133.
Orchelimum gladiator, '92, 138.
Orchelimum gracile, '92, 120.
Orchelimum indianense, '92, 137.
Orchelimum nigripes, '92, 135, 140.
Orchelimum silvaticum, '92, 132, 136.
Orchelimum volantum, '92, 153.
Orchelimum vulgare, '92, 130, 133.
Orchidacea in Indiana, '95, 198.
Ordinary yeasts possess no toxic properties, '96, 188.
Ordovician rocks of southern Indiana, '00, 200.
Ores, '95, 170.
Organized work in plant chemistry, '91, 25.
Organogeny of Compositae, '91, 79.
Oriole, peculiar death of, '92, 62.
Ornithology, '93, 108, 116.
Ornithology, economical, '91, 21.
Orocharis, '91, 128, 139.
Orocharis saltator, '91, 138.
Orthis occidentalis and sinuata, '91, 18.
Orthogonal surfaces, '96, 85.
Orthopelma bimaculatum, '92, 90.
Orthoptera of Illinois, '91, 25.
Orthothetes minutus n. sp., developmental stages of, '00, 216.

Osmundaceae. '91, 17.
Our present knowledge of the distribution of Pteridophytes in Indiana. '93, 254.
Outlook in warfare against infection, '91, 144.
Owen, D. A., '91, 76, 152.
Oxidation. '91, 14.
Oxygen, atomic weight of, '91, 27.

PACHYNEURON MICANS, '92, 90.
Pacific deep water fishes, '91, 20.
Panchlora viridis. '92, 154.
Papilio ajax, '92, 85.
Papilio cresphontes, '92, 85.
Paraffins, '97, 134.
Paragordius, '97, 232.
Parasites, animal, collected in State during year, '94, 80.
Parasitic fun i, distributed by State Biol. Sur., series i., '94, 154.
Parasitic hymenoptera reared in Indiana, partial list of, '92, 80.
Parasites in Indiana, '95, 168.
Paraxylene-sulphamide, '91, 27.
Paro-nitro-ortho-sulphamine-benzoic acid, '91, 27.
Paroxya atlantica, '92, 118.
Parus bicolor, '91, 167.
Parvus group of Unionidae, '95, 108.
Pasteur flask, device for supporting, '00, 157.
Pear blight, '97, 150.
Pear disease, an increasing Indiana, '94, 67.
Pediastrum, notes on, '92, 49.
Peirce, G. J., '96, 172, 208.
Peirce's linear associative algebra, '95, 39.
Peltandra undulata, '91, 137.
Penta-glucoses, '91, 29.
Pentose carbohydrates, digestibility of, '91, 57.
Periodicity in thermometers, '91, 26.
Periodicity of root pressure, '96, 143; '91, 29.
Periplaneta, '92, 155, 156.
Pertplaneta americana, '92, 157.
Periplaneta orientalis, '92, 156.
Perk n synthesis, '91, 14.
Permanganic acid, '93, 262.
Permeability, measurement of, '95, 83.
Petroleum in southwest Indiana, '91, 30.
Phalangopsis lapidicola, '92, 147.
Phalangopsis maculata, '92, 142.
Phanerogamic flora, '93, 17, 193.
Phanerogamic flora of the State, revision of, '94, 66.
Phanerogams of Indiana, '95, 169, 183.
Phanerogams new or rare to the State, notes on, '96, 199.
Phaneroptera augustifolia, '92, 102.
Phaneroptera curvicauda, '92, 99, 101, 102.
Phaneroptera septentrionalis, '92, 99.
Phaneropterinae, '92, 96, 97.
Phaneropterinae, key to genera of, '92, 98.
Phasemeter, Rayleigh's alternate current, '00, 110.
Phenyl compounds, '95, 88.
Phenyl-hydrazin, action on furfurol, '91, 57.
Phosphate, a new, '94, 52.
Phosphate of alumina, '91, 23, 57.
Phosphoric acid, '91, 23, 57.
Phosphorus in steel, volumetric determination of, '94, 51.
Photography without camera, '91, 24, 27.
Photometric methods, '91, 25.
Photometry of oil, '97, 59.
Photo-micrographic apparatus, '97, 78.
Photomicrography, '91, 18; '95, 48.
Photomicrography, as it may be practised today, '00, 34.
Physical geography, aids in teaching, '00, 194.
Phycis indiginella, '92, 89.
Phycomycetes, '93, 31.
Phyllodromia, '92, 155, 162.
Phyllodromia germanica, '92, 159, 162.
Phylloptera laurifolia, '92, 107.
Phylloptera oblongifolia, '92, 104, 105.
Phylloptera rotundifolia, '92, 107.
Phylloscirtus, '91, 128, 137.
Phylloscirtus pulchellus, '91, 137; '92, 118.
Physical features of Turkey Lake, '95, 216.
Physical geography, aids in teaching, '99, 54.
Physiology, '91, 82, 91.
Phytonomus punctatus, '92, 84.
Phytophagus coleoptera, Tasmanian, '91, 168.
Picus, '91, 30.
Pimephales notatus, '98, 233.
Pinus, archegonium and apical growth, '91, 79.
Pinus sylvestris, '91, 26.
Pisces, '93, 71.
Pith cell changes, '96, 172.
Plantae, '91, 68.
Plantago, analytical key to species of, '96, 191.
Plantago minima, nov. sp., '96, 202.
Plantago rubra, nov. sp., '96, 204.
Plantago, value of seed characters in determining specific rank, '94, 67.
Plantago virginiana and patagonica, certain chemical features of seeds of, '94, 121.
Plant curvatures, measurement of strains induced in, '94, 130.

Plant products of the U. S. Pharmacopoeia (1890), '94, 108.
Plant zones of Arizona, '91, 97.
Plants collected near Crawfordsville during the year, '94, 65.
Plants, midsummer of southeastern Tennessee, '00, 143.
Plants, special senses of, '93, 205.
Plants, variations of, '91, 14.
Platamodes pennsylvanica, '92, 158.
Platamodes unicolor, '92, 160.
Platygaster error, '92, 91.
Pleas Elwood, '92, 55; '96, 271.
Pleodorin [illegible]ifornica, '95, 89.
Plum en fungus '91 14.
Plutella cruciferarum, '92, 90.
Pogonia, root system of, '94, 123.
Poinsett Lake, '00, 179.
Point invariants for the Lie groups of the plane, '98, 119.
Point P and its properties, '99, 90.
Poison, absorption of, by dead animal tissue, '93, 268.
Poison effects of Cyprepedium spectabile, '93, 254.
Poisonous influences of some species of Cypripedium, '94, 136.
Polygonium, '91, 18.
Polygonium, cleistogamy in, '91, 92.
Polygonum amphibium, '92, 135, 140.
Polyporoid fungi, '91, 30.
Polyporus lucidus, variations of, '94, 132.
Pontederineae, histology of, '93, 234.
Porichthys, phosphorescent organ of, '91, 29.
Porifera, '91, 63.
Possible relation of Indiana Academy of Science, '96, 54.
Potassium sulfhydrate, action of, upon certain aromatic chlorides, '94, 52.
Potato, as means of transmiting energy, '91, 97.
Potato tuber, '91, 14.
Potential functions, history of, '91, 65.
Potter, Theodore, '91, 144; '92, 63.
Prairie rattlesnake, '91, 147.
Preglacial erosion near Richmond, '92, 27.
Prehistoric earthworks, '91, 65.
Preliminary list of birds of Brown County, '94, 68.
President's address, '91, 33; '92, 15; '93, 205; '94, 17; '95, 31; '96, 33; '97, 35; '98, 55; '99, 31; '00, 34.
Price, J. A., '97, 262; '98, 280, '00, 179, 181.
Price, F. M., '99, 155.
Prime numbers in a biquadratic number field, on decomposition of, '00, 105.
Proceedings of annual meeting, see meetings.
Proceedings, law concerning publication of see act to provide for publication.
Program of 1895, Christmas meeting, '95, 24.
Program of 12th annual meeting, '96, 25.
Program of 13th annual meeting, '97, 27.
Program of 14th annual meeting, '98, 27.
Program of 15th annual meeting, '99, 26.
Program of 16th annual meeting, '00, 28.
Propagation and protection of game and fish, see act to protect, etc.
Proposed new systematic botany of N. A., '94, 133.
Protonotaria citrea, '91, 165.
Protoplasm, circulation of, '95, 95.
Protoplasm in mucor, '91, 14.
Protoplasm, movement of, in hyphae of a mould, '00, 157.
Pseudophyllinae, '92, 96, 109.
Psychic phenomena, '91, 31.
Psychological laboratory of Indiana University, '94, 42.
Ptarimgan of the Aleutian Islands, '92, 78.
Pteridophytes in Indiana, '93, 254.
Pterophylla concave, '92, 109.
Pteropoda, '91, 68.
Publication of proceedings, see act to provide for.
Puccineae, '91, 15.
Purdue, A. H., '94, 43; '95, 51; '96, 68.
Purdue engineering laboratory since the restoration, '94, 39.
Purdue experimental locomotive, '92, 24.
Purdue University, laboratory of, '91, 20.
Putnam County fishes, '91, 23.
Putnam County flora, '91, 30.
Putnam County plants, '91, 25.
Pygostotus americanus, '92, 91.
Pyrone and pyridone, from benzoyl acetone, '91, 48.

QUARTZ SUSPENSIONS, '92, 25.
Quaternary, '93, 184.
Quaternion and analytical treatments, '92, 20.
Quarternion integrations, '91, 63.
Quercus coccinea, '91, 140.
Quicksand pockets, '97, 234.

RAFINESQUE, SKETCH OF, '91, 24.
Railway break-shoes, friction of under various conditions of pressure, speed and temperature, '00, 100.
Ramsey, Earl E., '00, 218.
Randolph County, recently opened burial mound, '94, 46.
Randolph mastodon, '96, 277.
Range of the blue ash, '94, 107.

Ransom, J. H., '00, 116.
Ranunculaceæ, embryology of, '94, 121.
Raphidophora lapidicola, '92, 142, 147.
Raphidophora maculata, '92, 142.
Raphidophora subterranea, '92, 153.
Raphidophora stygius, '92, 148.
Rattlesnakes, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 107, 109.
Raven in Indiana, '97, 201.
Recent archæological discoveries, '91, 98.
Recent methods of determination of phosphoric acid, '91, 57.
Reddick, G., '95, 261.
Redding, T. B., '91, 76, 98; '92, 62, 71.
Redfish in Idaho, '95, 131.
Red-fish, the, of Idaho lakes, '94, 99.
Red mould, '98, 202.
Rediscovery of Hoy's white fish or moon eye, '94, 103.
Refractive index, value of, '91, 31.
Registration for anthropological purposes, '99, 53.
Regular polygon, on method of inscribing, '98, 92.
Relation of high schools to the biological survey, '93, 199.
Religion and continuity, '91, 23.
Report annual meetings, see meetings annual.
Report, (first) of biological station, '95, 202.
Report of progress of botanical division of State biological survey, '94, 144.
Reptiles and batrachians of Wabash County, '94, 80.
Reptilian fauna of Vigo County, notes on, '94, 68.
Rettger, L. J., '96, 54, 224; '00, 167.
Reversal of current, in the Toepler-Holtz electrical machine, '94, 47.
Revision of the phanerogamic flora of the State, '94, 66.
Revision of the species of the genus Plantago occurring within the U. S., '96, 190.
Rhyssalus loxoteniæ, '92, 89.
Rhinoptera, new species of, '91, 20.
Rhynchophora Tasmanian, '91, 168.
Rhyssematus, lineaticollis, '92, 89.
Richardia, growth in petiole of, '93, 235.
Ridgley, D. C., '93, 70; '95, 216.
Ripley, G. E., '98, 169.
River bends and bluffs, '00, 197.
Rivers, method of determining sewage pollution of, '94, 40.
Roberts, Geo. L., '94, 237.
Rock flexure, notes on, '94, 49.
Rodents, growth of incisor, '96, 226.
Root pressure, apparatus for periodicity, '91, 28.
Root pressure, periodicity of, '96, 143.
Root system of Pogonia, '94, 123.
Rotary blowers, '92, 26.
Rothrock, D. A., '98, 119, 135.
Rotifera of Turkey Lake, '95, 242.
Round and Shriner Lakes, biological conditions of, '99, 151.
Royse, Daniel, '93, 274.
Royse, J. S., '94, 51.
Russian thistle, '96, 224.

SACCHAROMYCES ANOMALUS HANSEN, '99, 141.
Sailor spiders, '91, 23.
Saitis pulex, '92, 90.
Salamander, a new species of cave from Ozark mountains, '00, 167.
Salamander, Kankakee, '00, 165.
Salamanders, lungless, '97, 205, 206.
Salix cordata, '92, 124.
Salt, '93, 170.
Salt Creek, headwaters of, '99, 164.
Saltitoria, '92, 92.
Salt-rising bread, '94, 126.
Sandwich Islands, fishes of, '91, 23.
Sanitary science, '95, 49.
Sap circulation, '91, 26.
Saprolegnia ferax, '93, 237.
Sawtooth Mountains, birds observed in, '94, 80.
Saxifragaceæ of Indiana, '94, 103.
Scales of Lepidoptera, '91, 168.
Scaphiopus holbrookii, '91, 20.
Scheuch, F. C., '94, 52.
Science and the state, '96, 33.
Scovell, J. T., '92, 29, 50, 55; '94, 80, 99; '95, 54, 55, 126, 131; '97, 56; '98, 70, 274; '00, 124.
Scudderia, '92, 98.
Scudderia augustifolia, '92, 102.
Scudderia curvicauda, '92, 99, 100, 102.
Scudderia furcata, '92, 101, 152.
Scudderia furculata, '92, 99, 100.
Scudderia pistillata, '92, 152.
Seaton, H. E., '91, 80.
Sectioning woody tissues, '93, 234.
Sedum ternatum, disappearance of, '99, 145.
Seed characters, value of, in determining specific rank in genus Plantago, '94, 67.
Seeds, formalin on, '97, 144.
Seeds of Plantago virginiana and patagonica, certain chemical features of, '94, 121.
Seismology, '91, 26.
Seismoscope, '91, 20.
Selby, Aug. D., '91, 74.

Sewage pollution of rivers, method of determining, '94, 40.
Sexual organs, development of, in Cymatogaster, '94, 138.
Shaaf, Albert, '00, 179, 181.
Shaft friction, '96, 79.
Shannon, W. P., '92, 49; '94, 53, 107, 130; '96, 65, 271.
Sharp, I. W., '94, 33.
Shaw, James Byrnie, '95, 59.
Shelby County earthquake, '91, 27.
Shell, a gorget, '00, 81.
Shell mound, a Florida, '94, 48.
Shepherd, J. W., '98, 169; '99, 96.
Shrews, Indiana, '91, 161.
Silurian, '93, 185.
Silurian sections in Eastern Indiana, correlation of, '94, 54.
Silvanus surinamensis, '92, 91.
Simulium meredionale, '91, 158; '92, 87.
Simulium pecuarium, '91, 158; '92, 87.
Siphonophora avenal, '92, 90.
Siphonophora, cucurbitaphidis, '92, 90.
Siphonophores, '91, 28.
Sistrusus, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 109.
Skew surfaces, third and fourth degree, '95, 57.
Slick, E. E., '92, 94, 117.
Slonaker, J. R., '96, 304; '98, 253; '99, 146; '00, 167.
Slopes, weathering of north and south, '99, 167.
Smart, R. A., '00, 100.
Smith, Alex., '91, 46, 48; '93, 266.
Smith, C. E., '98, 101.
Smut, experiments with, '00, 123.
Snake cactus, '91, 18.
Snakes, breeding habits of, '91, 106, 120.
Snakes of Turkey Lake, '95, 261.
Snow, Benj. W., '92, 20, 25, 26.
Snow pumping engine, performance of, '98, 147.
Snyder, Lillian, '97, 150; '98, 186; '06, 216.
Soap analysis, '91, 28.
Soils, humus in, '92, 166.
Soil solvents, '96, 104.
Solidago, '91, 25.
Solidago rigida, '92, 139.
Some evolution among cacti, '93, 262.
Some new Indiana fossils, '94, 54.
Some new laboratory appliances in chemistry, '94, 51.
Some queries relative to Solanum dulcamara, '93, 232.
Some suggestions to teachers of science or mathematics in high schools, '91, 51.
Somers, A. N., '92, 20, 35, 51.
Sorghum sugar, '91, 31.
Sound, propagation of, etc., '98, 82.
Sounds, decrease of intensity, '97, 84.
Sounds, intensity of telephonic, '98, 84.
South American cat fishes, '92, 72.
South American Characinidae, '93, 226.
Special senses of plants, the, '93, 205.
Species, description of, '91, 14.
Spectrum of cyanogen, '97, 97.
Spectrum of electric arc, '97, 95.
Sphagnaceae, '93, 67.
Sphyraphicus varius, '91, 167.
Spinal cord, functions of, from clinical study, '94, 35.
Spirogyra, '91, 18.
Sporangium of Botrychium, '91, 79.
Spreading adder, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 114.
Spring meetings—see field meetings.
Spy Run creek, abandoned meanders of, '00, 181.
Spy Run and Poinsett Lake bottoms, '00, 173.
Squeteague, life history of, '00, 166.
Stagmomantis carolina, '92, 86.
Staining in toto of heads of Vernonia, method of, '94, 120.
Starches, susceptibility of, '97, 74.
Starch in cereals, '91, 30.
State biological survey, report of progress of botanical division, '94, 66.
State flora, list of additions to, '94, 147.
State library, botanical literature in, '95, 102.
Station, biological, a new, and its aim, '94, 34.
Stauffer, E. P., '95, 64.
Steamer "Albatross," '91, 20.
Steam pipe, value of, in smoke-box of the locomotive, '93, 271.
Stellerida, '91, 68.
Stenopelmatinae, '92, 96, 140.
Stereoisomerism, of the hydrazoins of benzoin, '93, 266.
Stevens, M. C., '98, 147.
St. Joseph and Kankakee at South Bend, '98, 270.
St. Lawrence, the, angling in, '94, 81.
Stomata developed by phylloxera, '91, 76.
Stomates of Cycas, '93, 254; '94, 130.
Stone, building, '93, 170.
Stone, W. E., '91, 57; '92, 165, 168, 169; '94, 51; '97, 74.
Stoops, H. M., '92, 51, 55; '94, 58.
Storeria dekayi, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 114.
Strains induced in plant curvature, measurement of, '94, 130.
Strains in steam machinery, '95, 75.

Street pavements, hygienic value of, '99, 61.
Strength of timber, variation of, in different parts of the cross-section, '93, 268.
Strepomatidae of the falls of the Ohio, '94, 58, 140.
Striped ground cricket, '91, 134.
Striped tree cricket, '91, 143.
Structural geologic work of J. H. Means in Arkansas, '94, 54.
Strychnine, detection of in exhumed body, '93, 267.
Stylophyga orientalis, '92, 156.
Stuart, Wm., '95, 96; '98, 64; '00, 148, 153.
Subdivision of power, '96, 93.
Sucrose in sorghum, '91, 31.
Sugar beet in Indiana, '91, 55.
Sugar of the century plant, '91, 51.
Suggestions for the biological survey, '93, 191.
Suicide of a crow, '96, 275.
Sulphon-phthaleins, '92, 166.
Sun fishes, '91, 15.
Sun's light, '91, 29.
Surface tension, accurate measurement of, '94, 50.
Surface tension of liquids, '95, 67.
Surface, warped of universal elliptic eccentricity, '94, 50.
Swamps of Franklin County, '94, 58.
Sweet potatoes, '91, 29.
Symmedian point, some properties of the, '00, 85.
Synaptomys cooperii, '91, 16.
Synonomy of Ohio River Unionidae, '94, 57.
Systematic botany, proposed new, of N. A., '94, 133.

TABLE OF CONTENTS, see contents, table of.
Talbert, G. A., '94, 35.
Tasmanian insects, '91, 31, 168.
Tautomeric compounds, '91, 27.
Taxodium distichum, '91, 18.
Taylor, S. N., '96, 98.
Tenmopteryx, '91, 155, 160.
Tenmopteryx deropeltiformis, '92, 160.
Temperature of Lake Wawasee, '96, 279.
Temperature regulator, the automatic, '00, 90.
Tennessee, midsummer plants of southeastern, '90, 143.
Tenth annual meeting Indiana Academy of Science, '94, 16.
Tertiary rocks, induration of, in Northeastern Arkansas, '95, 219.
Test, F. C., '92, 56.
Test, W. H., '92, 168.
Tests of car axle, '96, 88.
Tests of torsional strength, '92, 20.
Testudinata of Turkey Lake, '95, 262.
Tetracha virginica, '92, 86.
Δ^3 Tetra-hydro-analine, '93, 266.
Texas, flora of, '91, 18.
The effect of drought upon certain plants, great structural differences, '96, 210.
The effects of drought upon certain plants; plants which can withstand drought, '96, 211.
Theory of envelopes, '98, 88.
Theory of numbers, a theorem in the, '00, 103.
Thiofurfurol, '92, 169.
Thomas, M. B., '91, 8*, 168; '92, 48, 49; '93, 16, 239, 254; '94, 65, 123; '96, 143; '97, 144; '98, 62, 163; '99, 145; '00, 121, 123.
Three collinear points, '97, 104.
Thyreonotus, '92, 149.
Thyreonotus dorsalis, '92, 151.
Thyreonotus pachymerus, '92, 150.
Thysanura, '91, 22.
Tillandsia, '91, 28.
Tillandsia usneoides, '91, 17.
Time determination, '97, 242.
Tingley, E. M., '91, 65.
Tippecanoe Lake, '96, 296.
Titanium, '91, 27.
Toad, daily habits of, '00, 167.
Toepler-Holtz electrical machine, reversal of current in, '94, 47.
Toepler-Holtz machine, '91, 25.
Toepler-Holtz machine for Roentgen rays, '99, 85.
Tomatoes, bacterial disease of, '00, 153.
Tornado, '96, 65.
Toxoptera graminum, '92, 91.
Trees, ash of, '93, 239.
Triangle, concurrent sets of lines in, '98, 93.
Tridactylus, '91, 128-129.
Tridactylus minutus, '91, 144.
Tridactylus specialis, '91, 129.
Tridactylus terminalis, '91, 144.
Triphenyl benzine, formation of, '91, 47.
Tropidonotus, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 112.
Tropidonotus grahamii, '91, 113.
Tropidonotus kirtlandii, '91, 114.
Tropidonotus leberis, '91, 113.
Tropidonotus sipedon, '91, 112.
Troyer, D. J., '98, 258.
Trusts, effects of, '91, 23.
Trypeta gibba, '92, 89.
Tsuga, archegonium and apical growth, '91, 79.
Tsuga canadensis, '91, 26.

Turkey Lake as a unit of environment, '95, 209.
Turkey Lake, illustrations of, '95, 216, 217.
Turkey Lake, inhabitants of, '95, 239.
Turkey Lake, plankton of, '96, 287.
Turkey Lake, variation in, '95, 265.
Turkey Lake, work at, '97, 207.
Turtles, habits of, '93, 224.
Turtles, observations on, '91, 120.
Two-ocean pass, '92, 29.
Tyloderma foreolatum, '92, 91.
Typhlomolge, eye of, '98, 251.
Typhlotriton spelaeus, eyes of, '98, 252.

UDEOPSYLLA NIGRA, '92, 153.
Uline, E. B., '92, 42.
Ulmus americana, '91, 140.
Ulrey, A. B., '92, 63; '93, 224, 226, 229; '94, 66, 80, 135; '95, 147, 148; '96, 224; '97, 232.
Umbelliferae, '91, 28.
Umbellifers, '91, 13.
Unconscious mental cerebration, '95, 42.
Underwood, L. M., '91, 83, 89, 92; '92, 41, 48, 49; '93, 13, 20, 30, 254; '94, 66, 67, 132, 133, 144; '96, 171.
Unionidae of Ohio River, '94, 139.
Unionidae, Parvus group of, '95, 108.
United States coast and geological survey, '91, 26.
United States Fish Commission, '91, 24.
United States Fish Commission steamer Albatross, '92, 56.
Univalves, fresh water, '93, 150.
Uranoscopidae, '91, 25.
Uredineae of Madison and Noble Counties, '98, 186.
Urinator imbrex, '91, 166.
Urine, blood in, '91, 25.
Uroglena in Lafayette, '96, 56.

VALENCES, determination of, '92, 169.
Value of seed characters in determining specific rank in the genus Plantago, '94, 67.
Value of steam pipe in the smokebox of the locomotive, '93, 271.
Vanderburgh County mounds, '96, 68.
Van der Waal's equation, '92, 25.
Van Nuys, T. C., '91, 51, 48; '93, 262, 265.
Vapor densities, determination of, '00, 95.
Variations in the color pattern of Etheostoma caprodes, '93, 231.
Variation in Etheostoma, '94, 135.
Variation of Ethiostoma caprodes, '95, 278.
Variation in Leuciscus, '94, 87.
Variations of Polyporus Lucidus, '94, 132.
Variation of species, two cases of, '98, 288.
Variation of a standard thermometer, '95, 63.
Variations in strength of timber for different parts of the cross section, '93, 268.
Variation, the study of, '95, 265.
Veatch, Arthur C., '97, 266.
Vegetable and mineral matter from a snow storm, '92, 29.
Vegetable diet, indigestible structures, etc., '98, 62.
Vegetable physiology, new apparatus for, '94, 62.
Vegetable powders, examination of, '00, 120.
Vegetable powders, staining of, '00, 120.
Vegetation house as an aid in research, '94, 138.
Venous sinuses, supply of blood to, '98, 229.
Veratum woodii, '91, 29.
Vermillion, Newt., notes on, '91, 144.
Vernonia fasciculata, '92, 132.
Vernonia, heads of, methods of infiltrating and staining, in toto, '94, 120.
Vernonica pasciculata, '91, 144.
Vertebrae in fishes, '91, 24.
Vertebrates, cold blooded of Winona Lake, '00, 218.
Vesuvian cycle, '98, 72.
Vigo County Compositae, '91, 15.
Vigo County drift, '91, 28.
Vigo County fish, '91, 19.
Vigo County geology, '91, 28.
Vigo County, notes on the reptilian fauna of, '94, 68.
Viola pedata, '91, 30.
Viscosity, empirical formula for, '95, 84.
Viscosity of a polarized dielectric, '95, 77.
Viviparidae, geographic and hypsometric distribution of, in the U. S., '93, 225.
Volatile matter in bituminous coal, '96, 113.
Volumetric determination of phosphorus in steel, '94, 51.
Voris, J. H., '98, 233.

WABASH COUNTY, additions to fish fauna of, '94, 68.
Wabash County, batrachians and reptiles of, '94, 80.
Wabash County, birds of, '94, 80; '95, 148.
Wabash County, fishes of, '93, 229.
Wabash County, occurrence of whistling swan in, '94, 80.
Wabash County, Russian thistle, '96, 224.
Wabash County, the flowering plants of, '94, 66.
Wabash drainage system, development of, '00, 184.
Wabash Erie divide, '91, 18.

Wabash fishes, '91, 20, 23.
Wabash, physical geography of the Great Bend of the, '99, 157.
Wabash River, '91, 17.
Wabash, terraces of the lower, '98, 274.
Waldo, C. A., '91, 65; '94, 50; '95, 57; '96, 86; '98, 35, 72; '00, 91.
Wadron fauna at Tarr Hole, '99, 174.
Walker, Ernest, '94, 27.
Walker, Francis A., '92, 51.
Wallace, W. O., '93, 70; '94, 68, 80; '95, 148.
Ward, L. W., '93, 223.
Warped surface of universal elliptic eccentricity, '94, 50.
Wasted energy, '98, 72.
Water birds of Turkey Lake, '95, 264.
Water culture of indigenous plants, '94, 60.
Water, evaporation of oil-covered, '98, 85.
Water in oils and fats, '91, 25, 30.
Water, micro-organisms in, '97, 143.
Water moccasins, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 107.
Water power for botanical apparatus, '97, 156.
Water snakes, breeding habits, etc., of, '91, 112.
Water supply for Chicago, location of pipe line, '91, 72.
Water supply for cities in Northwestern Indiana, '91, 71, 72.
Water supply for New York, '91, 27.
Wave marks on Cincinnati limestone, '94, 53.
Webster, F. M., '91, 155, 158; '92, 81; '93, 69; '98, 224, 225, 227.
Webster Lake, '96, 286.
Wehnelt interrupter, an improved, '00, 97.
Wells County, mycological notes, '00, 161.
Well waters, '91, 27, 56.
Wesmaelia rileyi, '92, 91.
Western plants, '91, 28.
Western plants at Columbus, Ohio, '91, 74.
Westlund, Jacob, '01, 103, 205.
Wheatstone's bridge, '91, 27.
Whistling swan, occurrence of, in Wabash County, '94, 80.
White clays of Indiana, '93, 224.
White climbing cricket, '91, 141, 142.
White spored agarics, '91, 26.
Whitley County, mycological notes, '00, 161.
Whitten, W. M., '97, 234.
Wilkin, John, '92, 26.
Williamson, E. B., '99, 151; '00, 161, 173.
Wilson, Guy, '94, 156.
Wingless striped cricket, '91, 135.
Winona Lake, cold blooded vertebrates of, '00, 218.
Wires, elastic fatigue of, '94, 50.
Woldt, Mae, '97, 206.
Wood shrinkage, '95, 100.
Woods, microscopic structure of, '00, 157.
Woollen, W. W., '98, 53.
Work and purposes of Indiana Academy of Science, '95, 7.
Work of the botanical division of the Natural History Survey of Minnesota, '93, 233.
Working shelves for botanical laboratory, '94, 61.
Worstall, R. A., '97, 134.
Wright, John S., '92, 41, 50; '93, 233, 234; '94, 108; '95, 102, 105; '97, 171, 172, 17-; '98, 62; '00, 120.
Wrought iron, strength of, '97, 131.

XANTHIUM, '95, 100.
Xanthocephalus xanthocephalus, '91, 165.
Xanthoxylum americanum, '91, 139.
Xiphidium, '92, 113, 119, 121, 123, 130.
Xiphidium agile, '92, 131, 132.
Xiphidium attenuatum, '92, 128, 140.
Xiphidium brevipenne, '92, 121, 123.
Xiphidium concinnum, '92, 137.
Xiphidium curtipenne, '92, 122.
Xiphidium ensiferum, '92, 123.
Xiphidium fasciatum, '92, 119, 121, 123.
Xiphidium glaberrimum, '92, 133.
Xiphidium modestum, '92, 126.
Xiphidium nemorale, '92, 122.
Xiphidium nigropleurum, '92, 118, 125.
Xiphidium saltans, '92, 152.
Xiphidium scudderi, '92, 128.
Xiphidium spinulosum, '92, 136.
Xiphidium strictum, '92, 127, 129, 134.
Xiphidium, variations in species of, '92, 119, 127, 129.
Xiphidium vulgare, '92, 131.
X-ray transparency, '98, 74.
Xylan, extraction of, from straw, '92, 168.
Xylose, '91, 29.
Xylose multirotation of, '92, 169.

YEAST, a proteolytic enzyme of, '99, 129.
Yeast in bread, '97, 62.
Yeasts, pathogenic organisms, '96, 185.
Yellowstone Park, '91, 24.
Yoder, A. C., '98, 242.
Young's modulus, '95, 66.

ZELA NIGRICEPS, '92, 90.
Zinc ethyl, action of, on ferric bromide and ferric chloride, '94, 51.
Zoölogy, '93, 67, 224.
Zoölogy, systematic, '91, 24.

505
I

Proceedings of the
Indiana Academy
of Science
1901

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Indiana Academy of Science

1901.

EDITOR, - - DONALDSON BODINE.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS:

C. A. WALDO,
C. H. EIGENMANN,
V. F. MARSTERS,
M. B. THOMAS,
W. A. NOYES,
STANLEY COULTER,
THOMAS GRAY,
JOHN S. WRIGHT.

INDIANAPOLIS, IND.
1902.

INDIANAPOLIS:
WM. B. BURFORD, PRINTER.
1902.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

PAGE.

An act to provide for the publication of the reports and papers of the Indiana Academy of Science 5
An act for the protection of birds, their nests and eggs 7
Officers, 1901–1902 9
Committees, 1901–1902 10
Principal officers since organization 11
In Memoriam 12
Constitution 13
By-Laws 15
Members, Fellows 16
Members, non-resident 17
Members, active 17
List of foreign correspondents 21
Program of the Seventeenth Annual Meeting 28
Report of the Seventeenth Annual Meeting of the Indiana Academy of Science 32
Report of the Field Meeting of 1901 32
The President's Address 33
Papers presented at the Seventeenth Annual Meeting 54
Index 305

AN ACT TO PROVIDE FOR THE PUBLICATION OF THE REPORTS AND PAPERS OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

[Approved March 11, 1895.]

Preamble.

WHEREAS, The Indiana Academy of Science, a chartered scientific association, has embodied in its constitution a provision that it will, upon the request of the Governor, or of the several departments of the State government, through the Governor, and through its council as an advisory body, assist in the direction and execution of any investigation within its province, without pecuniary gain to the Academy, provided only that the necessary expenses of such investigation are borne by the State, and,

WHEREAS, The reports of the meetings of said Academy, with the several papers read before it, have very great educational, industrial and economic value, and should be preserved in permanent form, and,

WHEREAS, The Constitution of the State makes it the duty of the General Assembly to encourage by all suitable means intellectual, scientific and agricultural improvement, therefore,

Publication of the Reports of the Indiana Academy of Science.

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of Indiana*, That hereafter the annual reports of the meetings of the Indiana Academy of Science, beginning with the report for the year 1894, including all papers of scientific or economic value, presented at such meetings, after they shall have been edited and prepared for publication as hereinafter provided, shall be published by and under the direction of the Commissioners of Public Printing and Binding.

Editing Reports.

SEC. 2. Said reports shall be edited and prepared for publication without expense to the State, by a corps of editors to be selected and appointed by the Indiana Academy of Science, who shall not, by reason of such services, have any claim against the State for compensation. The form, style of binding, paper, typography and manner and extent of illustration of such reports, shall be determined by the editors, subject to the approval of the Commissioners of Public Printing and Stationery. Not less

Number of printed Reports.

than 1,500 nor more than 3,000 copies of each of said reports shall be published, the size of the edition within said limits, to be determined by the concurrent action of the editors and the Commissioners of Public Printing and Stationery: *Provided*, That not to exceed six hundred dollars ($600) shall be expended for such publication in any one year, and not to extend beyond 1896: *Provided*, That no sums shall be deemed to be appropriated for the year 1894.

Proviso.

Disposition of Reports.

SEC. 3. All except three hundred copies of each volume of said reports shall be placed in the custody of the State Librarian, who shall furnish one copy thereof to each public library in the State, one copy to each university, college or normal school in the State, one copy to each high school in the State having a library, which shall make application therefor, and one copy to such other institutions, societies or persons as may be designated by the Academy through its editors or its council. The remaining three hundred copies shall be turned over to the Academy to be disposed of as it may determine. In order to provide for the preservation of the same it shall be the duty of the Custodian of the State House to provide and place at the disposal of the Academy one of the unoccupied rooms of the State House, to be designated as the office of the Indiana Academy of Science, wherein said copies of said reports belonging to the Academy, together with the original manuscripts, drawings, etc., thereof can be safely kept, and he shall also equip the same with the necessary shelving and furniture.

Emergency.

SEC. 4. An emergency is hereby declared to exist for the immediate taking effect of this act, and it shall therefore take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

AN ACT FOR THE PROTECTION OF BIRDS, THEIR NESTS AND EGGS.

[Approved March 5, 1891.]

Birds.

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of Indiana*, That it shall be unlawful for any person to kill any wild bird other than a game bird, or purchase, offer for sale any such wild bird after it has been killed, or to destroy the nests or the eggs of any wild bird.

Game birds.

SEC. 2. For the purpose of this act the following shall be considered game birds: the Anatidæ, commonly called swans, geese, brant, and river and sea ducks; the Rallidæ, commonly known as rails, coots, mudhens, and gallinules; the Limicolæ, commonly known as shore birds, plovers, surf birds, snipe, woodcock and sandpipers, tattlers and curlews; the Gallinæ, commonly known as wild turkeys, grouse, prairie chickens, quail, and pheasants, all of which are not intended to be affected by this act.

Penalty.

SEC. 3. Any person violating the provisions of Section 1 of this act shall, upon conviction, be fined in a sum not less than ten nor more than fifty dollars, to which may be added imprisonment for not less than five days nor more than thirty days.

Permits.

SEC. 4. Sections 1 and 2 of this act shall not apply to any person holding a permit giving the right to take birds or their nests and eggs for scientific purposes, as provided in Section 5 of this act.

Permits to Science.

SEC. 5. Permits may be granted by the Executive Board of the Indiana Academy of Science to any properly accredited person, permitting the holder thereof to collect birds, their nests or eggs for strictly scientific purposes. In order to obtain such permit the applicant for the same must present to said Board written testimonials from two well-known scientific men certifying to the good character and fitness of said applicant to be entrusted with such privilege and pay to said Board one dollar to defray the necessary expenses attending the granting of such permit, and must file with said Board a properly executed bond in the sum of two hundred dollars, signed by at least two responsible citizens of the State as sureties. The bond shall be forfeited to the State and the permit become void upon proof that the holder of such permit has killed

Bond.

Bond forfeited.

any bird or taken the nests or eggs of any bird for any other purpose than that named in this section and shall further be subject for each offense to the penalties provided in this act.

Two years.

SEC. 6. The permits authorized by this act shall be in force for two years only from the date of their issue, and shall not be transferable.

Birds of prey.

SEC. 7. The English or European House Sparrow (Passer domesticus), crows, hawks, and other birds of prey are not included among the birds protected by this act.

Acts repealed.

SEC. 8. All acts or parts of acts heretofore passed in conflict with the provisions of this act are hereby repealed.

Emergency.

SEC. 9. An emergency is declared to exist for the immediate taking effect of this act, therefore the same shall be in force and effect from and after its passage.

OFFICERS, 1901-1902.

PRESIDENT,

HARVEY W. WILEY.

VICE-PRESIDENT,

W. S. BLATCHLEY.

SECRETARY,

JOHN S. WRIGHT.

ASSISTANT SECRETARY,

DONALDSON BODINE.

PRESS SECRETARY,

GEORGE W. BENTON.

TREASURER,

J. T. SCOVELL.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

HARVEY W. WILEY,
W. S. BLATCHLEY,
JOHN S. WRIGHT,
DONALDSON BODINE,
G. W. BENTON,
J. T. SCOVELL,
M. B. THOMAS,
D. W. DENNIS,
C. H. EIGENMANN,
C. A. WALDO,
THOMAS GRAY,
STANLEY COULTER,
AMOS W. BUTLER,
W. A. NOYES,
J. C. ARTHUR,
J. L. CAMPBELL,
O. P. HAY,
T. C. MENDENHALL,
JOHN C. BRANNER,
J. P. D. JOHN,
JOHN M. COULTER,
DAVID S. JORDAN.

CURATORS.

BOTANY ..... J. C. ARTHUR.
ICHTHYOLOGY ..... C. H. EIGENMANN.
HERPETOLOGY, MAMMALOGY, ORNITHOLOGY ..... AMOS W. BUTLER.
ENTOMOLOGY ..... W. S. BLATCHLEY.

COMMITTEES, 1901-1902.

PROGRAM.

M. B. THOMAS, M. E. CROWELL.

MEMBERSHIP.

M. J. GOLDEN, W. A. MCBETH, GLENN CULBERTSON.

NOMINATIONS.

C. A. WALDO, W. A. NOYES, A. J. BIGNEY.

AUDITING.

W. K. HATT, W. S. BLATCHLEY.

STATE LIBRARY.

A. W. BUTLER, STANLEY COULTER, C. A. WALDO, J. S. WRIGHT.

LEGISLATION FOR THE RESTRICTION OF WEEDS.

STANLEY COULTER, JOHN S. WRIGHT, M. B. THOMAS.

PROPAGATION AND PROTECTION OF GAME AND FISH.

C. H. EIGENMANN, A. W. BUTLER, W. S. BLATCHLEY.

EDITOR.

DONALDSON BODINE, Wabash College, Crawfordsville.

DIRECTORS OF BIOLOGICAL SURVEY.

C. H. EIGENMANN, DONALDSON BODINE, M. B. THOMAS, J. C. ARTHUR, STANLEY COULTER.

RELATIONS OF THE ACADEMY TO THE STATE.

D. W. DENNIS, A. W. BUTLER, R. W. MCBRIDE, G. W. BENTON.

GRANTING PERMITS FOR COLLECTING BIRDS AND FISHES.

A. W. BUTLER, STANLEY COULTER, W. S. BLATCHLEY.

DISTRIBUTION OF THE PROCEEDINGS.

A. W. BUTLER, J. S. WRIGHT, G. W. BENTON.

OFFICERS OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

	President.	Secretary.	Asst. Secretary.	Press Secretary.	Treasurer.
1885–6.....	David S. Jordan...	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	O. P. Jenkins.
1886–7.....	John M. Coulter...	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	O. P. Jenkins.
1887–8.....	J. P. D. John	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	O. P. Jenkins.
1888–9.....	John C. Branner...	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	O. P. Jenkins.
1889–90....	T. C. Mendenhall..	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	O. P. Jenkins.
1890–1.....	O. P. Hay	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	O. P. Jenkins.
1891–2.....	J. L. Campbell	Amos W. Butler...	....	....	C. A. Waldo.
1892–3.....	J. C. Arthur	Amos W. Butler...	Stanley Coulter. } W. W. Norman. }	....	C. A. Waldo.
1893–4.....	W. A. Noyes	C. A. Waldo	W. W. Norman.....	....	W. P. Shannon.
1894–5.....	A. W. Butler.....	John S. Wright....	A. J. Bigney	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1895–6.....	Stanley Coulter....	John S. Wright....	A. J. Bigney	....	W. P. Shannon.
1896–7.....	Thomas Gray.....	John S. Wright....	A. J. Bigney	....	W. P. Shannon.
1897–8.....	C. A. Waldo	John S. Wright....	A. J. Bigney	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1898–9.....	C. H. Eigenmann..	John S. Wright....	E. A. Schultze.... ..	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1899–1900..	D. W. Dennis	John S. Wright....	E. A. Schultze.....	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1900–1901..	M. B. Thomas.....	John S. Wright....	E. A. Schultze.....	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1901–1902..	Harvey W. Wiley..	John S. Wright....	Donaldson Bodine	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.

In Memoriam.

PHILIP SCHAFFNER BAKER,

Born, Evansville, Indiana, 1851.

DIED. ASHEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA, SEPTEMBER SECOND, 1901.

VICE-PRESIDENT
OF THE
INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE, 1901.

CONSTITUTION.

ARTICLE I.

SECTION 1. This association shall be called the Indiana Academy of Science.

SEC. 2. The objects of this Academy shall be scientific research and the diffusion of knowledge concerning the various departments of science; to promote intercourse between men engaged in scientific work, especially in Indiana; to assist by investigation and discussion in developing and making known the material, educational and other resources and riches of the State; to arrange and prepare for publication such reports of investigation and discussions as may further the aims and objects of the Academy as set forth in these articles.

Whereas, the State has undertaken the publication of such proceedings, the Academy will, upon request of the Governor, or of one of the several departments of the State, through the Governor, act through its council as an advisory body in the direction and execution of any investigation within its province as stated. The necessary expenses incurred in the prosecution of such investigation are to be borne by the State; no pecuniary gain is to come to the Academy for its advice or direction of such investigation.

The regular proceedings of the Academy as published by the State shall become a public document.

ARTICLE II.

SECTION 1. Members of this Academy shall be honorary fellows, fellows, non-resident members or active members.

SEC. 2. Any person engaged in any department of scientific work, or in original research in any department of science, shall be eligible to active membership. Active members may be annual or life members. Annual members may be elected at any meeting of the Academy; they shall sign the constitution, pay an admission fee of two dollars, and there-

after an annual fee of one dollar. Any person who shall at one time contribute fifty dollars to the funds of this Academy, may be elected a life member of the Academy, free of assessment. Non-resident members may be elected from those who have been active members but who have removed from the State. In any case, a three-fourths vote of the members present shall elect to membership. Applications for membership in any of the foregoing classes shall be referred to a committee on application for membership, who shall consider such application and report to the Academy before the election.

SEC. 3. The members who are actively engaged in scientific work, who have recognized standing as scientific men, and who have been members of the Academy at least one year, may be recommended for nomination for election as fellows by three fellows or members personally acquainted with their work and character. Of members so nominated a number not exceeding five in one year may, on recommendation of the Executive Committee, be elected as fellows. At the meeting at which this is adopted, the members of the Executive Committee for 1894 and fifteen others shall be elected fellows, and those now honorary members shall become honorary fellows. Honorary fellows may be elected on account of special prominence in science, on the written recommendation of two members of the Academy. In any case a three-fourths vote of the members present shall elect.

ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Academy shall be chosen by ballot at the annual meeting, and shall hold office one year. They shall consist of a President, Vice-President, Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Press Secretary, and Treasurer, who shall perform the duties usually pertaining to their respective offices and in addition, with the ex-Presidents of the Academy, shall constitute an Executive Committee. The President shall, at each annual meeting, appoint two members to be a committee which shall prepare the programs and have charge of the arrangements for all meetings for one year.

SEC. 2. The annual meeting of this Academy shall be held in the city of Indianapolis within the week following Christmas of each year, unless otherwise ordered by the Executive Committee. There shall also be a summer meeting at such time and place as may be decided upon by the

Executive Committee. Other meetings may be called at the discretion of the Executive Committee. The past Presidents, together with the officers and Executive Committee, shall constitute the Council of the Academy, and represent it in the transaction of any necessary business not specially provided for in this constitution, in the interim between general meetings.

SEC. 3. This constitution may be altered or amended at any annual meeting by a three-fourths majority of the attending members of at least one year's standing. No question of amendment shall be decided on the day of its presentation.

BY-LAWS.

1. On motion, any special department of science shall be assigned to a curator, whose duty it shall be, with the assistance of the other members interested in the same department, to endeavor to advance knowledge in that particular department. Each curator shall report at such time and place as the Academy shall direct. These reports shall include a brief summary of the progress of the department during the year preceding the presentation of the report.

2. The President shall deliver a public address on the morning of one of the days of the meeting at the expiration of his term of office.

3. The Press Secretary shall attend to the securing of proper newspaper reports of the meetings and assist the Secretary.

4. No special meeting of the Academy shall be held without a notice of the same having been sent to the address of each member at least fifteen days before such meeting.

5. No bill against the Academy shall be paid without an order signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary.

6. Members who shall allow their dues to remain unpaid for two years, having been annually notified of their arrearage by the Treasurer, shall have their names stricken from the roll.

7. Ten members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business.

MEMBERS.

FELLOWS.

R. J. Aley	*1898	Bloomington.
J. C. Arthur	1893	Lafayette.
George W. Benton	1896	Indianapolis.
A. J. Bigney	1897	Moore's Hill.
A. W. Bitting	1897	Lafayette.
Donaldson Bodine	1899	Crawfordsville.
W. S. Blatchley	1893	Indianapolis.
H. L. Bruner	1899	Irvington.
Severance Burrage	1898	Lafayette.
A. W. Butler	1893	Indianapolis.
J. L. Campbell	1893	Crawfordsville.
John M. Coulter	1893	Chicago, Ill.
Stanley Coulter	1893	Lafayette.
Glenn Culbertson	1899	Hanover.
D. W. Dennis	1895	Richmond.
C. R. Dryer	1897	Terre Haute.
C. H. Eigenmann	1893	Bloomington.
Percy Norton Evans	1901	Lafayette.
A. L. Foley	1897	Bloomington.
Katherine E. Golden	1895	Lafayette.
M. J. Golden	1899	Lafayette.
W. F. M. Goss	1893	Lafayette.
Thomas Gray	1893	Terre Haute.
A. S. Hathaway	1895	Terre Haute.
Robert Hessler	1899	Logansport.
H. A. Huston	1893	Lafayette.
Arthur Kendrick	1898	Terre Haute.
Robert E. Lyons	1896	Bloomington.
V. F. Marsters	1893	Bloomington.
C. L. Mees	1894	Terre Haute.
W. J. Moenkhaus	1901	Bloomington.
Joseph Moore	1896	Richmond.
D. M. Mottier	1893	Bloomington.
W. A. Noyes	1893	Terre Haute.
L. J. Rettger	1896	Terre Haute.
J. T. Scovell	1894	Terre Haute.
Alex. Smith	1893	Chicago, Ill.
W. E. Stone	1893	Lafayette.

*Date of election.

Joseph Swain	*1898	Bloomington.
M. B. Thomas	1893	Crawfordsville.
C. A. Waldo	1893	Lafayette.
F. M. Webster	1894	Wooster, Ohio.
H. W. Wiley	1895	Washington, D. C.
John S. Wright	1894	Indianapolis.

NON-RESIDENT MEMBERS.

George H. Ashley	Charleston, S. C.
M. A. Brannon	Grand Forks, N. D.
J. C. Branner	Stanford University, Cal.
D. H. Campbell	Stanford University, Cal.
A. Wilmer Duff	Worcester, Mass.
B. W. Evermann	Washington, D. C.
Charles H. Gilbert	Stanford University, Cal.
C. W. Green	Stanford University, Cal.
C. W. Hargitt	Syracuse, N. Y.
O. P. Hay	Washington, D. C.
Edward Hughes	Stockton, Cal.
O. P. Jenkins	Stanford University, Cal.
D. S. Jordan	Stanford University, Cal.
J. S. Kingsley	Tufts College, Mass.
D. T. MacDougal	Bronx Park, New York City
T. C. Mendenhall	Worcester, Mass.
Alfred Springer	Cincinnati, Ohio.
L. M. Underwood	New York City.
Robert B. Warder	Washington, D. C.
Ernest Walker	Clemson College, S. C.

ACTIVE MEMBERS.

G. A. Abbott	Indianapolis.
Frederick W. Andrews	Bloomington.
George C. Ashman	Frankfort.
Edward Ayres	Lafayette.
Edwin M. Blake	Lafayette.
Lee F. Bennett	Valparaiso.
Charles S. Bond	Richmond.
Fred. J. Breeze	Pittsburg.

* Date of election.

E. M. Bruce .....
A. Hugh Bryan ..... Indianapolis.
E. J. Chansler ..... Bicknell.
Howard W. Clark ..... Culver.
George Clements ..... Peru.
Charles Clickener ..... Tangier.
Mel T. Cook ..... Greencastle.
U. O. Cox ..... Mankato, Minn.
William Clifford Cox ..... Columbus.
J. A Cragwall ..... Crawfordsville.
Albert B. Crowe ..... Ft. Wayne.
M. E. Crowell ..... Franklin.
Edward Roscoe Cumings ..... Bloomington.
Alida M. Cunningham ..... Alexandria.
Lorenzo E. Daniels ..... Laporte.
H. J. Davidson ..... Baltimore, Md.
Charles C. Deam ..... Bluffton.
Martha Doan ..... Westfield.
J. P. Dolan ..... Syracuse.
Herman B. Dorner ..... Lafayette.
Hans Duden ..... Indianapolis.
Joseph Eastman ..... Indianapolis.
E. G. Eberhardt ..... Indianapolis.
M. N. Elrod ..... Columbus.
Samuel G. Evans ..... Evansville.
Carlton G. Ferris ..... Big Rapids, Mich.
E. M. Fisher ..... Urmeyville.
Wilbur A. Fiske ..... Richmond.
W. B. Fletcher ..... Indianapolis.
Austin Funk ..... New Albany.
Charles W. Garrett ..... Logansport.
Robert G. Gillum ..... Terre Haute.
Vernon Gould ..... Rochester.
Victor K. Hendricks ..... Logansport.
Mary A. Hickman ..... Greencastle.
John E. Higdon ..... Indianapolis.
Frank R. Higgins ..... Terre Haute.
John J. Hildebrandt ..... Logansport.
J. D. Hoffman ..... Lafayette.
Allen D. Hole ..... Richmond.
Lucius M. Hubbard ..... South Bend.
Alex. Johnson ..... Ft. Wayne.
Edwin S. Johonnott, Jr. ..... Terre Haute.
Ernest E. Jones ..... Kokomo.
Chancey Juday ..... Madison, Wis.

O. L. Kelso ..... Terre Haute.
Charles T. Knipp ..... Bloomington.
V. H. Lockwood ..... Indianapolis.
William A. McBeth ..... Terre Haute.
Robert Wesley McBride ..... Indianapolis.
Rousseau McClellan ..... Indianapolis.
Richard C. McClaskey ..... Terre Haute.
Lynn B. McMullen ..... Indianapolis.
James E. Manchester ..... Vincennes.
W. G. Middleton ..... Richmond.
John A. Miller ..... Bloomington.
H. T. Montgomery ..... South Bend.
Walter P. Morgan ..... Terre Haute.
Fred. Mutchler ..... Terre Haute.
J. P. Naylor ..... Greencastle.
Charles E. Newlin ..... Irvington.
John Newlin ..... West Lafayette.
John F. Newsom ..... Stanford University, Cal.
R. W. Noble ..... Chicago, Ill.
D. A. Owen ..... Franklin.
Rollo J. Peirce ..... Logansport.
Ralph B. Polk ..... Greenwood.
James A. Price ..... Ft. Wayne.
Frank A. Preston ..... Indianapolis.
A. H. Purdue ..... Fayetteville, Ark.
J. H. Ransom ..... Lafayette.
Ryland Ratliff ..... Bloomington.
Claude Riddle ..... Lafayette.
Giles E. Ripley ..... Decorah, Iowa.
George L. Roberts ..... Greensburg.
D. A. Rothrock ..... Bloomington.
John F. Schnaible ..... Lafayette.
E. A. Schultze ..... Ft. Wayne.
John W. Shepherd ..... Terre Haute.
Claude Siebenthal ..... Indianapolis.
J. R. Slonaker ..... Bloomington.
Richard A. Smart ..... Lafayette.
Lillian Snyder ..... Rockville.
Retta E. Spears ..... Elkhart.
William Stewart ..... Lafayette.
J. M. Stoddard ..... Crawfordsville.
Charles F. Stegmaier ..... Greensburg.
William B. Streeter ..... Indianapolis.
Frank B. Taylor ..... Ft. Wayne.
J. F. Thompson ..... Richmond.

A. L. Treadwell	Oxford, Ohio.
Daniel J. Troyer	Goshen.
A. B. Ulrey	North Manchester.
W. B. Van Gorder	Worthington.
Arthur C. Veatch	Rockport.
H. S. Voorhees	Ft. Wayne.
J. H. Voris	Huntington.
B. C. Waldemaier	West Lafayette.
Jacob Westlund	Lafayette.
Fred C. Whitcomb	Delphi.
William M. Whitten	South Bend.
Neil H. Williams	Indianapolis.
William Watson Woollen	Indianapolis.
J. F. Woolsey	Indianapolis.

Fellows	44
Non-resident members	20
Active members	112
Total	176

LIST OF FOREIGN CORRESPONDENTS.

AFRICA.

Dr. J. Medley Wood, Natal Botanical Gardens, Berea Durban, South Africa.

South African Philosophical Society, Cape Town, South Africa.

ASIA.

China Branch Royal Asiatic Society, Shanghai, China.

Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta, India.

Geological Survey of India, Calcutta, India.

Indian Museum of India, Calcutta, India.

India Survey Department of India, Calcutta, India.

Deutsche Gesellschaft, für Natur- und Völkerkunde Ostasiens, Tokio, Japan.

Imperial University, Tokio, Japan.

Koninklijke Naturkundige Vereeniging in Nederlandsch-Indie, Batavia, Java.

Hon. D. D. Baldwin, Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands.

EUROPE.

V. R. Tschusizu Schmidhoffen, Villa Tannenhof, Halle in Salzburg, Austria.

Herman von Vilas, Innsbruck, Austria.

Ethnologische Mittheilungen aus Ungarn, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.

Mathematische und Naturwissenschaftliche Berichte aus Ungarn, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.

K. K. Geologische Reichsanstalt, Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
K. U. Naturwissenschaftliche Gesellschaft, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Naturwissenschaftlich-Medizinischer Verein in Innsbruck (Tyrol), Austro-Hungary.
Editors "Termeszetrajzi Fuzetk," Hungarian National Museum, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Dr. Eugen Dadai. Adj. am. Nat. Mus., Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Dr. Julius von Madarasz, Budapest. Austro-Hungary.
K. K. Naturhistorisches Hofmuseum, Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
Ornithological Society of Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft in Wien (Vienna), Austro-Hungary.
Dr. J. von Csato, Nagy Enyed, Austro-Hungary.
Botanic Garden. K. K. Universitat, Wien (Vienna), Austro-Hungary.

Malacological Society of Belgium, Brussels, Belgium.
Royal Academy of Science, Letters and Fine Arts, Brussels, Belgium.
Royal Linnean Society, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Belge de Geologie, de Paleontologié et Hydrologie, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Royale de Botanique, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Geologique de Belgique, Liège, Belgium.
Royal Botanical Gardens, Brussels, Belgium.

Bristol Naturalists' Society, Bristol, England.
Geological Society of London, London, England.
Dr. E. M. Holmes, British Pharm. Soc'y, Bloomsbury Sq., London, W. C., England.
Jenner Institute of Preventive Medicine, London, England.
The Librarian, Linnean Society, Burlington House, Piccadilly, London W., England.
Liverpool Geological Society, Liverpool, England.
Manchester Literary and Philosophical Society, Manchester, England.
"Nature," London, England.
Royal Botanical Society, London, England.

Royal Kew Gardens, London, England.
Royal Geological Society of Cornwall, Penzance, England.
Royal Microscopical Society, London, England.
Zoölogical Society, London, England.
Lieut.-Col. John Biddulph, 43 Charing Cross, London, England.
Dr. G. A. Boulenger, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, England.
F. DuCane Godman, 10 Chandos St., Cavendish Sq., London, England.
Mr. Howard Saunders, 7 Radnor Place, Hyde Park, London W., England.
Phillip L. Sclater, 3 Hanover Sq., London W., England.
Dr. Richard Bowlder Sharpe, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, England.
Prof. Alfred Russell Wallace, Corfe View, Parkstone, Dorset, England.

Botanical Society of France, Paris, France.
Ministérie de l'Agriculture, Paris, France.
Societé Entomologique de France, Paris, France.
L'Institut Grand Ducal de Luxembourg, Luxembourg, Lux., France.
Soc. de Horticulture et de Botan. de Marseille, Marseilles, France.
Societé Linneenne de Bordeaux, Bordeaux, France.
La Soc. Linneenne de Normandie, Caen, France.
Soc. des Naturelles, etc., Nantes, France.
Zoölogical Society of France, Paris, France.
Baron Louis d'Hamonville, Meurthe et Moselle, France.
Pasteur Institute, Lille, France.
Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris, France.

Bontanischer Verein der Provinz Brandenburg, Berlin, Germany.
Deutsche Geologische Gesellschaft, Berlin, Germany.
Entomologischer Verein in Berlin, Berlin, Germany.
Journal für Ornithologie, Berlin, Germany.
Prof. Dr. Jean Cabanis, Alte Jacob Strasse, 103 A., Berlin, Germany.
Augsburger Naturhistorischer Verein, Augsburg, Germany.
Count Hans von Berlspsen, Münden, Germany.
Braunschweiger Verein für Naturwissenschaft, Braunschweig, Germany.
Bremer Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein, Bremen, Germany.
Ornithologischer Verein München, Thierschstrasse, 37½, München, Germany.

Royal Botanical Gardens, Berlin W., Germany.
Kaiserliche Leopoldische-Carolinische Deutsche Akademie der Naturforscher, Halle a Saale, Wilhemstrasse 37, Germany.
Königlich-Sächsische Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, Mathematisch-Physische Classe, Leipzig, Saxony, Germany.
Naturhistorische Gesellschaft zu Hanover, Hanover, Prussia, Germany.
Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein in Hamburg, Hamburg, Germany.
Verein für Erdkunde, Leipzig, Germany.
Verein für Naturkunde, Wiesbaden, Prussia.

Belfast Natural History and Philosophical Society, Belfast, Ireland.
Royal Dublin Society, Dublin.
Royal Botanic Gardens, Glasnevin, County Dublin, Ireland.

Societa Entomologica Italiana, Florence, Italy.
Prof. H. H. Giglioli, Museum Vertebrate Zoölogy, Florence, Italy.
Dr. Alberto Perngia, Museo Civico di Storia Naturale, Genoa, Italy.
Societa Italiana de Scienze Naturali, Milan, Italy.
Societa Africana d' Italia, Naples, Italy.
Dell 'Academia Pontifico de Nuovi Lincei, Rome, Italy.
Minister of Agriculture, Industry and Commerce, Rome, Italy.
Rassegna della Scienze Geologiche in Italia, Rome, Italy.
R. Comitato Geologico d' Italia, Rome, Italy.
Prof. Count Tomasso Salvadori, Zoölog. Museum, Turin, Italy.

Royal Norwegian Society of Sciences, Throndhjem, Norway.
Dr. Robert Collett, Kongl. Frederiks Univ. Christiana, Norway.

Academia Real des Sciencias de Lisbon (Lisbon), Portugal.

Comité Geologique de Russie, St. Petersburg, Russia.
Imperial Academy of Sciences, St. Petersburg, Russia.
Imperial Society of Naturalists, Moscow, Russia.
Jardin Imperial de Botanique, St. Petersburg, Russia.

The Botanical Society of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, Scotland.
John J. Dalgleish, Brankston Grange, Bogside Sta., Sterling, Scotland.
Edinburgh Geological Society, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Geological Society of Glasgow, Scotland.
John A. Harvie-Brown, Duniplace House, Larbert, Stirlingshire, Scotland.
Natural History Society, Glasgow, Scotland.
Philosophical Society of Glasgow, Glasgow, Scotland.
Royal Society of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Royal Physical Society, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh, Scotland.

Barcelona Academia de Ciencias y Artes, Barcelona, Spain.
Royal Academy of Sciences, Madrid, Spain.

Institut Royal Geologique de Suède, Stockholm, Sweden.
Societé Entomologique a Stockholm, Stockholm, Sweden.
Royal Swedish Academy of Science, Stockholm, Sweden.

Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Basel, Switzerland.
Naturforschende Gesellschaft in Berne, Berne, Switzerland.
La Societé Botanique Suisse, Geneva, Switzerland.
Societé Helvetique de Sciences Naturelles, Geneva, Switzerland.
Societé de Physique et d' Historie Naturelle de Geneva, Geneva, Switzerland.
Concilium Bibliographicum, Zürich-Oberstrasse, Switzerland.
Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Zürich, Switzerland.
Schweizerische Botanische Gesellschaft, Zürich, Switzerland.
Prof. Herbert H. Field, Zürich, Switzerland.

AUSTRALIA.

Linnean Society of New South Wales, Sidney, New South Wales.
Royal Society of New South Wales, Sidney, New South Wales.
Prof. Liveridge, F. R. S., Sidney, New South Wales.
Hon. Minister of Mines, Sidney, New South Wales.

Mr. E. P. Ramsey, Sidney, New South Wales.
Royal Society of Queensland, Brisbane, Queensland.
Royal Society of South Australia, Adelaide, South Australia.
Victoria Pub. Library, Museum and Nat. Gallery, Melbourne, Victoria.
Prof. W. L. Buller, Wellington, New Zealand.

NORTH AMERICA.

Natural Hist. Society of British Columbia, Victoria, British Columbia.
Canadian Record of Science, Montreal, Canada.
McGill University, Montreal, Canada.
Natural Society, Montreal, Canada.
Natural History Society, St. Johns, New Brunswick.
Nova Scotia Institute of Science, Halifax, N. S.
Manitoba Historical and Scientific Society, Winnipeg, Manitoba.
Dr. T. McIlwraith, Cairnbrae, Hamilton, Ontario.
The Royal Society of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
Natural History Society, Toronto, Ontario.
Hamilton Association Library, Hamilton, Ontario.
Canadian Entomologist, Ottawa, Ontario.
Department of Marine and Fisheries, Ottawa, Ontario.
Ontario Agricultural College, Guelph, Ontario.
Canadian Institute, Toronto.
Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, Ottawa, Ontario.
University of Toronto, Toronto.
Geological Survey of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
La Naturaliste Canadian, Chicontini, Quebec.

La Naturale Za, City of Mexico.
Mexican Society of Natural History, City of Mexico.
Museo Nacional, City of Mexico.
Sociedad Cientifica Antonio Alzate, City of Mexico.
Sociedad Mexicana de Geographia y Estadistica de la Republica Mexicana, City of Mexico.

WEST INDIES.

Botanical Department, Port of Spain, Trinidad, British West Indies.
Victoria Institute, Trinidad, British West Indies.
Museo Nacional, San Jose, Costa Rica, Central America.
Dr. Anastasia Alfaro, Secy. National Museum, San Jose, Costa Rica.
Rafael Arango, Havana, Cuba.
Jamaica Institute, Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies.
The Hope Gardens, Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies.

SOUTH AMERICA.

Argentina Historia Natural Florentine Ameglino, Buenos Ayres, Argentine Republic.
Musée de la Plata, Argentine Republic.
Nacional Academia des Ciencias, Cordoba, Argentine Republic.
Sociedad Cientifica Argentina, Buenos Ayres.
Museo Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.
Sociedad de Geographia, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.
Dr. Herman von Jhering, Dir. Zoöl. Sec. Con. Geog. e Geol. de Sao Paulo, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.

Deutscher Wissenschaftlicher Verein in Santiago, Santiago, Chili.
Societé Scientifique du Chili, Santiago, Chili.
Sociedad Guatemalteca de Ciencias, Guatemala, Guatemala.

. . . PROGRAM . . .

OF THE

SEVENTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING

OF THE

INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE,

STATE HOUSE, INDIANAPOLIS,

December 26, 27 and 28, 1901.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

MASON B. THOMAS, President. P. S. BAKER, Vice-President. JOHN S. WRIGHT, Secretary.
E. A. SCHULTZE, Asst. Secretary. G. W. BENTON, Press Secretary.
J. T. SCOVELL, Treasurer.

D. W. DENNIS,	STANLEY COULTER,	J. L. CAMPBELL,	J. P. D. JOHN,
C. H. EIGENMANN,	AMOS W. BUTLER,	O. P. HAY,	JOHN M. COULTER,
C. A. WALDO,	W. A. NOYES,	T. C. MENDENHALL,	DAVID S. JORDAN.
THOMAS GRAY,	J. C. ARTHUR,	JOHN C. BRANNER,	

The sessions of the Academy will be held in the State House, in the rooms of the State Board of Agriculture.

Headquarters will be at the Hotel English. A rate of $2.00 and up per day will be made to all persons who make it known at the time of registering that they are members of the Academy.

Reduced railroad rates for the members can not be obtained under the present ruling of the Traffic Association. Many of the colleges can secure special rates on the various roads. Those who can not do this could join the State Teachers' Association and thus secure a one and one-third round trip fare.

ROBT. J. ALEY,
KATHERINE GOLDEN,
Committee.

GENERAL PROGRAM.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 26.

Meeting of the Executive Committee at Hotel Headquarters ..... 8 p. m.

FRIDAY, DECEMBER 27.

General Session ..... 9 a. m. to 12 m.
Sectional Meetings ..... 2 p. m. to 5 p. m.

SATURDAY, DECEMBER 28.

General Session, followed by Sectional Meetings ..... 9 a. m. to 12 m.

LIST OF PAPERS TO BE READ.

ADDRESS BY THE RETIRING PRESIDENT,

PROFESSOR M. B. THOMAS,

At 11 o'clock Friday morning.

Subject: "Forestry in Indiana."

The following papers will be read in the order in which they appear on the program, except that certain papers will be presented "*pari passu*" in sectional meetings. When a paper is called and the reader is not present, it will be dropped to the end of the list, unless by mutual agreement an exchange can be made with another whose time is approximately the same. Where no time is sent with the papers, they have been uniformly assigned ten minutes Opportunity will be given after the reading of each paper for a brief discussion.

N. B.—By the order of the Academy, no paper can be read until an abstract of its contents or the written paper has been placed in the hands of the Secretary.

GENERAL.

1. Correlation of Forestry and the Sciences, 10 m.....W. H. Freeman
2. The Center of Population of the United States, 5 m.....J. A. Miller
3. The Relation of Scientific Organizations to Manufacturers, 10 m .....R. B. Polk
4. Mounds and Burial Grounds of Bartholomew County, Indiana, 5 m.....J. J. Edwards
5. Experiments in the Hybridization of Fishes, 15 m..W. J. Moenkhaus
6. Microscopic Organisms Found in the Lafayette, Indiana, Reservoir, 10 m.....Severance Burrage

MATHEMATICS, PHYSICS AND ASTRONOMY.

7. Investigations in the Electro-deposition of Platinum, 8 m., J. A. Cragwall
8. Note on Some Experimental Work with a New Form of Pressure Regulator, 10 m.....Wm. K. Hatt
9. Elastic Changes in Bars of Nickel Steel, 10 m.....Wm. K. Hatt
10. Kirkwood Observatory, 10 m.....J. A. Miller
11. Daylight Meteors (by title).....J. A. Miller
12. Physical Observations of Mars at the Opposition of 1901, 10 m.....W. A. Cogshall
13. On the Density and Surface Tension of Liquid Air, 10 m..C. T. Knipp

14. A Few Experiments with Liquid Air, 3 m.....C. T. Knipp
15. The Bitangential of the Quintic, 20 m.....U. S. Hanna
16. A Theorem in Geometry, 3 m.....J. C. Gregg
17. A Simple Proof that the Medians of a Triangle Concur, 3 m.....J. C. Gregg
18. Note on an Attempted Angle Trisection, 3 m.....R. J. Aley
19. A Problem in Geometry, 3 m.....J. A. Cragwall

ZOOLOGY.

20. An Aberrant Etheostoma, 3 m.....W. J. Moenkhaus
21. The Spinning of the Egg-sac in Lycosa, 5 m.....W. J. Moenkhaus
22. The Culture of Amoeba, 2 m.....A. J. Bigney
23. Protective Coloring of Terns, 5 m.....A. J. Bigney
24. Effect of Pressure on Developing Eggs, 10 m.....A. J. Bigney
25. Zoölogical Survey of Minnesota, 10 m.....U. O. Cox
26. The Eyes of the Rhineura Floridana, the Blind Amphisbaenian from Florida, 10 m.....C. H. Eigenmann
27. The Eyes of the Blind Shrimp from the Artesian Well at San Marcos, Texas, 10 m.....E. M. Neher
28. Report of the Biological Station, under the direction of C. H. Eigenmann
    (a) Maps of Winona, Pike and Center Lakes, 10 m....A. A. Norris
    (b) The Mollusca of Winona Lake, 10 m.....A. A. Norris
    (c) The Dragonflies of Winona Lake, 10 m.....E. B. Williamson
    (d) The Flora of Eagle Lake and Vicinity, 10 m.....H. W. Clark
    (e) Plant Ecology of the Winona Lake Region, 10 m..Lucy Youse
29. Variation Notes, 5 m.....C. H. Eigenmann and Clarence Kennedy
30. The History of the Eye of Amblyopsis; Abstract, 10 m., C. H. Eigenmann
31. Zoölogical Miscellany, 10 m.....C. H. Eigenmann

GEOLOGY AND GEOGRAPHY.

32. Niagara Group Unconformities in Indiana, 10 m.....M. N. Elrod
33. The Valley of the Lower Tippecanoe River, 10 m.....F. J. Breeze
34. Concerning a Series of Well-defined Ripple Marks in the Hudson River Group, Richmond, Indiana, 10 m., Joseph Moore and A. D. Hole
35. Variation in the Spires of Seminula Argentia (Shepard) Hall, 10 m.....J. W. Beede

*36. Note on the Changes of Fauna at the Beginning of the Kansas Permian, 5 m.....J. W. Beede

37. Topography and Geography of Bean Blossom Valley, Monroe County, Indiana, 3 m.....V. F. Marsters

*38. Note on Cross-bedding in the St. Louis Limestone, Monroe County, Indiana, 5 m.....V. F. Marsters

39. Wabash River Terraces in Tippecanoe County, Indiana, 12 m.....Wm. A. McBeth

40. History of Wea Creek, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, 12 m., Wm. A. McBeth

41. Paleontology of Bartholomew County, Indiana, Mammalian Fossils, 5 m.....J. J. Edwards

CHEMISTRY.

42. Organic Acid Phosphides, 5 m.....P. N. Evans

43. Adsorption of Dissolved Substances, 10 m.....P. N. Evans

44. The Determination of Manganese in Iron and Steel, 10 m., W. A. Noyes and G. H. Clay

45. A New Hydroxy-dihydro-alpha-Campholytic Acid, 10 m., W. A. Noyes and A. M. Patterson

BOTANY.

46. Some Drug Adulterations of Note, 10 m.....John S. Wright

47. Notes on Apple Rusts, 8 m.....H. Whetzel

48. Notes on the Genus Stemonitis, 8 m.....H. Whetzel

49. Vegetation of Abandoned Rock Quarries, 10 m.....Mel T. Cook

*50. The Phytogeographic Regions of Indiana, 10 m.....Stanley Coulter

51. Contributions to the Flora of Indiana, 5 m.....Stanley Coulter

52. Germinative Power of Conidia of Aspergillus Oryzae, 10 m., Mary F. Hiller

53. A Study of the Histology of the Wood of Certain Species of Pines, 10 m.....Katherine E. Golden

54. A Comparison of the Microscopic Structure of Cuban, Mexican and Philippine Mahoganies, 10 m.....Katherine E. Golden

*55 Some Characteristic Plants of Tennessee, 10 m.....G. W. Martin

*56. Interesting Phases in the Development of Cypress "Knees," 10 m.....G. W. Martin

* Paper not presented.

57. Spore Resistance of Loose Smut of Wheat to Formalin and Hot Water, 10 m.....Wm. Stuart
58. Some Additions to the Flora of Indiana, 3 m.....Wm. Stuart
59. Effect of Composition of Soil Upon the Minute Structure of Plants, 15 m.....Herman B. Dorner
60. A Collection of Myxomycetes, 10 m.....Fred Mutchler

THE SEVENTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

The seventeenth annual meeting of the Indiana Academy of Science was held in Indianapolis, Friday, December 27, 1901, preceded by a session of the Executive Committee of the Academy, 8:30 p. m., Thursday, December 26th.

At 9:15 a. m., December 27, President Mason B. Thomas called the Academy to order in general session, at which committees were appointed and other routine and miscellaneous business transacted. Following the disposition of the business, papers of general interest were read until 11 o'clock, at which time the retiring President, Mason B. Thomas, made his address; subject, "Forestry in Indiana."

At 2 p. m. the Academy met in two sections—biological and physico-chemical—for the reading and discussion of papers. President Thomas presided over the biological section and Dr. Thomas Gray acted as chairman of the physico-chemical division. Both sections adjourned about 4:30 and the Academy was assembled in general session for the transaction of business.

Adjournment, 5 p. m.

THE FIELD MEETING OF 1901.

The members assembled at Orleans, Orange County, leaving this point in carriages early Friday morning, May 24. They visited the region of Lost River, which is rich in geological, botanical and zoölogical features. From this locality the party went to West Baden, in which district Saturday, May 25, was spent.

PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

MASON B. THOMAS.

FORESTRY IN INDIANA.

It seems strange that while European countries, with their vast tracts of forests, were spending money, energy and time in an effort to secure a conservative and economical management of their timber lands and, in most cases, had brought the whole question to a very practical and wise solution resulting in the maintenance of the steady value of the forest crop and securing by careful and well managed cutting the largest possible yearly production and revenue, the United States did practically nothing to arouse her citizens to some such rational forestry management. It was not until 1873 that the American Association for the Advancement of Science, at its Portland meeting, appointed a committee to urge Congress to some action in connection with our forestry interests. The recommendations of this committee were favorably received, but not until 1876 was the Commissioner of Agriculture required to appoint a man to study our forestry resources, the consumption and exportation of our timber, the extent of our supply, the effects of forests on our climate and the best methods to employ in conserving them. Since that time the work of the Department at Washington has grown under the care of Messrs. F. B. Hough, N. H. Eggleston, B. E. Fernow, and the present Forester, Mr. G. Pinchot, who in the order named have been in charge of it. They have, with very meager appropriations—to 1899 but $247,216.85—collected and published a large amount of valuable information relating to our forests, their use, care and abuse, and have secured the coöperation of many public-spirited men and not a few scientists, who have started, in many States, active campaigns educating the public in forestry matters and securing proper forestry legislation. Our federal government can not obtain the desired results without the active coöperation of the States and the support of its private citizens. Our own fair Indiana has been very remiss in the discharge of her duties in this matter, and the neglect has resulted in a great loss to our timber interests and the consequent injury to its numerous dependencies.

The State of Indiana is a part of the North Central Division of our country and includes 36,350 square miles, with an acreage of 23,264,000.

When the early explorers paddled their birch canoes from the Ohio up the Wabash and its tributaries they passed through a great wilderness of native forests of giant oaks, elms, maples and beeches. From the very banks of the streams where they landed to the tops of the highest hills was one unbroken covering of the forest primeval. The tall sycamores, lining the river banks like sentinels, crowded into the rushing waters the overhanging willows at their feet and guarded the giant elms, hardy soft maples and buckeyes of the rich river bottoms, while from the higher ground looked down the tall and rugged oaks, the mighty beeches and hard maples, walnuts, ashes and hickories, with here and there a towering tulip, all vying with each other for soil and sunshine. The lowlands of the north were clothed to the very water's edge with tamarack, ash and soft maples and the sterile soil of the south supported a thick growth of cedars and scrub oaks. Everywhere trees and shrubs of lesser size struggled with each other and with multitudes of herbaceous plants for every inch of soil and ray of sunshine. The records of the dimensions of some of these giants of our virgin forest seem past belief. A few illustrations will suffice.

Red maple—Height, 108 feet; circumference, 13 feet.

Hickory—Height, 150 feet.

Tulip—Height, 190 feet; circumference, 25 feet.

Sycamore—Height, 120 feet; diameter, 13 feet.

Cottonwood—Height, 150 feet; diameter, 8 feet.

White Oak—Height, 150 feet; circumference, 20 feet.

Basswood—Height, 190 feet; circumference, 17½ feet.

The forest floor was a spongy mass of forest litter that held in its pores the products of many rains and freely gave of its wealth to thirsty soil of open areas and to the multitudes of springs that kept the rivers to a uniform volume. Birds and animals of many kinds and in great numbers found here a suitable home, while the streams were stocked with an abundance of fish whose nearly ideal environment gave no suggestion of future extermination. Such was the picture of the forest primeval.

This condition, contrasted with the one we now see about us, tells of striking changes during a short period. Everywhere level fields of beautiful corn, wheat, and other crops clothe the tracts that were once covered with forests.

In 1870 the State contained 7,189,334 acres of forest, which was one-third of its era. This acreage placed Indiana well up in the list of for-

est States. In 1880 this had been reduced to 4,335,161 acres, or one-fifth of the State's area. The records show that up to that time the forests had been removed mostly in the interests of agriculture and that no large bodies of the original tracts remained. At this period Indiana ranked fifth in her lumber manufacturing interests, but the statistician records the warning that, at the present rate of consumption, the forests of the State must soon cease to be commercially important.

In 1890 one-twelfth of our total area remained in forests, and the decade between 1880 and 1890 may be said to mark the greatest real loss to the State. The large decrease before this period was so closely connected with the clearing by settlers for cultivation that little of the timber in tracts not suitable for argiculture had been disturbed.

Between 1870 and 1880 2,854,143 acres of timber were removed and 3,829,459 added to cultivated lands, indicating a great demand for all tracts cleared in the past and also such open areas as might be tillable, while between 1880 and 1890 2,604,005 acres were cleared and but 1,173,744 acres added to cultivated fields. Over 260,000 acres were cleared annually during this period, or an excess of 60,000 acres yearly over what was removed in the most active immigration period just preceding. Timber was cut for revenue, and the demands of the manufacturing and shipping interests caused the owners to forget the relation of forests to our general prosperity. How the statistician's prediction has been fulfilled may be realized by reference to the statement of a well-known forester who, last year in reviewing the forestry interests of each State, says of Indiana that her forests have long since ceased to be of any value commercially. While this is not strictly true, it does illustrate the drift the State is making in this direction, since we now have but 1,227,141 acres, or one-twentieth of our whole area, in forests, and much of this has been cut over and the valuable part removed. The State no longer has any important supplies of valuable timbers, like oak, walnut, poplar, etc.

At present our largest tracts of timber are in the extreme southern part, in Franklin, Harrison, Brown, Jackson, Lawrence, Martin, Perry and Washington counties and a small tract in the north in Allen and Kosciusko counties. A few scattered tracts may be found elsewhere, but in the main these bodies are small and the timber of little consequence. The western border of the State contains but little timber and is the eastern edge of the great treeless region that extended over the north in Benton, Newton and Jasper counties and over much of Lake, Porter, La-

porte, Pulaski, White, Tippecanoe and Warren. Some of this is now covered with young forests that will eventually add much to the forest resources of the State.

An examination of the topography of the State shows that the cleared lands include the headwaters of our principal rivers and streams. The entire basin of the Wabash and its tributaries has been more or less denuded, or at least does not contain any considerable area of timber land. The basins of a few small streams, like the Blue and Pigeon Rivers and a part of White River, are still wooded and the influence of the remaining tracts here, as elsewhere, is manifest in the less conspicuous changes in the streams so protected. Truly the problem of securing the proper maintenance and control of the forests of the State is grave and important.

In order to appreciate fully the real value of our forests to our State let us consider their general influence upon some of our natural conditions and industries affecting the general prosperity of our commonwealth.

One of the most important assertions made by those who advocate rational forestry management is that the forests exercise a very large influence on our climate and rainfall. So great have been the claims of these zealous advocates that I sometimes feel that the whole cause of forest care is seriously injured by claims for which no convincing proof is forthcoming and which do not appeal to educated people accustomed to think for themselves. In fact, too often scientific men have indulged in pleasant contemplations on this subject and made statements that were not founded on sufficient data to satisfy a man who did not believe things because he wished them to be so. For the thorough examination of this problem we must have accurate data of climatic conditions for many years and in connection with these careful records of forestry changes for the same territory. In the study of these it should be kept in mind that general climatic variations occur in all countries even where no changes have been made in forestry matters and it accordingly becomes difficult to determine the exact relation of the forest changes to climatic variations in other countries where marked changes have taken place in the forests. Notwithstanding the fact that different climatologists maintain exactly opposite views regarding forest influences on the climate, there are certain facts that are hardly controvertible. It is doubtful if the forest tract influences very largely the climatic conditions or total rainfall of a country except in a very few favorably located regions, but the important thing for us to consider is the value of Indiana forests to our own com-

monwealth and if possible the extent to which we would be justified in devoting time and money to secure certain forestry regulations.

The soil of a forest is less susceptible to sudden variations in temperature than that of the fields outside, and consequently warms more slowly in summer and its cooling is delayed in the winter. The summer effect is much more marked than the winter effect. The mean annual temperature of the forest soil is about 21 degrees lower than that outside. In the summer this cool soil will temper the air above it, start currents in the direction of adjoining fields and lower their temperature.

The average annual evaporation within the forest is but fifty per cent. of that in the open, and the difference between the two is greatest in the summer when the saving for the forest is the largest and most needed. About twelve per cent. of the precipitated water is evaporated in the year from forest soil and forty per cent. from open fields, the presence of the forest litter effecting a saving in some cases of seven-eighths of what would otherwise evaporate directly. Much of this difference is due to the looseness of forest soil and its poor capillarity that fails to draw the water to the surface. That the forest serves as a windbreak, in preventing currents of air from rushing over adjoining fields and depriving them of their moisture, is obvious to all.

The extent to which the forest influences affect the adjoining fields, and the distance to which this may be felt, depends on the nature of the forest, its size, composition, age, exposure, underbrush, elevation, proximity of streams, etc.

A collection of all of the published records of temperature and rainfall taken in the State has been studied, but they do not furnish such data as would in any way bear on the problem in hand. The earliest records were made in 1867 at but two points in the State. The central office at Indianapolis was not organized until 1882 and its first publication was in 1884. In a half dozen places records were kept from 1872 to 1881 and then discontinued. All of these stations were cities or towns and do not afford data for the forests about. Certain it is that statistics to support our claims are not forthcoming in Indiana, but our conditions are not unlike those of other States from which these facts were gathered, and the results are applicable to our own territory.

The influence of the forests on the fertility or productiveness of our land has been discussed from may points of view and it is hardly safe to generalize in a matter so dependent on the controlling influences of local

conditions. The forests do affect climatic conditions in their immediate vicinity, and further, their influence is along the line of those changes that would act most beneficially to agricultural crops. The preservation of the rainfall by the forests is also of great advantage to our agricultural interests. These beneficial influences in Indiana are, in my judgment, evident only in the immediate vicinity of forests, and their removal has not, as far as statistics show, affected the production of certain crops in the whole State in any prejudicial way. The general disastrous effect will not be evident for some years. The great richness of our soil and its general suitableness for agriculture delays the certain penalty, but it is sure to come, and then the restoration will be a long and difficult process.

The annual yield of corn per acre has been gradually increasing in the whole State during the last thirty years, as the averages for these five-year periods will show:

1876--1880.....23.55 bushels per acre
1881—1885.....23.48 bushels per acre
1886—1890.....29.77 bushels per acre
1891—1895.....30.4 bushels per acre
1896—1900.....37.2 bushels per acre

While it is doubtless true that some of this increase may be due to better methods of cultivation, yet it is hardly likely that this has produced any appreciable change during the last ten years, while during that period we have removed 509,045 acres of our forests, or more than one-third of the whole amount that remained. The average yield for each of the last three years is larger than for any previous year in the history of the State. Practically the same is true of our wheat, as these records will show:

1880—1884.....12.3 bushels per acre
1885—1889.....13.2 bushels per acre
1890—1894.....15.8 bushels per acre
1895—1900.....12.46 bushels per acre

This nearly steady increase is interrupted by the very low acreage of 1895 and 1896, when the yield per acre was below that of any previous year for which records exist, and certainly this falling off could not be due to deforestation since the three succeeding years returned to the normal yield per acre. The year 1891 produced the largest yield in the history

of the State, 20.9 bushels per acre. With oats the records show practically the same:

1878—1880	19.3 bushels per acre
1881—1885	30.56 bushels per acre
1886—1890	27.39 bushels per acre
1891—1895	26.26 bushels per acre
1896—1900	29.99 bushels per acre

These fluctuations do not indicate the constant deleterious influences of deforestation, and in 1899 and 1900 the yield per acre reached its maximum.

The same general conditions are found to exist in the case of other cereals.

While these things are true for the whole State, in those localities that have suffered most from deforestation the amount of wheat and other grains produced on an acre has fallen off with the steady decline of the forests. These local losses seem to be made good by the heavy yields of newly cleared ground which has not yet felt the full effect of cutting away its adjoining timber, but the time must certainly come when what has been true in so many countries will be found true here. The world is full of examples of barren and sterile areas that were once verdant and productive, and the change has been brought about as the result of deforestation.

The whole Mediterranean country was once the garden of the world, but with the ruthless destruction of the forests came the blight of drought, cruel winds, storms and snows, that ruined rich plantations, made vine-clad slopes unproductive and impoverished the entire basin. Parts of Germany, France and Spain have taken alarm at the approach of similar conditions and, at great expense, have restored to the lands their covering of trees and the return of prosperity has demonstrated the necessity of forests to the fertility of the soil.

One of the direct results of the destruction of our forests has been the disappearance of our springs, the consequent failure of our domestic water supply and the variation in volume and regularity of our streams. The annual rainfall has varied but little during the last fifty years, but the method of its disposal has materially changed. The great water capacity of forest soil and litter, the rapidity with which water percolates through it, the irregularity of the forest floor and the general absence of

ditches and gullies, decreases surface drainage during precipitation. The uniform covering of snow in winter prevents the soil from freezing and when the snow melts this body of water is retained. The great mass of water formerly held by the forest and gradually given out to the streams as they carried off the more immediate supply now flows from unprotected fields like rain from gravel streets, washing away the best of the upland, inundating the lowlands, and making agriculture along the banks of many streams most uncertain.

Then, too, the navigability of our streams has been seriously affected. The headwaters no longer contain sufficient water to float even the old-time flatboat, and farther down the stream the channel is simply a labyrinth of bars and shoals, products of denuded fields above, making navigation impracticable. The failure of our streams to compete as formerly in the commerce of our State increases the cost of living and destroys what otherwise might be a great industry.

The Wabash River, extending northward from the Ohio, receives tributaries from almost every section and drains four-fifths of our commonwealth. The central and southern parts are reached by the north and east branches of the White River and the north and north central parts by the Wabash and Tippecanoe. The records of the early navigation of these streams is full of interest. The head of navigation for boats of small draught was Monticello on the Tippecanoe, Logansport on the Wabash, Indianapolis on the White River, and on the east fork of the White and Muscatatuck rivers, as far east as Scott County. On the southeast the White River was navigable to Brookville.

Some of these early boats had really a large carrying capacity. One built at Terre Haute for the navigation of the Wabash was one hundred and thirty feet long and twenty-nine feet wide, with a carrying capacity of three hundred and fifty tons.

From the heads of navigation and below, and from the smaller tributaries of all of Indiana's streams from many miles in the interior, flat boats carried lumber, pork, poultry, corn, wheat, oats, fruits and hoop-poles down the Mississippi to New Orleans and the returning river steamers distributed great quantities of freight up many of these streams into the State. To some extent the smaller tributaries of the Ohio that reached into the State through one or two counties were factors in our transportation system. But all of this has passed away and from only a few places on the lower Wabash do we receive any practical advantage from our

waterways. It would be unreasonable to claim that deforestation has been the cause of all this, for cultivation of open fields and the extensive underdrainage of level areas has contributed very materially to these results.

Our lumber interests are of sufficient importance to demand our very careful protection. They represent the second largest industry in the State and with the disappearance of the supply of raw material our very large income from them will be seriously curtailed. For many years our timber industries have drawn raw material from the best of our timber resources at a comparatively low price, but now the quality of this material is decreasing and the price increasing. Both of these factors make it difficult for our manufactures to compete with corresponding establishments located in timbered districts. To be sure, much of the raw material could be shipped in, and indeed about eighty per cent. of it is now imported, but this additional cost makes it impossible for our manufacturers to compete successfully and they are compelled to move to other States. We have already lost some of our important plants to Kentucky, Missouri and Arkansas.

In 1840 our lumber production (raw material for our factories) amounted to $420,791, in 1877 to $10,791,428, and in 1893 to $18,403,267.

The last ten years has seen an almost phenomenal increase both in number and variety of wood industries. More than fifty different kinds of establishments are using wood as their raw material, and to supply this demand timber has been cut without reference to its effect on the land or the State.

Some interesting and striking facts are discovered from an examination of our fruit crops in connection with the deforestation of our lands. The discoveries are certainly suggestive of a very close relation between the two.

In 1880 the eleven counties producing the largest yield of apples were as follows:

Counties.	Bushels of Apples.	Acres of Forest.
Allen	1,007,576	108,132
Crawford	608,043	50,005
Harrison	610,500	81,807
Kosciusko	602,462	52,275
Laporte	617,353	33,457

Counties.	Bushels of Apples.	Acres of Forest.
Ripley	650,735	69,183
St. Joseph	780,243	43,958
Steuben	655,843	47,973
Sullivan	1,059,149	46,867
Washington	888,421	80,852
Wayne	607,377	47,265

Several of these counties are among the most heavily wooded of any in the State and, with the possible exception of Laporte, they all contain a very large acreage of forest. The history of the apple crops in connection with the history of the removal of the timber in these counties helps to substantiate our claim for their importance. In 1897 these counties made the following showing:

Counties.	Bushels of Apples.	Acres of Forest.
Allen	6,170	29,876
Crawford	9,894	22,374
Harrison	57,241	40,125
Kosciusko	721	24,052
Laporte	1,304	17,490
Ripley	7,630	27,079
St. Joseph	980	9,463
Steuben	432	1,746
Sullivan	13,123	9,718
Washington	8,202	42,381
Wayne	3,863	7,718

From these figures it appears that the counties now exhibiting the largest falling off in their apple crops show nearly corresponding reduction in their forest areas (Allen, Sullivan, Steuben, Kosciusko, St. Joseph). Similar conditions are not found all over the State, but it is certainly suggestive that those counties that formerly produced the largest apple crops and have suffered most from deforestation have fallen to the end of the list in their yield of apples (Steuben, Sullivan, St. Joseph, Allen), and the importance of the forest becomes the more significant when we discover that of the counties formerly producing the largest crops those have fallen off the least that have removed the smallest amount of timber (Crawford, Harrison, Laporte, Ripley, Washington).

These relations are too significant and constant to be simply coincident, and in my judgment do demonstrate a very close relation between the forests and the fruit crops.

It is true that many counties like Tipton, Vigo, Putnam and Hendricks, that are not now largely covered with timber, are among our best producers of apples, but in these places investigation shows that the raising of apples is attended with great difficulty and spraying and other precautions are required that twenty years ago were not necessary. I do not insist that the presence of large tracts of forests in Indiana are absolutely necessary for the production of a successful fruit crop, but the facts seem to show that such tracts are conducive to its best development. It is more than a coincidence that Harrison County, with the largest acreage of forest of any county in the State, stands second in the size of its apple crop and first in its peach crop.

The influence of the forest is manifested in their moderating effects that prevent sudden changes and extremes of temperature that would be injurious to fruit trees; also the retention of the snow in winter prevents the ground from freezing and imperiling their roots. The removal of the forests in the vicinity of orchards has caused the disappearance of the large number of birds that formerly made their homes near but are now driven to distant forests for nesting and seldom appear in the orchard. These birds formerly destroyed large numbers of insect pests that now so seriously affect both trees and fruit. The general absence of these insects in heavily timbered counties is doubtless due to the birds. It is not likely that the presence of new insect pests, introduced into the State in nursery stock and in other ways, would account for the decline in many counties since any such pest would soon be generally distributed over the State and affect all regions alike. The raising of perfect apples is attended with difficulty and yields such poor financial returns that the number of trees in the State has decreased twenty-five per cent. during the last twenty years, but the decline in the yield has been fifty-five per cent. for the same period.

There can be no question as to the influence of the forests on the abundance and condition of the fish in our streams. The presence of fish depends largely on the constancy and character of the water in the stream and this is so directly connected with the size and location of our forests that the relation is easily recognized.

Early records show that our fishing industry was very important and the source of no little revenue that provided the sole support of many of our citizens. Nearly all of this has passed away, fishing is not now an established business and the food fishes are gradually disappearing from our streams. It is true that seining, dynamiting, and other methods of illegal fishing and stream pollution are responsible for much of this, but the complete disappearance of many streams and the steady reduction of others, with the uncertainty of their volume, has been by far the largest factor in the decline. This uncertain flow and decrease in volume prevents the stream from clearing itself particularly in the summer when the danger from its pollution is greatest. Such waters are not suitable either for the homes of fish or their spawning and we must change the character of our streams if we expect to return to our former conditions.

The present condition of the forests in the State as they appear from a general examination makes us realize the magnitude of the problem we are facing. Nothing succeeds like success, and to this might be added nothing fails like failure. This is exemplified in studying the large tracts of partially cleared and neglected timber land all over our State. A great portion of this area is covered with old and ill-shapen trees of valuable woods not removed in lumbering and many thrifty trees of wood that is not now considered valuable and, in addition to this, many thrifty trees of good timber not yet large enough to be marketable, growing without any care or attention, too isolated to secure for the valuable trees the benefits of natural pruning that would result in clear stems, or to secure for the vicinity the natural advantages of a forest in retaining the forest litter or influencing the soil, water supply, and to some extent the climatic conditions. At the same time the trees are too close and afford too much shade to permit the growth of good grass. The problem is too complex for the average owner, the whole area grows steadily worse and soon ceases to excite a desire for improvement in the mind of the holder.

The causes of this decline in our forests, beyond the legitimate clearing for cultivation, have been many, but the most important of all has been man's greed and the desire for immediate realization of his heritage. This desire has not been curbed by an appreciation of the importance of our forests to our prosperity. For this educated people, who are conscious of the many important consequences resulting from the decline of our forests, are more or less responsible.

Some of the other causes of the forest's decline may be properly considered in turn.

The greatest foe that attacks our forests is fire. No other destructive agent leaves us with so little in our hands to mourn over or to form the incentive for future care and protection. The great destroyer engulfs everything it reaches and we are left with ruined and blackened fields that indicate the cost of its visit. The loss and danger is two fold: First, the destruction of old and marketable standing timber that could soon be converted into cash, and the stunting and scarring of many young trees that never recover or make at most an insufficient growth, in the end to be discarded as poor or unsound timber; second, the loss of forest humus and of young sprouts and seedlings that represent the working capital of the farmer or forester. Upon this the hopes of his future profits depend, and while the loss seems difficult to estimate at the occurrence, it becomes more manifest as time passes and the fields become simply waste land covered with herbaceous and shrubby vegetation, scattering noxious weeds over all the region and bringing no returns to the owner.

The extent to which Indiana has suffered from forest fires can hardly be discovered. We have had no historic fires, such as those of Michigan or Wisconsin, to use as a suitable text for vigorous protestations against carelessness on the part of farmers, hunters and railroads, but careful estimates show that we are annually losing large sums in this way, and a little care and foresight would relieve us of this useless waste. In 1880 90,427 acres of timber were burned over, resulting in an estimated loss of $130,335, and during that year no unusual fires occurred. This indicates approximately our annual loss. We should take immediate steps to check this waste.

Something must be done to secure immunity from the great loss we suffer from browsing animals, which now prevent the reforesting of many tracts that would otherwise soon naturally grow up to young trees. The pasturing of our wood lots prevents the possibility of natural increase in the forest acreage and deprives the forest soil of much of its value from the destruction of its litter by the stamping of cattle. This can be more efficiently remedied by securing the coöperation of the owner than by legislation.

The State also loses much from destructive lumbering. A visit to any of our large timber tracts shows the reckless waste from this cause. Without any thought of the future a tract is cleared of its timber and only

the best of the logs are drawn out. Frequently large tops with their limbs that might be utilized in many ways are left. Small trees or saplings are removed for wood or are cut down in making roads and in clearing and the possibility of early reforestation is destroyed. The debris of such reckless logging operations remains on the ground to invite destructive fungi and insects and furnish fuel for fires that otherwise might run out if the ground was clear or covered with a thrifty growth of young trees.

The marked increase in the number of concerns using small and second growth timber makes it important that we watch the development of our young forests lest they, too, fall a victim to man's greed before they are of sufficient size to be profitably marketed or before plans for systematic cutting are inaugurated.

Insect ravages are a source of very serious loss to our forests in many parts of the State. Our records show occasional outbreaks in various localities and whole forests are frequently denuded. While in the majority of cases this does not at once result in the death of the tree, it does produce serious loss in its effect on the reduced growth and diminution in thickness of the annual ring, that valuable increment that represents practically the only return to the owner. Frequently deformations and abortions of various parts result from the attack of borers and other insects. In most cases it is hardly practicable to inaugurate exterminative measures when any considerable area is affected because of the great cost and difficulties in treatment, but where local outbreaks occur, due to particularly dangerous pests like the San José scale, and the whole region is threatened, the State can well afford to coöperate and promptly back such measures as will result in wiping out the cause of the danger.

A most important and practical precaution to prevent the increase in insects and fungi is to remove, as far as possible, old stumps and logs, cut down and convert into wood or lumber dead trees, or remove their bark, and thus decrease the possibility of the multiplication of the pests by destroying their usual and most frequent breeding places.

As far as I have been able to observe, our State has suffered little in the way of extensive outbreaks in any particular locality from parasitic fungi, and while a goodly number of species of these destroying agents may be found in the State, yet they are of the kind that attack very old or dead timber and could be readily controlled by proper attention to the destruction of their usual breeding places, as was suggested in the case

of the insect pests. The marketing of timber deteriorating from the presence of fungi would preclude serious loss.

Of other forest enemies, storms, lightning, snow, gnawing animals, etc., we have our occasional outbreaks, but none of sufficient magnitude in recent years to cause serious loss. The destruction frequently resulting from the first agent could usually be very much reduced if prompt measures were taken to market, as soon as possible, all timber that had in any way been irreparably injured.

We should carefully guard every avenue of waste. Our inexhaustible fuel beds should be made, as far as possible, to take the place of the more valuable timber that is now being used for wood. Many so-called worthless and cheap woods could doubtless be substituted for valuable kinds now generally used and a more accurate knowledge of the properties of our various woods by our wood workers would effect a great saving. More up-to-date methods of sawing, happily now being largely used, would also increase our resources.

The importance of our forests to our State should now be apparent. Their influence on the rainfall secures in time and place results of greatest benefit to all. They likewise influence in a beneficial way the immediate climatic conditions, the value of our soil for agricultural purposes and the production of a satisfactory fruit crop. They determine very largely the number and character of our streams, their importance as water-ways, and the abundance of food fishes. They are indispensable to flourishing manufacturing and commercial industries, thus affecting the distribution of population. I may also add, we owe something to them for the maintenance of good sanitation and low mortality.

The very much depleted condition of our forests and the danger of their complete destruction from the forces just enumerated calls for immediate and vigorous action. This should be along two well defined lines: education and legislation. The land owners of the State can be forced to do but little, but by judicious and united efforts a public sentiment can be created in favor of the movement and the majority of the forest owners will join in the efforts to secure practical results.

The State, county and township agricultural associations at all public gatherings should present forestry topics for discussion, and here, as elsewhere, competent persons should present the facts applicable to local conditions, giving to the farmers simple and practical directions for the care of their forests and the most economical methods for increasing their

acreage. At fairs and meetings of associations opportunity is nearly always afforded for such work. Our teachers should be urged to give at their gatherings frequent opportunity for the presentation of such forestry matters as would be appropriate to the occasion. At our agricultural college and in connection with several of our public educational institutions courses in forestry should be given so that our coming generation of agriculturists, teachers and professional men may deal with our problems in an intelligent way. We need in every community men trained in forestry matters who, even though they may not be actively engaged in forestry work, will be the leaders of public sentiment and the organizers of movements in the direction of forest care. Some of these men may in time be encouraged to supplement the work of the State by securing control, at tax sales or in other ways, of suitable forest lands and managing them in a manner to obtain a permanent investment, that could be made to yield a reasonable return to their posterity. In some countries large estates have been left in this way, protected by proper conditions that would prevent subsequent holders from depreciating the value of the investment, that, well managed, would yield a very liberal return.

Although the State does not own forest lands, she should educate her citizens in this subject for the same reason that she now does in agricultural matters, even though she is not engaged in agriculture.

It is also important that the public schools lend their influence to this cause in devoting some part of their time to the general study of our trees and the value of our forests. This need not be introduced into the curriculum as a regular subject, but in connection with the nature work in the grades some few matters might be presented and in the high school a few talks to the whole student body each term would accomplish very much, indeed a simple recognition of the importance of the subject would greatly assist in securing a hearing with the young. A German proverb says, "Whatever you would have appear in the nation's life you must introduce into the public school, and in not doing this we are missing one of the most important means of bettering our forestry conditions."

Fortunately one day has been set apart for the consideration of our forest interests, and the proper observance of arbor day in our State affords one of the very best methods of presenting this subject to the people. This day should be carefully observed in every school district in the State as a holiday and appropriate exercises should be prepared for the occa-

sion. In these exercises the pupils of our public schools should take as prominent a part as possible by reading suitable poems or presenting essays on various subjects connected with our trees and forests.

In addition to this there should be presented to the people at these gatherings a thoroughly practical talk by some one trained in forestry matters on subjects that will reach the farmers, who own ninety-seven per cent. of the forests, and direct them in improvements and work that will result in a betterment of our forestry conditions. An effort should be made to correct the prevailing impression that forestry means the hoarding of trees. It should be clearly explained that the application of proper methods would result in inaugurating a system of intelligent cutting that would bring to the owner the largest yearly returns without impairing his investment. It should be further explained that there is no desire to reforest land well adapted for cultivation, but rather to cover with forests the vast areas of brush and waste land, that in 1893 represented thirty-five per cent. of our total acreage, and that only in this way can these tracts be made profitable.

The thoroughness with which the State is settled makes it likely that this land is unfit for cultivation, and if this could be added to our permanent forests, and these properly managed, our condition would be almost satisfactory. This waste land is well scattered throughout the State, but several large tracts are located in Harrison, Parke, Perry, Jackson and Crawford counties, and these should, if possible, be secured by the State. No other line of activity offers as large returns with so little labor as the reclaiming of these waste tracts. A little tree planting, pruning, and clearing of worthless stock for wood to pay the cost of the work, and the protection of these trees from forest enemies would soon secure a forest that would become, if properly managed, a permanent and paying investment. An especial effort should be made to reclaim all of this land that is located in any way to influence our streams and if possible restore to the State these important factors in our prosperity.

In some States the results from the work of arbor day have been very important. In New York, last year, the day was observed in 10,251 school districts, and in twelve years 229,616 trees have been planted. Our State should not be behind in this matter.

The next important means by which we hope to secure a betterment of our forestry conditions is through legislation. The history of forestry legislation in Indiana at the opening of the last legislature was summed up

by an eminent botanist who, in discussing the forestry laws of several States, said of Indiana that she had nothing to offer in this direction. While this does represent the main facts in the case it does by no means tell the whole story. A law passed in 1899 exempted from taxation permanent forest land containing not less than 170 trees per acre and also any areas that might be planted to the same number or more, cultivated a few years and protected from cattle for a stated time. A like exemption could be secured by bringing land containing 100 or more trees to the same standard and maintaining it as a forest.

This law has in it much that is good, but the results of its operation demonstrate the difficulty of accomplishing much by legislation without provision for education. This law was intended to induce owners to secure a compactness that would make their timber lands forests in all that this term means to the forester and thus prevent the clearing of land below the point where it ceased to be a forest and became a woods pasture. The financial consideration was not enough to attract any very large number of people and the farmer was not made to see the beneficial effects of the forest so preserved or the possibility of their management to secure profitable returns. Further no attempt was made to direct the owner in his efforts to bring his depleted forests to the standard where exemption could be secured and consequently the total acreage was not increased. But 284 exemptions, including 5,312 acres, have been secured in the whole State.

The law passed by the last legislature seems to be a wise one in that it places the forestry matters of the State in charge of a properly organized board with authority to make all desirable recommendations for the regulation of our forests. The last legislature deserves our special commendation in its taking the first official step and establishing a board of forestry. I am certain that this board will receive the hearty support and cooperation of the Academy of Science and of the public spirited citizens who have for many years persistently urged attention to our forestry interests and thus have opened the way for forestry legislation. To secure any permanent benefits additional laws must be enacted, whenever such as are suitable to our local conditions are suggested, and the campaign of education inaugurated must be pushed by all friends of forestry. Had the State adopted any radical legislation without the thorough study of the situation within our borders it might have resulted in a misfit, since only those forestry laws are really effective that are based on the exact needs

of a locality. Additional legislation must follow investigation and not precede it.

What it is possible to accomplish by forestry legislation may be discovered by an examination of the legislation in those States that have done most in forestry matters. A few of these States have worked out problems very similar to those that now confront us and from them we may learn much. In New York, as the pioneer in this country, the legislation has developed as the result of experiment and investigation with the single purpose of preserving to the State its valuable forests. The State first, in 1885, secured control of certain large tracts of virgin forest and placed the management of these in the hands of a forestry commission. This commission was given charge of all forestry matters, including the collection and dissemination of information, the care of forest fires, the reforestation of new lands, and, in fact, was the custodian of the State's forests. This board has been several times reorganized, until the men who compose it are each charged with the responsibility of a certain part of the State's work. The remuneration is sufficient to obtain thoroughly competent persons for each department and thus secure a businesslike service. This board has expended more than $3,000,000 in the purchase of forest lands of the Adirondacks. With it all they have wisely guided public sentiment until the people are wholly in sympathy with the work and are proud of their foresight in saving to the State so much that is vitally connected with its prosperity. In addition to this New York has established a school of forestry that has already accomplished much toward solving many problems peculiar to American forests. It is fortunate that New York has been so generous in conducting her experiments on such a large scale, for the outcome of this will be of incalculable aid to other States which have the same problems to face. We can not copy European forest methods and hope to secure the greatest efficiency in our forest work. Principles are valuable but the methods of their application must vary.

In Pennsylvania the history of forest legislation shows the usual results. Failure to fix responsibility and to arouse public sentiment made the law inoperative, but in 1897 the people were stirred to action, forest fires were promptly put out and the State has established forest reserves by retaining the land that came to it from the nonpayment of taxes and in condemning for that purpose suitable tracts at the headwaters of her principal streams. Laws relieving forest land owned by farmers from

taxation has done much to encourage tree planting, and what was missed in our own law has been secured here by educating the people to a realization of the importance of immediate action.

The States of New York, Pennsylvania, Wisconsin, Minnesota and Michigan, representing the most advanced position in forestry matters and in accord with the best judgment of the foremost forestry experts in the United States, have recognized the importance of the State in the control of her forests and the dangers of leaving an industry so vitally connected with the prosperity of her people wholly in the hands of private parties. The aim of the most rational forestry legislation should be to permit the State to obtain control of large tracts, located suitably to influence the head waters of our streams and our agricultural interests and secure permanency to our lumber industries, and then place the management of these in the hands of trained foresters who would secure from them a financial profit to the State in addition to maintaining their highest efficiency as forests. Then the maintenance of smaller tracts that may be acquired from the nonpayment of taxes and adding to these, as occasion presents, lands not especially suited for agricultural purposes. This policy, in those States where its effects have been observed, has received the universal support of the people. Depredations interfering with the best development of the State reserves can be controlled by positive legislation that will fix responsibility and punish the guilty. Forest thieves, fires, browsing on public lands, etc., could all be controlled with ease. In whatever is done the State must take its citizens into its confidence and be prepared to defend each policy or line of action by careful figures based on facts secured from the local conditions. The State should likewise avoid anything that savors of a monopoly in this enterprise and should in every way encourage private capital to coöperate in the work.

It would doubtless be out of place at this time to make suggestions for radical legislation since the present forestry board will no doubt soon have plans along this line based on the very careful study of the local conditions. I wish, however, to commend to the consideration of our legislators the very comprehensive and rational law before the Michigan legislature last winter. This in my judgment is the most perfect plan of forestry legislation that has been presented in this country. This bill was prepared by a forestry commission appointed in 1899, and was based on the needs as discovered from a study of the conditions.

The organization of the fire warden force is most complete; it places responsibility carefully and makes the expense of fighting fires fall largely upon the counties in which it exists, and if any negligence on the part of the warden is discovered the whole burden falls on the county in which he is shown to be remiss. A series of State reserves are to be established in suitable localities where land can be secured from that which has come to the State because of the nonpayment of taxes. The entire management of these forests is placed in the hands of the commission, and they are empowered to appoint a trained forest warden, with assistants, who will have the immediate management of these lands and be responsible to the commission. Appropriations are made for the work, and every phase of it seems to be covered by carefully drawn and very comprehensive legislation. While the laws are based largely on those of New York, they contain a few improvements, and in some respects they might be safely adopted by our own State as more applicable to our conditions. Certain details of the laws in many States are very valuable, but the aim of our State should be toward practical results and not to experiment with any plan unless it has proven to be applicable to many cases and might be effective in our own. The people must be shown the wisdom of each step and this will make our forestry work easy.

A word of caution in connection with the subject of legislation may not be out of place. Great care should be exercised against the possibility of excessive exemption from taxation or the raising by tax of money to pay premiums on forest plantations, else the burden will fall too heavily on our agricultural regions that are not fortunately located for forests, and result in a prejudice against any forestry legislation. While such legislation is a great incentive to forest attention and does stimulate a healthy interest in forest matters, it must not be too liberal or continued beyond a period when its educational effect is desirable, since practical forestry is a profitable occupation and should stand on its own merits. True some farmers have tried it and failed, so have they tried farming and not met with success, but long experience with forests under many and varied conditions has demonstrated the success of the plans, and there can be no question as to its outcome in our State. The problems that confront us in Indiana may be briefly stated as follows:

1. Preservation of our forests now located on lands that are not suitable for agriculture and the management of these tracts so that their productiveness will be permanent.

2. The reforestation in the most economical way of similar lands, now denuded, and securing for them the very best management possible.

3. The maintenance of such other tracts as may be necessary to secure the proper protection to our agricultural, commercial, and sanitary interests.

4. The securing of all needed legislation that will place our forestry interests in the hands of competent persons and supporting them by all authority necessary to secure wise management and permanency to the proper conditions.

As bearing upon the direct solution of these problems I may be permitted to make some specific recommendations. The State should establish forest reserves in different sections where at the public expense peculiar problems connected with each locality could be worked out by experts in charge and plans presented that would be sufficiently profitable to induce private capital to engage in the undertaking. It is further desirable that the State follow the plan already inaugurated in this country and establish in connection with one of our State institutions a school of forestry where our people could be trained in this branch of industrial activity and where the forestry interests of the State could be centered.

But in all of these matters the intelligent support of Indiana's best citizens is solicited and it is only with the hearty coöperation of every one that anything worthy of our great State can be accomplished.

Many fascinating fields for work and investigation along these lines are opening in Indiana, and it is hoped that our scientific friends may be induced to coöperate with our State board in these matters.

Correlation of Forestry and the Sciences.

W. H. Freeman.

Forestry as the science of promoting and fostering the forest area by preservation and cultivation has a significant correlation with the more prominent sciences of geography, zoölogy, engineering, manufacture and government.

This as a fact is beyond questioning, but the ways, manner and extent of the correlation are not generally known, nor have educators, especially in the United States, given it merited consideration. There are excuses for this. Educators and the people generally are not to be censured for this

lack of attention in the preservation and cultivation of forests, even for their own good aside from the good of science. Forestry is a subject of very recent agitation in America and especially is it so in Indiana, but it is growing steadily.

President Roosevelt voices this condition of the knowledge of forestry in the opening sentence of his message bearing on the subject. He says, "Public opinion throughout the United States has moved steadily toward a just appreciation of the value of forests." Trusting that you all are familiar with what he says about forestry in his message, I shall, expressing my appreciation for such eminent recognition of it, pass to the discussion of the connective phases mentioned at the beginning.

Forestry as a science issue, it seems to me, is far-reaching in its influences. I think with consistent reason it can be shown that there is scarcely an industrial or intellectual life which forestry does not affect directly or indirectly.

Geography and forestry are closely connected in matters of climate, drainage and surface contour. Forests by their presence have marked influences on climate in governing the phenomena of temperature, moisture and storms. It is asserted by students of the subject that the denudation of forests is the cause of the growing extremes of temperature, violent atmospheric changes, changed precipitation, moisture waste through heightened evaporation and the unhindered flow over the surface to the streams.

The arguments are: First, the forest foliage, as a transpiratory agent, is a great source of moisture to the atmosphere; second, the foliage by its shade prevents the sun's rays from striking the earth's surface and thus prevents evaporation; third, the forest litter, humus and roots, collect, hold and store the rainfall for the gradual and constant resource of water for streams and springs; fourth, the lack of forest litter, humus and roots permits the rainfall to flow quickly over the surface to the streams and away, thus facilitating the drying up of springs and streams and restricting the climatic agents.

In addition to the facts stated above, deforestation means the uninterrupted sway of the winds to carry destruction with them and allows the sun's rays unbroken to overheat the surface and cause abnormal atmospheric conditions resulting in violent storms.

I need only to remind you that the climatic equilibrium is different from ten years ago. The temperature extremes for the year 1886 were

101 and 25. In 1896 they were 103 and 22. More frequent storms of destructive character occur throughout the summer, and the fall and lay of snow is not so constant as formerly. I am not prepared to say that the annual precipitation is much less than before deforestation, but believe the almost certain annual drouth is heightened because the rainfall is not conserved to the soil because of the conditions before mentioned.

Forestry and drainage are reciprocal. The surface drainage is changed. No one rationally doubts it. It is contracted generally, more quickly spasmodic in overflow and becoming more intermittent. The streams in former times under conditions of dense woods contained water all the year round. The rivers dammed by fallen trees and drift prevented the hasty escape of the water from their beds. But now the drifts are gone and for the greater part of the year the streams are stagnant and dead. This is true, especially of the Pigeon, Eel and Wabash rivers. Many of the lakes have shrunken in area and the small creeks and streams no longer exist.

The same causes answer for these conditions as for the climate; lessened transpiratory agents, increased facilities for evaporation, aided escape of the rainfall and destroyed storage conditions.

The unhindered flow of the rainfall over the surface correlates forestry and erosion. Erosion is altering in many places, to a considerable extent, the contour of the State and resulting in serious damage to the streams. The surface is being gullied and the soil carried into the streams and springs, thereby clogging and filling them up.

This devastation of the streams relates forestry and zoölogy. The congestion of the streams with the erosive sediment filling up the deep holes and the intermittent flow are destructive to the propagation of many of the fishes. The drying up of the deeper sloughs and swamps is exterminating the mollusks and crustaceans. The same may be said of every other water-inhabiting species.

It may be argued that in many instances it is well such is the case, but for science it is not good.

Forestry and ornithology are mutually related. The destruction of the forests means the destruction and extinction of many of the birds. Trees are the natural homes of most of our beautiful birds. It is in the forest that they nest and hatch their young. The larger food birds of both land and water habitations are almost entirely extinct in this State. The same is true of many of the finest species of plumage and song birds.

All these facts so far given, you may say, are not because of forestry, but from the lack of it. It is sadly true, and forestry at best can not hope to retrieve, but it can, if properly conducted, nourish the neglected condition and foster the remnants. The science of engineering and forestry are mutually affected, as is also manufacture and construction. "Timber physics" is the term applied to these relations. Forestry in its most complete development should strive to make known the properties of all timbers used for purposes of engineering, manufacture and construction. This knowledge should be extended to cover the properties of timber structure, physical conditions of growth and mechanical qualities. To be of value the tests made should be of the largest number, specimen and physical limitations. A definite knowledge of these and their relation to the mechanical properties will be of inestimable value to users of wood in the lines of work mentioned.

Since we are beginning to plant forests, the production of wood merely is of the smallest consideration, but to produce at the same time quality of wood is the thing to be considered. It is the endless variability in timber physics that has kept it in the background, but I believe with the thorough inauguration of systematic forestry it must come to the front.

It is a well-known fact by all who have to handle wood in constructive connections that our knowledge, technically, of wood properties is very unsatisfactory and has resulted in untold loss in every conceivable manner.

In matters of forestry and government there are to be found at the present time some of the most scientific problems for legislation and control. The management and control of the United States forest reserves against depredations of cutting, grazing, cultivation and fires, and the problem of irrigation and irrigation reservoirs for the reclamation of the arid sections of the Middle West from regions of desolation to areas of life, industry and prosperity involve difficulties of interstate significance and large public interest.

In closing, I say it seems to me the points discussed are some of the ways in which forestry and the sciences are related. As "scientific, like spiritual truth, has ever from the beginning been descending from Heaven to man," so let it continue, and remain for science to substitute facts for appearances and demonstrations for impressions.

Facts in all these, definitely ascertained and generally disseminated and taught in the schools, will rebound in lasting good to an energetic people. This means for Indiana. The saying, "We hail science as man's

truest friend and noble helper" was never more applicable than now and at home. I appeal to you as men of science to lend a helping hand and bring forth the truth to a receptive humanity.

Relation of Scientific Organizations to Manufacturers.

R. B. Polk.

In looking over the constitution and by-laws of this organization, I find stated among its objects the following: "To assist by investigation and discussion in developing and making known the material, educational and other resources and riches of the State. To arrange and prepare for publication such reports of investigation and discussions as may further the aims and objects of the Academy as set forth in these articles."

Being identified with the manufacture of certain food products, and being a member of this organization, has induced me to give some thought to the results which might be produced if there could be consummated a closer relationship between this society and manufacturers. In suggesting that a movement of this kind be inaugurated, I am taking it for granted that the paramount motives of this organization are for the enlightenment of the public at large, and the advancement of science in general.

It is a fact that there is a certain amount of prejudice on the part of manufacturers against scientists, which I believe to be directly due to a lack of understanding and coöperation. There is, in fact, too much antagonism between manufacturers and our health officers. This is, perhaps, due, to some extent, to impractical and incompetent men being placed in these positions. It may, indeed, be laid in some cases to the fault of the laws they are trying to enforce. And, though I whisper it, it may be due to a desire on the part of some manufacturers to use fraudulent methods in the sale of their goods.

It is a belief too primary to question that science in the hands of men of genius has been directly responsible for nearly all great improvements in the production of pure foods. We have to but mention such names as Appert, Pasteur, Liebig, Hansen, Jorgensen and others and investigate their works to substantiate this assertion.

There have recently been some efforts made on the part of organized manufacturers of food products to utilize the services of some chemists and bacteriologists to solve certain scientific problems bearing on processes for canned goods. All such efforts have, however, been spasmodic and have been dropped; the results thus being minimized. I believe that what is needed to produce real results is quiet, persistent effort, and I think necessarily on the part of an organization.

There are three ways in which manufacturers have need of organized scientific aid: First, in the practical work of production; second, regulating our food laws; third, in educating the public to the use of pure foods, and to the fact that such goods can not be produced as cheaply as adulterated ones.

While it is necessary for the manufacturer to understand the mechanical details and general processes of his factory, it is impracticable for him to become an authority on the obscure scientific details. The ordinary farmer will not leave his work to investigate the mineral constituents of certain plant cells, however great the scientific value. The brewer does not care to know whether or not the bacteria which sours his product is spore forming, so he has a method of keeping clear of them. The baker does not care what particular variety of yeast he uses if he has the right one, and it is pure enough for practical uses. Yet, the foundation of his business depends upon the separation and purity of the yeast he employs. The canner will not investigate what action sulphite of soda will have on tin until it has cost him $60,000 in one year, as was experienced by a packer a few years ago. Thousands upon thousands of dollars have been lost because such facts as these have been unknown. In fact, the field is so broad that work in many departments of an organization would be necessary.

There is, and has been, great need in our States of a source of unprejudiced authority on the subject of foods which could be referred to in framing laws. Legislatures are fickle. Health officers are subject to political change, which makes the interpretation of the law subject to "change without notice." I am not presuming that it is the scope of this society to become a political factor, but had it been operating on the lines I have suggested it would only be a natural sequence for it to become an advisory authority for lawmakers as well as manufacturers.

In order to show some of the uncertainty the manufacturers have to deal with, I will read extracts from two different letters. One from the

Food Commissioner of Pennsylvania, the other from the Chief Chemist of the Agricultural Department, which is in answer to an inquiry made by a chemical house in New York. The following is from the Food Commissioner of Pennsylvania:

"A number of manufacturers of 'catsup' have represented that the strict enforcement, at this time, of rule No. 12, of the decisions published in Bulletin No. 30, by this department, so far as it relates to catsup, will seriously injure their business. They state that the catsup for next year's trade was manufactured before the rule referred to was issued and that the goods now contain a preservative, known as benzoate of soda, the use of which is prohibited under the law. Whilst rule No. 12 does not absolutely prohibit the use of preservatives in food, it does fix the responsibility upon the manufacturers of showing that a preservative is necessary, and in case of doubt as to its effect upon the health of the consumer, of showing that it is not injurious. Before strictly enforcing any new law, or new ruling, the Dairy and Food Commissioner has always given manufacturers and dealers reasonable time in which to be heard, and, if necessary, to get rid of adulterated goods already on the market, and this is in recognition of the fact that all reputable manufacturers and dealers desire to comply with every lawful regulation of trade for the protection of the public health, and only need to know what the law is, and be given reasonable time to adjust their business to its requirements. In order, therefore, to give time for the proper settlement of the points at issue, the enforcement of rule No. 12, so far as it relates to the use of a moderate quantity of benzoate of soda in catsup, is suspended until opportunity shall be given manufacturers to make clear the fact that its use is necessary and not injurious to health. A meeting will be arranged for in the near future, at which all who are interested can have opportunity to be heard."

It seems that the theory of the law has been reversed in this case by holding a thing wrong until it is proven right. This letter is practically a retraction, and it is very evident the law was passed without fair investigation.

The following is from a chemist, which was written in answer to a letter from a chemical house which manufactures carmine:

"I am in receipt of your letter of the 3d inst. relating to the classification of carmine. I appreciate the position in which you are placed, but do not consider that it would be permissible to class carmine with vegetable colors. Of course, it is not a coal tar derivative and has never been

alleged to be injurious except when used in the form of a tin lake. Strictly speaking, however, as I said before, it is not a vegetable color and I should not be inclined to class it as such. It is unfortunate that there is so large an element who regard all vegetable colors as harmless and all others as objectionable."

You will notice from these letters that it is almost impossible for the manufacturer to get definite lines to work to.

To kill an evil we must get at its head. The greatest excuse for adulterated goods is that the public wants something that looks nice, and, above all, something that is cheap. As long as this demand exists, it will be satisfied. It is true we have laws requiring adulterated goods to be labeled as such, but they are juggled with to such an extent that they confuse the public all the more. While these requirements are in force concerning the labeling of adulterated goods, there is no stamp of approval provided for the pure food, and, the consuming public being unacquainted with the label requirement, has to take the manufacturer's word for it.

Laws regarding adulterated foods are necessarily technical. Technicalities can not reach the spirit of a manufacturer, though he may comply with their literal requirements. Foods may be and are prepared under the most filthy and unsanitary conditions, yet fill the technical requirements of the law.

How much greater the incentive to a manufacturer if he could have his goods and methods inspected and receive suggestions from an unprejudiced organization, which, by its researches, had become thoroughly competent.

I believe the State of Indiana could not make a greater move in favor of pure foods and benefit the public more than by delegating power to the Indiana Academy of Science, if it were willing, to place on goods which had passed its inspection, its stamp of approval. While the public should be protected, the manufacturer should be encouraged. In conclusion I wish to say that the needs which I have tried to present are real and not imaginary. While there would probably be considerable apathy on the part of some manufacturers in coöperating with this movement, those who are really interested in the quality of their products will greet a movement of this kind with their enthusiastic support.

Mounds and Burial Grounds of Bartholomew County, Indiana.

J. J. Edwards, M. D.

It has repeatedly been stated that there are no artificial earthworks or mounds within the county which may be ascribed to a prehistoric race. After investigation and numerous inquiries we sum up the data thus obtained and offer it for what it is worth to the student of archaeology:

1. A circular mound sixty feet in diameter and about three feet high, but by cultivation now almost level with the surface of the field, is situated on the farm of Henry Blessing, in Wayne township, section 1, township 8, north, range 5 east. Some years ago it was explored and five skeletons were found, besides numerous stone implements. Many articles of stone, together with fragments of bones, have since been obtained. A man named Sam. Clark found an entire skull, which he used as a "drinking gourd." This mound is one and a half miles northeast of Wallesboro.
2. There is a small circular mound on the Lloyd Moulridge farm, two miles west of Cox's Crossing, in Columbus township, in section 34, township 9, north, range 5 east. Mr. Oscar Lowe informs me that several skeletons and relics have been unearthed here. It has not been systematically explored.
3. There is a small circular mound just north of the Jackson and Bartholomew county line and south of the farm of Eli Marquette. It is situated in a strip of woodland east of the highway which runs southeast from Jonesville, and is in section 16, township 7, north, range 6, east. I do not know if it has been explored.
4. While opening the Wallesboro railroad gravel pit a large skeleton was exhumed. Beside him were buried several relics of stone, among which was a beautiful gorget of polished striped slate, now in my possession. It is different from, but more nearly resembles, the gorget figured as 130, page 118, of the thirteenth annual report of the Bureau of Ethnology (Washington, D. C., 1891-92, published 1896,) than any I have seen figured.
5. In 1901, on opening a gravel pit just north of Wallesboro, in section 12, in the angle formed by the pike and railroad and north of the crossing, a human skeleton was unearthed, but no relics were obtained. This was about one hundred yards north of the place where the large skeleton above referred to was exhumed.

6. There is a mound located on the Pence farm, on Flatrock River, Flatrock township, two miles northeast of Clifford; explored by Dr. Arwine in 1898. Bones, ashes and arrow-points were found.
7. There is a mound one and one-half miles east of the last mentioned (No. 6) on James Hagar's farm. Never explored.
8. Burial place on farm of James Remy, near Burnsville. See eleventh Geological Report. 1881, page 204.
9. Bones have been taken from the Remy gravel bed, near Burnsville. *Ibid.*
10. Bones have been taken from the Hacker burial place. *Ibid.*

Microscopical Organisms Found in the LaFayette (Ind.) Reservoir.

Severance Burrage.

The reservoir of the city of LaFayette is located in a park on Oakland Hill, the highest point of land east of the city, with an altitude of about two hundred feet above the level of the Wabash River. The reservoir itself is built up above the surrounding land level, and the survey head of the reservoir is given as two hundred and thirty-two feet. The reservoir is not quite two hundred feet square, has a depth of twenty-eight feet, and a capacity of four million two hundred thousand gallons. The water with which this reservoir is supplied is obtained from the regular city supply wells, which are driven forty or more feet into the bed of the Wabash River. The water from these wells is remarkably pure and free from organisms. A recent bacteriological analysis showed but one germ to a cubic centimeter, and a microscopical examination was a complete blank. Of course, this remarkable purity is at once lost when this water is pumped up to the reservoir and exposed to the air and sunlight.

It is the purpose of this paper to give a census of the micro-organisms, exclusive of the bacteria, found in this reservoir water, the figures being obtained from twenty microscopical analyses, covering a period of five years:

Diatoms—	Maximum number in any one sample.	Average in all samples.	Percentage of occurrence.
Asterionella	8,700	271.8	60
Cyclotella	2,500	129.5	50
Diatoma	600	10.9	30
Navicula	3,100	108.6	75
Synedra	135,400	18,766.6	100
Pinularia	200	3.8	25
Cocconeis	600	15.4	25
Gomphonema	100	0.9	5
Meridion	100	0.9	5
Cocconema	300	8.1	20
Meiosira	4,200	47.2	10
Fragilaria	300	4.4	15
Nitzschia	50	0.4	5
Tabellaria	50	0.7	10
Algae—			
Chaetophora	100	5	5
Oedogonium	100	5	10
Raphidium	50	0.4	5
Protococcus	100	5	5
Scenedesmus	2,800	671.4	20
Fungi-			
Crenothrix	4,400	106.4	35
Beggiatoa	1,200	90	10
Infusoria—			
Dinobryon	64,000	6,546.6	90
Peridinium	28,900	1,031.8	50
Uroglena	800	75.3	25
Rotatoria—			
Anurea	500	126	25
Polyarthra	100	5	5
Crustacea—			
Cyclops	10	0.6	15

Total number of species represented, 27.

Particular attention is called to the three forms, Uroglena, Asterionella and Dinobryon.

The colony-building infusorial form *Uroglena* has appeared in the water of the LaFayette reservoir rather regularly in the summer months since 1896, and has been the cause of much annoyance to the water works officials. At such times it has imparted a very disagreeable odor and taste to the water, leading many consumers to complain that there were dead fish or eels in the pipes. In the summer of 1898 it became necessary to have the water completely drawn off from the reservoir in order to thoroughly cleanse it and get rid of the Uroglena. There has been no serious trouble since that time.

The star-shaped diatom *Asterionella*, although occurring in considerable numbers, has not, as far as known, caused any noticeable effect on the odor or taste of the water. Yet this is the organism which has so often given the characteristic geranium taste to many eastern water supplies.

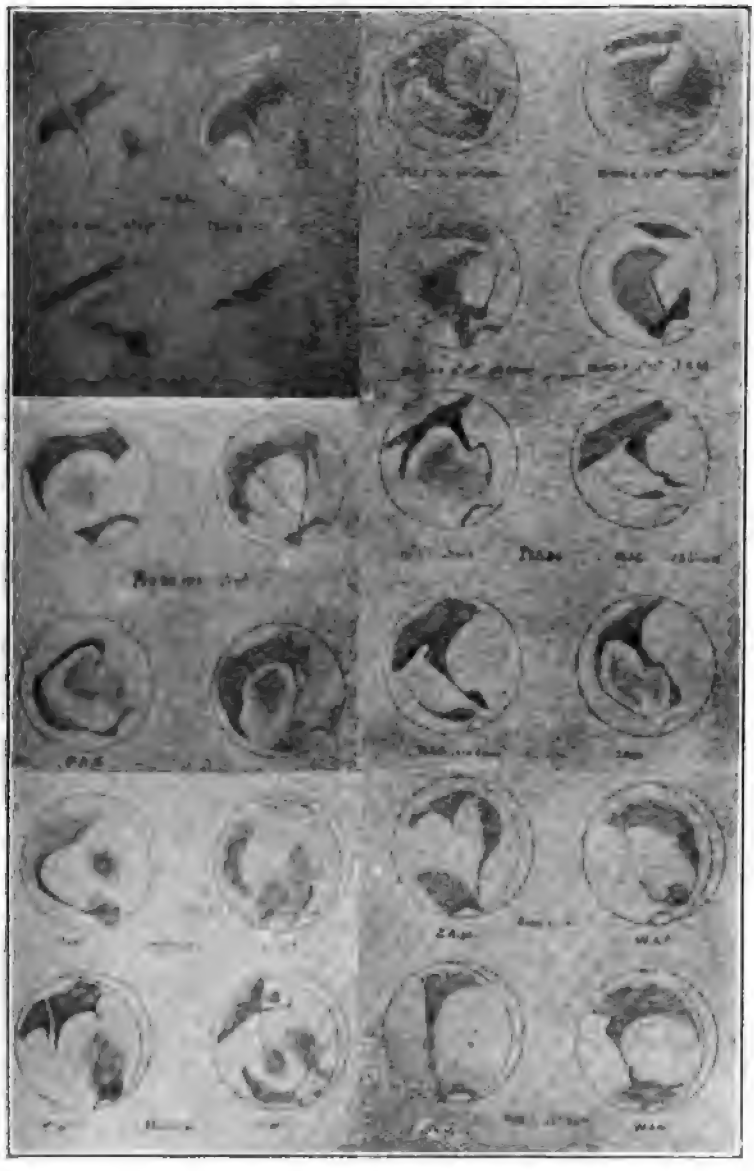
Another infusorial form, *Dinobryon*, is present in the water of the reservoir in large numbers at the present time. Should this number increase to any great extent, we may expect to have a fishy odor and taste imparted to the water.

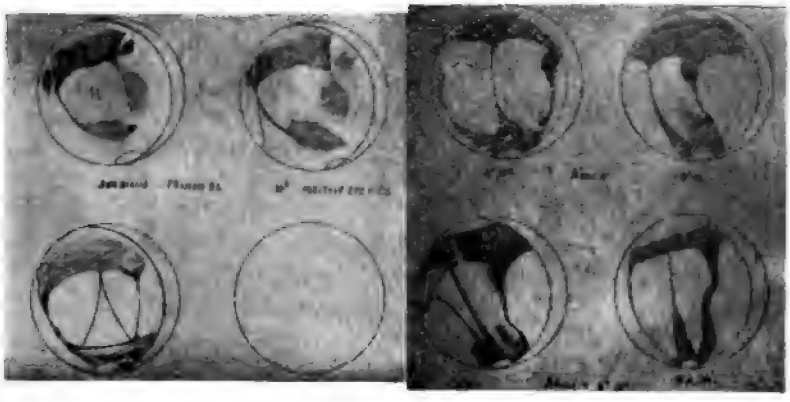
Aside from these three above mentioned forms, the organisms found in the reservoir have practically no effect on the odor or taste of the water.

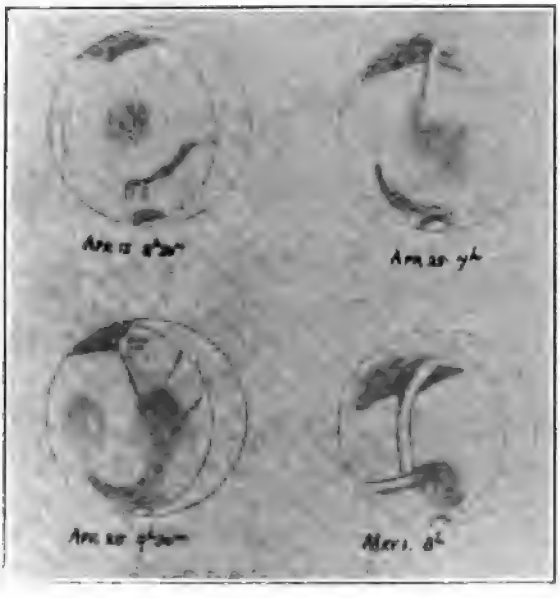
Physical Observations of the Planet Mars at the Opposition of 1901.

W. A. Cogshall.

Observations of the last opposition of Mars were made at the Kirkwood Observatory of Indiana University from the time the twelve-inch telescope was in place, early in February, till late in May. The observations consisted mainly in drawing the surface markings and were carried on nearly every good night between the dates mentioned. The drawings submitted herewith were all made between February 15 and May 1. Drawings of two different observers are included in the series, part being by Professor J. A. Miller, and part by the writer. Where the drawings of both for the same night are placed together they are generally marked by the proper initials. In all this work the drawing was done as independently as possible, neither looking at the other's drawing until both were complete. It will be seen that in every case the markings drawn are essentially the same, although the drawings vary slightly both in detail and in the location of the dark areas, Dr. Miller almost always placing the dark regions of the southern hemisphere somewhat farther to the south than did the writer.







This opposition was not nearly so favorable to the observation of surface characteristics as some in the past, as Mars and the earth were so situated that at the time of opposition Mars was at his greatest distance from the sun, while the earth was at its least distance, thus making the distance between Mars and the earth almost a maximum. So great is the eccentricity of the planet's orbit that this distance at opposition may vary from thirty-five million miles to over sixty-two million miles. In this case it was near the latter limit, the nearest approach being on the 22d of February.

This opposition was also somewhat unfavorable if we compare results with those obtained in 1892 and 1894, in that the southern pole of the planet which was at that time turned toward us, at this opposition was turned away from us.

The large dark areas on the planet are mainly in the southern hemisphere and are the most easily seen of anything on the surface except the polar cap. It will be observed that there are also large dark areas in the northern hemisphere, but these, for the most part, are very changeable, both in size and shape and intensity, indicating probably that they are really water and that the change is purely seasonal in character. One of the most conspicuous markings on the planet at the time of opposition was the great polar ice cap. It will be observed that the early drawings all represent this feature as large, and the brilliant white color made it stand out in a very conspicuous manner against the yellow and red of the rest of the surface, while, toward the end of the series, the cap has diminished in size so as to be easily overlooked altogether. It will also be observed that the ice cap is represented with a dark fringe surrounding it, that this fringe follows the edge of the cap as it melts away, and that at the same time the dark areas near this pole become much enlarged and much more intense in contrast with the bright yellow of the disk. This tends to show that these dark patches are really water and as the polar snows melt, the water runs out over the comparatively level surface in great pools.

A few of the numerous so-called canals are shown. As to just the character and origin of these objects there has been a great deal of discussion. Their reality was even questioned for some time after their discovery, but of that there can now be no doubt at all. These canals were first seen by Schiaparelli in 1877, and from that time till the present they have been a constant source of perplexity. The same observer shortly

afterward announced that at certain seasons these canals appeared to be doubled, and the same thing has been seen many times since, although as yet there is no really probable explanation offered. It has been supposed to be an optical effect by some, and due to atmospheric causes by others, and by some it is thought that the canal is really double. This doubling is shown in the drawing made on April 7.

As the rotation period of Mars is about thirty-nine minutes longer than our day, by looking at the planet at the same hour on successive nights we will see any particular marking shifted to the right from the center by about 10 degrees Martian longitude for each night. We are therefore able, in the course of about thirty-eight days, to view the whole surface by looking for a short time each night, and the rotation is sufficiently rapid so that even in the course of three or four hours the amount of new detail brought into view is large.

In the drawings of February 15 the most conspicuous part of the whole disk is the great northern ice cap with a large dark area bordering it. The dark band of color across the southern part of the planet is a portion of that great area, supposed at one time to be water, and near the center of the disk are two of the so-called canals, which, on this night, could be followed only for a short distance.

In all these drawings the contrast between the light and dark parts of the planet has been drawn greater than it really appears, so that the drawing would reproduce better. The outlines have been made distinct or hazy as they appeared, but the dark parts of the planet are not so dark generally as shown here.

By comparing the drawings of February 15 and those of February 20, the eastward drift of about ten degrees per day, mentioned above, has brought into view a very dark and conspicuous marking which will be found a number of times in the drawings of later date and which was always connected with the dark area about the pole by a well defined but irregular dark mark best shown in the drawings of the early part of April. This was the first real detail ever seen on the planet and was drawn by Huyghens in 1659. It has probably received more attention from observers than any other part of the planet. This dark line, with many more, from the polar seas leading toward the equator naturally suggests that the so-called canals do really carry away the water resulting from the melting snow. As they are about thirty miles wide, it has been suggested as more probable that they are really strips of vegetation bordering the

canal proper, and it is also probable that much of the dark belt covering the greater part of the southern hemisphere is due mainly to vegetation. These areas deepen in color very decidedly at about the time the water would reach them if it were really conducted from the poles to the equatorial regions in the canals, and after the ice cap is all melted and no evidence of other water supply is visible, these areas again turn lighter in color as if the vegetation dried up or died.

Some of those who have done the most in the observation of the planet are of the opinion that the extreme regularity and geometric exactness of the canal system indicate that it is artificial in its origin and it is only fair to say that this is the appearance of the planet when seen to the best advantage. While this idea leads to the conclusion that there is or has been some sort of intelligent life on Mars, yet the canal system (be they real canals or something else) has as yet no other explanation which we can consider at all possible. If we assume the existence on the planet of some sort of intelligent life, a canal system such as we see would be essential, as we can see no storms and but very few clouds, the whole water supply being apparently the melting polar cap.

On the other hand, it is possible that the polar caps are not ice, but some other material which will vaporize in the Martian sunlight and solidify during the long polar night. Unless Mars has some source of heat which the earth has not, the temperature, even at the best, must be far below that experienced at the same latitude on the earth; and as the atmosphere is not more than one-half as dense as ours this difference in temperature is greatly intensified. It has been suggested that the caps are solidified carbon dioxide and we can not say that they are not. The most that can be said for this theory is that carbon dioxide will act that way at a low enough temperature, but it fails to explain in any degree the seasonal changes in color, and suggests no use or origin for the marks called canals. The ice theory accounts for everything but the temperature to melt it.

Consequently, the climatic conditions on Mars, the physical characteristics of its surface, its habitability and inhabitants are still open questions upon which much time and labor must be expended before we can say much about them with certainty.

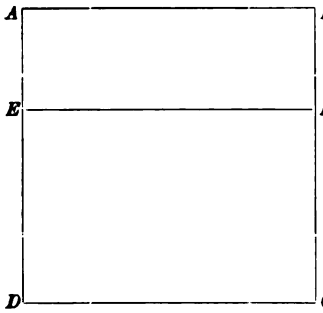
A Problem in Geometry.

J. A. Cragwall.

TO CONSTRUCT A SQUARE THAT SHALL BE $\frac{M}{N}$ OF A GIVEN SQUARE.

The method given below can not be new, nor does it involve any new processes or discoveries; but in all the textbooks examined by the writer no mention has been made of such method.

It is here given because of its simplicity and directness, in the hope that some teacher will consent to lighten the work of the pupil in geometry to that extent. The construction is as follows:



Let ABCD be the given square. Lay off on one side of the square, as AD a distance DE equal to $\frac{M}{N}$ of AD. Then, CDEF is a rectangle with base equal to a side of the square and altitude $\frac{M}{N}$ of it. Then CDEF is $\frac{M}{N}$ of the square Now construct a square equivalent to this rectangle and we have a square that is $\frac{M}{N}$ of the given square.

Some Investigations in the Electro-Deposition of Platinum.

J. A. Cragwall.

When the work for this paper was begun, it was with no intention of making any study of the deposition of platinum, but to obtain a foil that could be used to separate an electrolyte into two compartments and at the same time to set up no barriers to the passage of a current of electricity; it was thought that in this way some new light might be thrown on the subject of the migration of ions. Not being able to secure platinum leaf thin enough for the purpose, an effort was made to make it by depositing platinum electrolytically on some metal that could afterwards be dissolved and leave the platinum intact. The work proved of greater proportions than was anticipated, so that the limited amount of time would only permit a partial investigation into the action of the electrolyte and the character of deposit. The available literature on the subject was

very meager, the bibliography of the deposition of metals giving very little light.

Dr. William H. Wahl, of Philadelphia, has written a pamphlet which deals with the subject qualitatively and in a rather indefinite manner. In the investigation several problems presented themselves for solution, among them being the following:

I. The metal that shall be used for the cathode;
II. The solution of platinum to use for electrolyte;
III. The current density that gives the best character of deposit at the most rapid rate;
IV. The concentration of solution that gives best results;
V. The temperature that gives highest efficiency and best character of deposit;
VI. If the foil is porous or granular, the way to treat it so as to remedy the defect and get a dense, tough deposit;
VII. The liquid that will dissolve the metal of the cathode and leave the platinum foil intact.

Most of these problems are very closely related, so that results for several were sometimes obtained from the same set of experiments.

I.

On account of the smooth surface it will take, the ease with which it may be dissolved, that it will take a deposit of another metal so readily, and that it can be rolled into thin sheets, copper seems the best metal for the cathode. The anode, of course, should be platinum, carbon or other substance that will not be acted on by the nascent gas set free in the reaction.

II AND III.

The salt of platinum used must be such that it is easily dissolved and will start up no harmful secondary action during the passage of the current. Platinic chloride will not serve on account of this last restriction. Platinic hydrate, however, is almost ideal and was used in all experiments.

At first an effort was made to use platinic hydrate dissolved in oxalic acid, forming oxalate of platinum, the proportions used being—

1 oz. platinic hydrate,
4 oz. oxalic acid,
4000 c.c. distilled water.

Experiments gave the highest current density that could be used without the appearance of platinum black, as being about .0001 amperes per square centimeter, and even then there was a slight appearance of gas at the cathode. The liquid was of a clear straw color when warm, becoming purple on cooling; but, after allowing the current to run for about 15 minutes, a dark cloudy appearance was noticed at the anode that gradually spread to the whole liquid. No chemical analysis was made to determine the composition of this, though it is very likely that it was platinous hydrate. The liquid was then tightly stoppered and left for about two months, when it was found that all the platinum had been reduced to the form of spongy platinum. This was due to the fact that oxalic acid is an active reducing agent.

Taken as a whole, the experiments with oxalate of platinum were very unsatisfactory, the current being low, the solution unstable and the deposit dark, as if some of the dark precipitate was occluded in the deposit.

Mention is made of these trials for the reason that the results are contrary to the statements of Dr. Wahl.

The next solution tried was made by dissolving platinic hydrate in caustic potash in the proportions—

1 oz. platinic hydrate,
4 oz. caustic potash,
2000 c.c. distilled water.

It was possible to use a current density of .003 amperes per square centimeter and get a bright smooth deposit, when the liquid was held at a temperature of 65 F. When the deposit was made comparatively thick, however, there was some appearance of crystallization. Trial showed a current density of .002 to be about as high as it was best to go with this particular solution at the above temperature.

IV.

Tests were now made to determine the effect of varying the concentrations of the liquid. As above noted, when the proportions were—

1 oz. platinic hydrate,
4 oz. caustic potash,
2000 c.c. distilled water,

the maximum current density that could be used and get a clear, bright deposit was .0035 amperes per square centimeter.

With a solution in the proportions of

2 oz. platinic hydrate,

4 oz. caustic potash,

2000 c.c. distilled water,

it was found possible to run the current density up to .006 amperes.

With another solution in which the proportions were

5 oz. platinic hydrate,

8 oz. caustic potash,

4000 c.c. distilled water,

the current reached .012 amperes before the appearance of platinum black.

Increasing the platinic hydrate in the above so as to have 6 oz. platinic hydrate, increased the current density to .015 amperes per square centimeter. The amount of caustic potash was increased so as to make a solution having the proportions—

2 oz. platinic hydrate,

1 oz. caustic potash,

4000 c.c. distilled water,

when it was found that .002 amperes was as high as the current density could be carried. Increasing the amount of caustic potash still further decreased the amount of current that could be used.

From the results given it may be concluded that the greater the per cent. of platinum in the solution, the higher the current density that can be used. Any increase in the amount of caustic potash lessens the maximum current density.

V.

In regard to the temperature that gives the best results, the experiments showed that any increase in the temperature raised the maximum current density that could be used. Thus, at 65 F. .0035 amperes per square centimeter was the maximum, while a temperature of 100 F. permitted the use of a current as high as .008 amperes per square centimeter, with corresponding changes for intermediate points.

VI.

Burnishing the foil with a smooth bent glass rod, or with a piece of hard wood, made the platinum denser. Lightly beating the foil between chamois skins was of some assistance, though for the purpose in view great care had to be exercised to prevent getting the deposit of unequal thickness over the foil.

VII.

There are many liquids that will dissolve the copper—notably, nitric acid, but, on account of the formation of gas during the reaction and the consequent tearing of the foil, it and several others had to be discarded. Ammonium chloride was found to be the best, though its action is very slow. The result may be hastened, however, by first making this foil of copper, the anode in a copper sulphate electrolyte and dissolving away a large part of the copper before putting the foil in the bath of ammonium chloride.

There is one serious difficulty that is met in dissolving the copper. After all the copper has been dissolved, it is extremely difficult to remove the foil from the liquid on account of the cohesion being sufficient to add enough weight of water to the foil to tear it as it is taken from the liquid or roll it up so that it is useless.

This can only be overcome by placing the foil where it is to go when completed, and then dissolve away the copper.

Although some very fair foils were made in these experiments, it is hardly fair to say that they were wholly successful. But the work opens up another avenue that may lead to something very useful—the electroplating with platinum of delicate surgical instruments, etc., to take the place of nickel. It is well known that many efforts have been made to use platinum for such purposes, but, as far as the writer knows, with very indifferent success on account of the great trouble and consequent cost of the work. Using an electrolyte of platinate of potassium, it is possible to keep it constantly saturated by simply keeping a bag of platinic hydrate hanging in the solution; the process is comparatively rapid and needs little attention after once started. The plated article will stand considerable amount of usage, and, of course, will not tarnish under any ordinary circumstances.

Note on Some Experiments With a New Form of Pressure Regulator.

William Kendrick Hatt.

General.—The writer here records some experiments which were made under his direction in the Engineering Laboratory of Purdue University on a new apparatus by Mr. Will Hull, of the class of 1901, who developed the details of the apparatus from the suggestion of Mr. J. T. Wilkin, engineer for the Connersville Blower Company, Connersville, Ind.

The apparatus (Fig. 1) consists essentially of an expanding nozzle and a flat circular disc, against which the jet from the nozzle is directed, the disc being enclosed in a suitable chamber. The action is similar to that of the well-known ball nozzle, and the disc replaces the ball. In case of the ball nozzle the back pressure forcing the ball against the jet is the pressure of the atmosphere. In the apparatus here described the disc is enclosed in a chamber, and the back pressure is the pressure of the water in the chamber. This pressure is greater than that in the rapidly moving sheet of water on the up-stream face of the disc, so that the disc moves toward the nozzle until equilibrium is established. The disc thus automatically throttles the up-stream.

When this apparatus is inserted in a pipe line the pressure on the down-stream face of the disc is preserved fairly constant (within the limits of the experiments and for certain range of pressure in case of the apparatus used), while the up-stream pressure varies within wide limits. The principle of the apparatus will have an application whenever it is desired to deliver water at a constant pressure to a machine from a source of supply subject to fluctuations of pressure. Whether a design of disc and nozzle could be reached which would regulate the pressure in case of air or steam is not determined.

The experiments were initiated with the desire to obtain information which would serve as a basis for proportioning this apparatus to serve various conditions of pressure and delivery. The experiments were interrupted before that point was reached. The results obtained and the example are generally interesting and it seems worth while to record them.

Mr. Hull used various combinations of disc and nozzle until he found the proper combination which would regulate the pressure used in case of the apparatus available.

SECTIONAL VIEW.

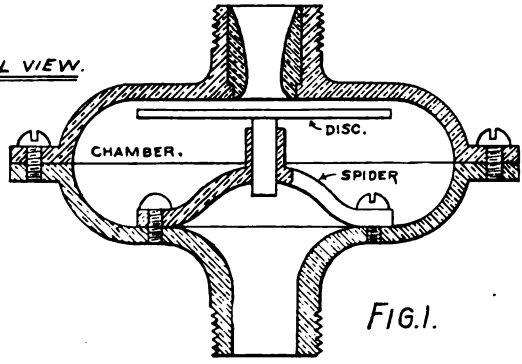
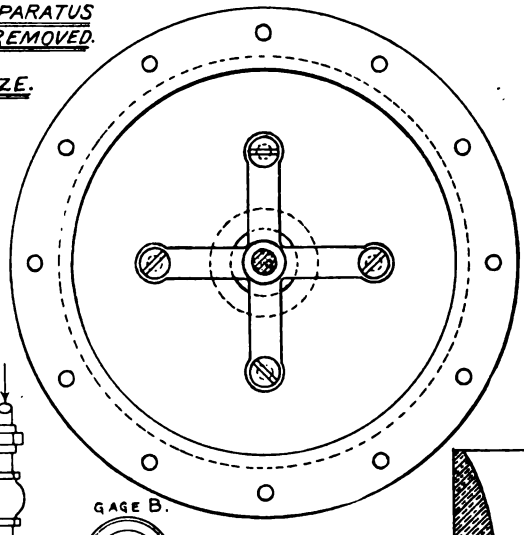


FIG.1.

PLAN of APPARATUS WITH TOP REMOVED.

⅔ FULL SIZE.

BRASS.



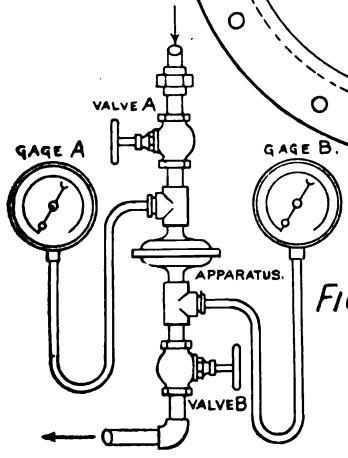


FIG3

NOZZLE.

⅓ ACTUAL SIZE.

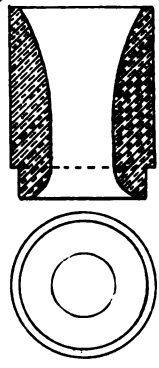
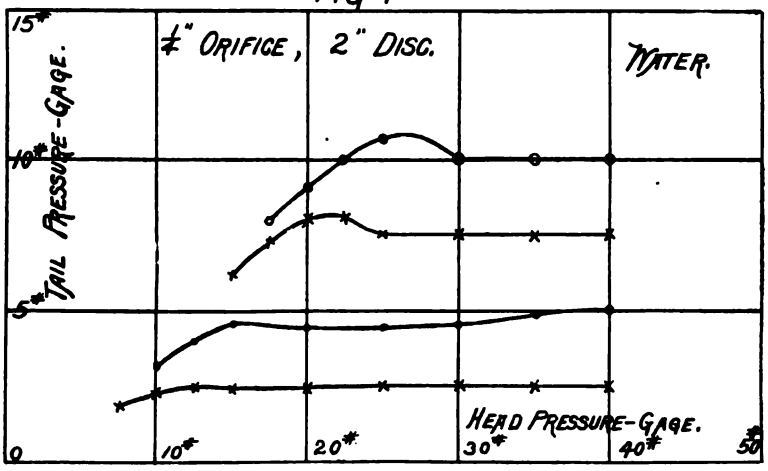


FIG2

In brief, he found that a nozzle of form specified in Fig. 2 (called a ¼ inch nozzle), in combination with a 2 inch flat disc, would regulate the pressure in a ½ inch pipe to the following extent:

The pressure on the down-stream section of the pipe was preserved constant at 2½ pounds by the action of the disc while the pressure of the up-stream section varied between 10 to 40 pounds per square inch by gauge (as shown on Fig. 4).

FIG 4



APPARATUS.

Fig. 1 shows the construction of the apparatus with nozzle, disc, chamber and spider for supporting the disc. The fitting of the apparatus for experimental work is shown in Fig. 3. The two gauges for measuring the pressures were placed as close as possible to the chamber containing the disc. The fittings were made with great care. The valves shown were for controlling the pressures used in experimentation.

METHOD OF EXPERIMENT.

The apparatus was attached to the standpipe of the hydraulic laboratory, the pressure in which was controlled by a steam pump. Starting with a given standpipe pressure, say 40 pounds, the water was allowed to flow through the apparatus, being throttled by the lower valve to indicate a down-stream pressure of, say 2½ pounds per square inch on the lower gauge. This down-stream pressure was allowed to remain fixed during the test, the lower valve not being disturbed. The up-stream

pressure was varied by the use of the upper valve, throttling the up-stream section. In this way up-stream pressures of from 40 pounds per square inch down by 5 five pounds per square inch steps to the lower limit were effected. The apparatus discharged into a weighing tank and the discharge was weighed. The temperature of the water was taken every minute because this temperature varied greatly throughout the tests, due to the fact that the standpipe tank was connected to the condenser of a Corliss engine. (With respect to the effect of the temperature on the results, it may be said that when the temperature of the discharge rose above the 100° F., the tail pressure gauge showed a very unsteady pressure, the needle vibrating with a range of as much as one-half pound. The disc was no doubt at this time subject to vibrations, which, when the temperature of the water rose to 110° F., were of such frequency as to cause a musical note. Under the latter condition the needle was too sluggish to respond and remained at a fixed position. The movement is probably connected with alternate periods of vaporization and condensation of the water on the upper side of the disc.)

Results.—The following combinations of nozzle and disc were used: One-eighth-inch nozzle, 1-inch disc; ⅛-inch nozzle, 1½-inch disc; ⅛-inch nozzle, 2-inch disc; 3-16-inch nozzle, 1-inch disc; 3-16-inch nozzle, 1½-inch disc; 3-16-inch nozzle, 2-inch disc; ¼-inch nozzle, 1-inch disc; ¼-inch nozzle, 1½-inch disc; ¼-inch nozzle, 2-inch disc.

Of these, the ¼-inch nozzle gave successful results; the ¼-inch nozzle, with the 2-inch disc, gave the best results. These are shown in Fig. 4. In working the head pressure down toward the tail pressure the former would approach a critical point at which the difference of pressure became so slight that the regulating effect ceased and both head and fail gauges suddenly moved to the same reading. The disc at this period, no doubt, dropped away from the jet. That is a certain difference of pressures is needed to enable the apparatus to work. This difference of pressure became greater as the tail pressure was increased, as is shown in Fig. 4.

In experiments with the other orifices mentioned the lines shown in Fig. 4 became straight lines inclined to the horizontal. The hump in Fig. 4 was characterized by an unsteady head pressure.

One disc was bevelled so as to give a constant area of passageway to the expanding ring of water, that is, it was dished with the deepest part next to the nozzle. This disc preserved a constant difference of pressure between the head and tail pressures.

Some experiments were carried on with air as the fluid passing through the pipes. With the nozzle and discs used there appeared to be no governing effect, in case of these air pressures.

In general it may be said that the shape of the nozzle has most to do with the action observed. A number of nozzles of different form were used; those most nearly like that shown on Fig. 2 gave the best governing effect.

The size of the disc affects the results obtained with any given nozzle. Two-inch disc gave better results than 1-inch or the 1½-inch disc.

The action desired could be obtained with water at a temperature of 75° F. as well as at the higher temperatures.

A very pretty cylindrical sheet of water could be obtained by removing the lower part of the casing. The disc acted like the well-known ball-nozzle. Under these conditions, with a head pressure of 40 pounds and a nozzle velocity (as figured from the discharge) of 14.6 feet per second, it was found necessary to exert a force of 9 pounds to pull the disc from the jet.

WATER.

¼-Inch Orifice.				2-Inch Disc.			
Gage Pressure.		Discharge Per Min. Cubic Ft.	Temperature of Water.	Gage Pressure.		Discharge Per Min. Cubic Ft.	Temperature of Water.
Head.	Tail.			Head.	Tail.		
40 lbs.	2.5 lbs.	0.301	105° F.	40 lbs.	7.5 lbs.	0.334	88° F.
35 "	2.5 "	0.304	105 "	35 "	7.4 "	0.337	92 "
30 "	2.5 "	0.304	108 "	30 "	7.5 "	0.342	93 "
25 "	2.5 "	0.304	109 "	25 "	7.5 "	0.342	93 "
20 "	2.4 "	0.300	112 "	22.5 "	8.2 "	0.342	95 "
15 "	2.4 "	0.300	112 "	20 "	8.0 "	0.350	96 "
12.5 "	2.5 "	0.304	111 "	17.5 "	7.25 "	0.323	95 "
10 "	2.3 "	0.282	106 "	15 "	6.2 "	0.314	94 "
7.5 "	1.9 "	0.267	112 "				
40 lbs.	5 lbs.	0.330	95° F.	40 lbs.	10 lbs.	0.377	82° F.
35 "	4.8 "	0.322	100 "	35 "	10 "	0.385	81 "
30 "	4.5 "	0.315	99 "	30 "	10.2 "	0.388	80 "
25 "	4.4 "	0.306	97 "	25 "	10.7 "	0.388	78 "
20 "	4.4 "	0.306	100 "	22.5 "	10 "	0.385	78 "
17.5 "	4.5 "	0.315	105 "	20 "	9 "	0.361	78 "
15 "	4.5 "	0.315	104 "	17.5 "	8 "	0.336	78 "
12.5 "	4.0 "	0.302	105 "				
10 "	3.2 "	0.270	108 "				

On Changes in the Proportional Elastic Limit of Nickel Steel, With a Note on Calibration of Testing Machines.

W. Kendrick Hatt.*

The variability of the proportional elastic limit of metal due to overstrain and its subsequent recovery after a period of rest, or proper annealing, have been studied by investigators, among whom may be named Bauschinger, Professor Gray and Mr. Muir.

The writer records here the results of experiments on a special nickel steel rolled for the purpose by the Bethlehem Steel Company. The experiments had two ends in view:

1. To calibrate the testing machines of Purdue University, in comparison with the testing machines of the government testing laboratory of the Watertown Arsenal, and those of the University of Illinois.

2. To study the variability of the proportional elastic limit and yield point of this special nickel steel.

The proportional limit here mentioned is that limit beyond which stress ceases to be proportional to strain. The yield point spoken of below is that limit at which a sudden increase in the elongation occurs without an increase in stress.

CALIBRATION.

A testing machine of ordinary screw type consists of a screw press and a large platform scale. It is necessary, of course, to ascertain if the load on the scale beam correctly indicates the pressure on the platform. This is often accomplished by loading the platform with a dead load of pig iron. For light loads the purpose might be served by a calibrated spring. The use of nickel steel bars of high elastic strength furnishes us with a spring of high capacity, whose deformation may be accurately measured. Calibration by means of these bars may be readily effected and relative errors in the machines detected. The absolute error may be known by comparison with a machine that has been calibrated by the dead weight method. The bars can be preserved and used from time to time to detect changes in the machine due to wear of knife edges. This is

*The main observations on which this note is based were carried out under the author's supervision by Messrs. R. Hitt and J. H. Jascha, senior students in Purdue University, 1901.

a more accurate method than that often used, involving the breaking of a half dozen steel bars from one rod at different laboratories and comparing the average breaking load.

In the work of examining the accuracy of the Purdue University testing machines, three nickel steel bars were used; two with a length between shoulders of 12 inches, and one with a similar length of 30 inches. In the case of the latter bar, it was possible to attach two extensometers to the bar *in tandem*, and by exchanging the position of the extensometers to compare the latter. The modulus of elasticity was measured in case of each bar on the machines of the three laboratories using the extensometers possessed by the three laboratories. One of these extensometers was sent from one laboratory to the other. If the extensometers are alike in their graduation and the modulus of elasticity of the bars is found to be equal on the various machines, the latter may be judged to have no relative errors. The observations at the University of Illinois were taken under the direction of Professor A. N. Talbot.

Taking the average of three bars tested at the three laboratories it appears (Table I) that the value of Young's Modulus at the Purdue laboratory is (in 100,000 pounds per square inch units) 29.22; at Illinois laboratory, 29.33; at Watertown laboratory, 28.66. Between the Purdue laboratory and the Illinois laboratory there is thus a relative difference of only about $\frac{1}{3}$ of one per cent., an accuracy much in excess of that needed in any work for which these machines are used.

By interchanging the positions of two extensometers in case of the long bar, an opportunity existed of comparing the indications of two extensometers of different type—the Riehle extensometer (a screw micrometer) and the Johnson extensometer (a roller type). In Table II it is seen that the two extensometers yield identical results.

It is thus assuring to know the reliability of the ordinary type of testing machine and extensometer. If the Watertown machine is correct, the other machines yield results about two per cent. high. The Watertown extensometer, however, was not compared with the other extensometers.

ELASTIC CHANGES.

After the work of calibrating apparatus was complete, two of the bars were used in the study of the variability of the proportional and yield limit.

The results are shown in Table III. These results show that the behavior of nickel steel under overstrain is like to that of ordinary steel, namely:

Overstrain destroys the P-limit, and elevates the Y-limit.

The P-limit may be restored by annealing for a few moments in a bath above 212° F. The P-limit may be also restored by a period of rest. By a process of overstrain and subsequent annealing, the P-limit may be elevated to nearly the ultimate strength.

The decrease of diameter was also measured. The ratio of side contraction to longitudinal extension was found to be nearly ¼, which is the value of Poisson's ratio for this metal.

TABLE I.

Value of E. in 100,000 Units as Derived from Tests on Bars of Nickel Steel at Three Laboratories.

Bar.	Watertown.	Purdue.	Illinois.	Average.
1.....	28.71	29.29	29.40	29.23
2.....	28.59	29.32	29.14	29.14
3...	28 66	29.36	29.20	29.20
Average	28 66	29.22	29.33	

TABLE II.

Comparison of Extensometers

Extensometer.	Illinois, 200,000 Olsen.		Purdue, 300,000 Riehle.	
	Roller.	Screw—1.	Screw—2.	Roller.
Position—				
On top.....	29.40	29 40	29.50	.....
On bottom	29.00	29.00	.....	29.10

TABLE III.

Showing Variability of P-Limit.

BAR No. 1.

Analysis .....

Carbon	0.27 %
Manganese	0.58 %
Silicon	0.214%
Ph	0.024%
Sulph	0.036%
Copper	0.028%
Nickel	4.552%

No. of Test.	Description of Test.	E, in Units of 100,000 lbs. to square inch.	P-Limit in Units of 1,000.	Y-Limit in Units of 1,000.	Maximum Stress.	Note Effect of Test.
1	Original	29.3	88.0	.....	*96.0	Overstrain.
2	45 hours after	26.4	0.0	96.0	98.0	P-limit destroyed.
3	10 minutes after	24.8	0.0	94.0	*100.0	P-limit destroyed.
4	118 hours after and in 450° F. bath	29.0	100.0	116.0	116.0	P-limit restored by annealing.
5	22 hours after	28.2	112.0	117.0	*117.0	Overstrain.
6	After in bath at 218° F.	29.2	109.0	112.0	*114.0	Overstrain restored by annealing.
7	500 hours after	28.0	110.0	116.0	116.0	Overstrain restored by rest.
8	10 minutes after	26.0	110.0	116.0	116.0	Test to destruction 15% elongation, 42% contraction in 8".

BAR No. 2.

1	Original	29.7	92.0	95.6	*100.0	Overstrain.
2	15 hours after	26.1	70.0	100.0	*117.0	Overstrain.
3	2 weeks after	24.8	0.0	100.0	109.0	P-limit destroyed.
4	10 minutes after	24.6	0.0	108.0	.....	P-limit destroyed.
5	After in bath at 190° F.	25.3	0.0	112.0	115.0	P-limit not restored.

*Indicates that the test overstrained the metal.
E. taken between limits of stress of 25,000 to 85,000.

The Kirkwood Observatory of Indiana University.

John A. Miller.

At its November meeting of 1900 the Board of Trustees of Indiana University appropriated a sum of money for the purchase of a telescope and some accessories, and for the erection of an Observatory. The Observatory is built of Indiana limestone and was completed in January of 1901. It contains six rooms—a library and computing room; a lecture room, which may be darkened at any time, equipped with a Colt electric lantern, lantern slides and other illustrative apparatus, a convenient dark room; a transit room; the dome room and a room similar to it and immediately below it.

The skeleton of the dome, which is twenty-six feet in diameter, is of white pine and is built according to plans furnished by Messrs. Warner & Swasey, who also furnished the running mechanism. It is covered with tin. The performance of both dome and shutter is entirely satisfactory.

The design of the Board of Trustees, that the equipment is to be used in a large part for instruction and in part for purposes of research, determined largely the character of the instruments which we afterwards purchased. In the dome-room is mounted a twelve-inch refractor. The objective is by Brashear, and is of high optical excellence, giving star-images which are free from fringes or distortion and on a black field. The mounting is by Warner & Swasey. It is provided with coarse and fine circles in both declination and right ascension, the fine ones being provided with reading microscopes and electric illumination. A star dial-dial located on the north side of the pier and driven by the driving clock, from which the right ascensions can be read directly, is of almost indispensable convenience. The driving clock drives regularly and the entire mounting is of the highest mechanical excellence.

The telescope has as accessories a micrometer by Warner & Swasey, provided with electric illumination; a polarizing helioscope; a battery of positive and negative eyepieces by Brashear, and two positive eyepieces by Steinheil und Söhne of Munich. The transit room contains a small universal instrument by Bamberg, a chronograph by Fauth & Co., a Bond sidereal chronometer, and a sidereal clock. A Howard sidereal clock, with contact that breaks an electric current each second except the fifty-ninth, and the last ten seconds at the end of every five minutes, will be put in

place in a few weeks. Mr. O. L. Petitdidier, of Chicago, has kindly loaned the Observatory a parabolic mirror fifteen inches in diameter and with a focal length of 120 inches, which he constructed at his optical works. The mounting for this mirror has been designed by Mr. W. A. Cogshall and in large part constructed by him. The reflector will be in place by the first of March and will be used chiefly in photographing nebulae.

These instruments, together with a portrait lens of five inches aperture and a Browning equatorial of four inches aperture, which for many years have been the property of the University, constitute a nucleus around which the University authorities hope to collect a more complete equipment.

The Observatory is located on the University campus, about 300 feet from the nearest building. With practically an unbroken horizon within 75 degrees of the zenith—as low as one can usually observe, and in most instances the view is entirely unobstructed.

We have found the seeing at the Observatory fair. On an average clear night a power of 300 can be used effectually; on about half the working nights we use a power of 480, while a night when a power of more than 600 can be used is comparatively rare.

The Observatory is essentially a Students' Observatory. Those who take courses in general astronomy are permitted to use the telescope a limited number of hours each week, and though this work is optional, few fail to avail themselves of an opportunity to use the telescope an hour. No accurate measurements or really scientific work is attempted by these students.

In addition to the work in spherical and practical astronomy and work carried on by the teaching force certain students are encouraged to undertake work in the nature of research. This generally consists of drawing planetary details or in making micrometical measures of double stars or of planetary disks. The observing lists are made out under the direction of the instructors and in general consist of stars that need measuring. We are engaged at present in measuring the double stars discovered in the process of making the catalogues of the Astronomische Gesellschaft. These as a rule are not difficult objects. Also search is being made for new pairs with a fair degree of success.

The Observatory bears the name of Dr. Daniel Kirkwood, the eminent astronomer, who, for nearly half a century, was a member of the faculty of Indiana University and who, by his manly qualities, won the

lasting esteem of his students and his colleagues, and by his devotion to his science a lasting name among his contemporaries.

The Observatory was formally dedicated May 15, 1901. The dedicatory address was given by Astronomer W. J. Hussey, astronomer in the Lick Observatory. He spoke of "Astronomy and Modern Life." President Swain spoke of "Personal Recollections of Dr. Kirkwood."

Daylight Meteors.

John A. Miller.

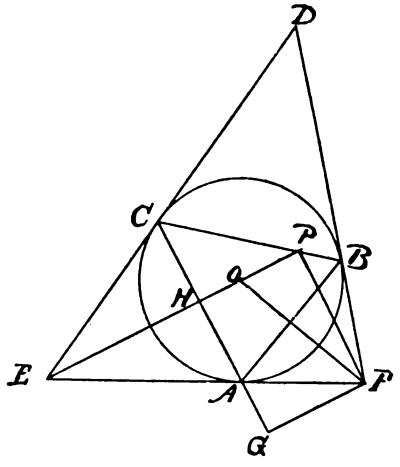
The Center of Population of the United States.

John A. Miller.

A Theorem in Geometry.

John C. Gregg.

DEF is the triangle formed by the tangents at the vertices of a triangle ABC inscribed in the circle O. Draw EOP meeting BC in P and join PF. Show that EPF is a right angle.



Demonstration.

Draw FG perpendicular to CA produced, and join OF. Denote the angles of ABC by A, B, C, and the sides by a, b, c. Then

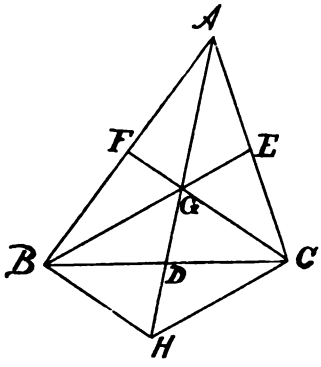
$$FG = AF \sin B$$
$$= \frac{c}{2} \sec C \sin B$$
$$= \frac{b}{2} \sin C \sec C$$
$$= \frac{b}{2} \tan C$$
$$= HP,$$ which is perpendicular to CG. Hence HPFG is a rectangle and EPF is a right angle.

A Simple Proof That the Medians of a Triangle Concur

John C. Gregg.

Theorem.—The three medians of a triangle are concurrent.

Demonstration.



Let AD and BE be two of the medians; they will meet in some point G. Join CG and extend it to meet AB in F. Extend AD to H, making DH = DG, and join HB and HC.

Since BC and GH bisect each other, BGCH is a parallelogram. In the triangle ACH, since GE is drawn through E, the middle point of AC and parallel to HC, G is the middle of AH. And in the triangle ABH, since G is the middle of AH and GF is parallel to BH, F is the middle of AB and CGF is the third median, and the theorem is established.

On the Density and Surface Tension of Liquid Air.

C. T. Knipp.

[Abstract. Published in the Physical Review, February, 1902.]

The variation of the density of liquid air with time was determined. The liquid was contained in a given Dewar bulb. The sinker method was used, and it was assumed that the coefficient of expansion holds at the temperature of liquid air. A curve was platted which indicates that .933 is the density of liquid air when first made.

In the determination of the surface tension two methods were employed—the capillary tube method and the maximum weight method. Owing to the distortion due to the bulb, also to the agitation of the liquid surface, the first was not considered reliable. The second method, however, worked very well. The variation of the surface tension with time of the liquid contained in the above bulb was determined. A curve was platted. From the curve the surface tension of liquid air when first made was found to be 9.4 dynes.

A Few Experiments with Liquid Air.

C. T. Knipp.

[Abstract.]

Three experiments were given, using the liquid as a refrigerant. (1) The resistance of manganin wire at the temperature of liquid air; (2) the absorption of heat by conduction into the liquid; (3) the action of a Cu-Fe thermostat when placed in the liquid.

(1) The temperature coefficient of manganin wire was found to agree fairly well with that found by Dewar. Cooling the wire to the temperature of liquid air caused it to undergo no permanent change.

(2) By connecting a block of copper through a copper rod to a bath of liquid air the temperature of the block of copper can be reduced to nearly that of the refrigerant. This principle enables any intermediate temperature to be maintained. By this method a connecting rod of copper about ½ sq. cm. in area and 20 cm. long froze a cu. cm. of mercury placed in the block of copper in 6¼ minutes.

(3) A Cu-Fe. thermostat was found to be very sensitive, and it was also noticed that the same coefficients hold at the temperature of liquid air.

The Bitangential of the Quintic.

U. S. Hanna.

Note on an Attempted Angle Trisection.

R. J. Aley.

The Zoölogical Survey of Minnesota.

Ulysses O. Cox.

With the establishment of the Geological and Natural History Survey in Minnesota provision was thereby made for collecting and describing the various faunal forms of the State. For a number of years after the survey was established work was done only along geological lines. In 1886 there appeared a list of the Aphidæ of Minnesota, by Mr. O. W. Oest-

lund, and in the following year a synopsis of the same group by the same author. In 1890 there was published a report on the Mammals, by Professor C. L. Herrick. This report can not, however, be considered anything but preliminary, since it was written before any great amount of investigation had been done and it will, no doubt, be superseded later by an enlarged and up-to-date report. In 1892 there appeared a preliminary report on the Birds, by Dr. P. L. Hatch; in 1895, a report on the Copepoda, Cladocera and Ostracoda, by Prof. C. L. Herrick, which is probably final; and in 1897 a preliminary report on the Fishes, by the writer. The first three reports mentioned were issued under the direction of Prof. N. H. Winchell, State Geologist, but the others have been published under the direction of Prof. H. F. Nachtrieb, State Zoölogist, who for the past eleven years has had entire charge of the work of the survey. Every summer for ten years parties have been at work in the various portions of the State collecting material and data for the final reports. During the past three seasons the work has been especially active. In May, 1899, a houseboat, christened the Megalops, was built and launched at Mankato, on the Minnesota River, and very successfully floated to Red Wing, on the Mississippi, before the close of the season. A description of the Megalops and an account of the first season's trip appears in the Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science for 1899. In the summer of 1900, in early June, the Megalops was restocked and started from Red Wing on its second season's journey, down the Mississippi. Considerable time was spent on Lake Pepin, as the conditions and fauna there varied greatly from that of the Mississippi River proper. The territory along the Mississippi was quite carefully explored and material collected as far as Brownsville, Minn., which is within a few miles of the southern boundary of the State. Attention was given primarily to the fishes, but much other material was also collected, especially insects, batrachians and reptiles. Near the close of August the Megalops was again anchored for the winter, this time at Brownsville.

Early last spring Prof. Nachtrieb purchased for the survey a gasoline launch, and with it towed the Megalops back to the head of Lake Pepin, where it was beached and served as a station during the summer. This region is especially rich on account of the variety of conditions. On the one hand there is Lake Pepin, which is about two miles wide and nearly forty miles long. In many places it has fine sandy and gravelly shores and in others there are marshes. It is hemmed in by

high bluffs, which are from two hundred to three hundred feet above the water level, but in places there are low points which extend out from the bluffs into the lake for one-fourth of a mile or more, and on these numerous fishermen are located. Seining, also other forms of netting, is allowed in the lake, so an abundance of material for study can readily be obtained. The water is usually clear and varies in depth from ten to thirty feet.

As is well known, Lake Pepin is simply a remnant of what was once the large glacial Mississippi River. At the lower end of the lake the Chippewa River empties from the Wisconsin side and carries with it a great

amount of sediment, chiefly sand. This deposit has filled up the bed of the original stream at that point, and consequently dammed it and produced a lake. At all other places along its course what was once the magnificent Mississippi, two to four miles in width, is now narrowed down to one, or at most two or three, small channels and a few bayous. At the upper end of the lake the delta is exceedingly well marked. There are three main channels of the river, several lakes and numerous bayous, some with water connection and others without, during the dry season.

There is water of various depths, marshes, clear pools and all the chief forms of aquatic vegetation that this region of Minnesota affords—in fact, all the conditions that could be desired for an inland laboratory. The region abounds in breeding places for fishes, batrachians and reptiles; many species of mollusks are found in the lake, and the lower forms of aquatic life are everywhere abundant.

Thus it would seem that an ideal spot had been found for a lake laboratory for the University of Minnesota, which it is hoped the authorities may see their way clear to establish there in the near future.

During the past summer Prof. Nachtrieb kept a small party at the head of Lake Pepin in the beached Megalops, with which he spent the greater portion of his own time. Large collections were made, among which were many insects, numerous fish stomachs and a quantity of histological material.

During the past summer Prof. Nachtrieb, with an assistant, spent a few weeks on the Lake of the Woods, studying the lake sturgeon, and the writer, with three assistants, put in the entire summer on Lake Vermilion, at Tower, Minn. Lake Vermilion is some forty miles long in one direction, much narrower in the other, but it is not one open body of water, but rather a number of small lakes connected by numerous channels. It is in the heart of what was once an evergreen forest region, and its shores, which are chiefly rocky, border on the granite on the one hand and the very early stratified forms on the other. The water is clear and pure except for the floating forms of aquatic life in midsummer, and it varies in depth from five to forty feet, with possibly a few small areas that are deeper.

We established our camp on Pine Island, about seven miles from Tower. There was no one living within six miles of the place and no facilities for camping except numerous beautiful locations among the pines and the outfit which we carried with us. We erected two tents and from the dilapidated roof of a former homesteader's cabin secured enough boards to make some tables. We also made an excavation in the bank, lined it with slabs split from cottonwood poles, roofed it over with boards and tar paper from the dilapidated cabin, and thus had a very efficient dark room, in which we successfully developed more than three hundred negatives. Our outfit, in addition to the culinary department, consisted of seines, gill-nets, other smaller nets, a canvas boat, microscopes, books, cameras, guns, preserving jars and fluids, and other minor articles. One

member of the party, Mr. J. E. Guthrie, devoted nearly all his time to insects, of which he secured a large collection. Another member of the party gave special attention to leeches, and a third collected and studied the mammals. The writer devoted nearly all his time to a study of the fishes. Collections were made of the species found in the lake and the inflowing streams, and many of the species were dissected and photographed. Attention was also given to a study of the habits of these fishes. From the main camp expeditions were made to all parts of the lake.

We were on the lake about two months and a half, and found the camping method a very satisfactory and pleasant one. The limit of this paper will not permit me to state any of the results of our work, but they will appear later in the forthcoming reports of the survey, some of which are now under way.

Culture of Amoeba.

A. J. Bigney.

Several years ago I presented a paper before this Academy on a new method of obtaining amoeba. This method was as follows: Take some of the green scum from the surface of some ponds and place it aside for a few weeks, during which time great numbers of amoeba will have developed. This scum must be composed mostly of euglena in the resting stage. I have never known this method to fail.

During the past season I have had unusual success with this method of securing them. About the first of September I obtained some of these euglenae and placed them in a wide-mouthed two-ounce bottle and left them on my desk for about two months, at which time I needed them for class use. When I first took this material from the pond there were a few amoeba in the midst of the euglena. When I needed a supply I found them by the hundreds on almost every slide. Frequently there would be so many that they would literally fill the field of the microscope. They were large specimens. It was the largest supply that I have seen reported in this country. It may be that others have had equal success with some other method. We used them for some time and then nearly all the remaining ones went into the resting stage.

Protective Coloring in Terns.

A. J. Bigney.

Protective coloring in birds has been and still is a subject of great interest to the ornithologist. Since ecological factors are receiving so much attention now on the part of biologists, every item bearing upon variations due to environment is of interest, since it throws some light upon the question of evolution.

One of the most remarkable instances of protective coloring came under my observation during the past summer on the island of Penikese, made famous by Louis Agassiz's first marine laboratory. This island is occupied by only one family. Nothing is raised except a few garden plants and sheep. There are other inhabitants of the island, however, that are more important than sheep—at least to the biologist. These are the terns. Long before one reaches the island he can hear the shrill voices of myriads of these birds as they fly about the island almost constantly from daylight to dark. These terns are protected by law and hence have become very numerous. Almost countless thousands are to be found. The sounds of their shrill voices make a lasting impression upon a person. The island is entirely made up of glacial material, here and there covered with grass. The beaches around the entire island are quite wide and covered with granite pebbles of various colors, mostly of a white, gray or slate color, giving them a mottled appearance. The grass and the soil is very much the same in color. The dead grass furnishes a fine place for nesting and also for hiding-places for the young birds. In the breeding season the nests and young birds are so numerous that one has to pick his way carefully, lest he step on some of them. They are so nearly the color of the ground and grass that you can hardly see either bird or nest. If the parent bird is on the nest the deception is almost perfect.

The most deceptive coloring is in the young birds when they lie out on the pebbles to warm themselves in the sunlight. The imitation is so perfect that you have to look for some time before you can see the birds. The eggs are mottled in the same way as the sticks, grass and earth that compose the nests. The adult birds are not mottled as are the young birds or the eggs, thus showing that this is truly a protective coloring.

Experiments on Developing Eggs.

A. J. Bigney.

The greatest mysteries in the biological world are undoubtedly locked up in the egg. If we can understand the intricate changes that go on in a developing egg we have accomplished much. Considerable light has been thrown upon this subject during the past few years. Eminent biologists all over the world are spending their lives trying to solve the mysteries. Various experiments have been devised to try to throw light upon these early changes in the egg.

These experiments which I performed were under the direction of Dr. Lillie, of the Chicago University, at the Woods Holl Marine Laboratory.

Experiment 1.—The egg of a common sea minnow, the Fundulus, was used. When the egg was in the two-celled stage one of the blastomeres was punctured with a needle and pressed out of the vitelline membrane. The other blastomere went on developing. Its development, however, was slower. It went through all the regular changes and became an embryo. The only difference that could be discerned was in size. It was considerably smaller than the normal embryo. I succeeded in keeping it alive seven days. I have not studied the embryo any more to see whether there are internal changes that are different from the normal embryo. The significance of this ability of one blastomere to develop into a complete embryo is not fully understood. In this egg it seems to indicate that the developing power is equally distributed throughout the egg.

Experiment 2.—In this experiment the eggs of the sea-urchin Arbacia were used. The eggs just fertilized were placed under a long cover-glass with a thin piece of cover-glass under one end, thus giving a graded pressure upon them. In the segmentation of these eggs the first and second cleavage planes were natural, but the third was parallel to the first, the same as in the Fundulus. The blastoderm in the eight-celled and sixteen-celled stages were almost identical with corresponding stages of Fundulus. The eggs did not develop further than thirty-two cells where the pressure was greatest.

Experiment 3.—Arbacia eggs five minutes after fertilization were shaken violently for about a minute. The membranes surrounding the eggs were thereby broken; the eggs were then placed in artificial sea water in which there was no calcium. Eggs were thus treated at two-celled, four-celled and eight-celled, with the following results:

Those separated at the two-celled stage lived to form plutei.

Those separated at the four-celled stage formed regular blastulae in most cases.

Those separated at the eight-celled stage also formed regular blastulae.

Experiment 4.—This is an experiment in artificial parthenogenesis in arbacia. Plutei six days old were reared by Dr. H. J. Hunter, of Kansas University. He carried on the work longer and he has specially reported on this, hence only this reference.

These experiments are very interesting and may be of considerable importance when we learn how to perfectly interpret them.

The Eye of Palæmonetes Antrorum.

Edwin Manson Neher.

Contributions from the Zoölogical Laboratory of the Indiana University, under the direction of C. H. Eigenmann. No. 47.

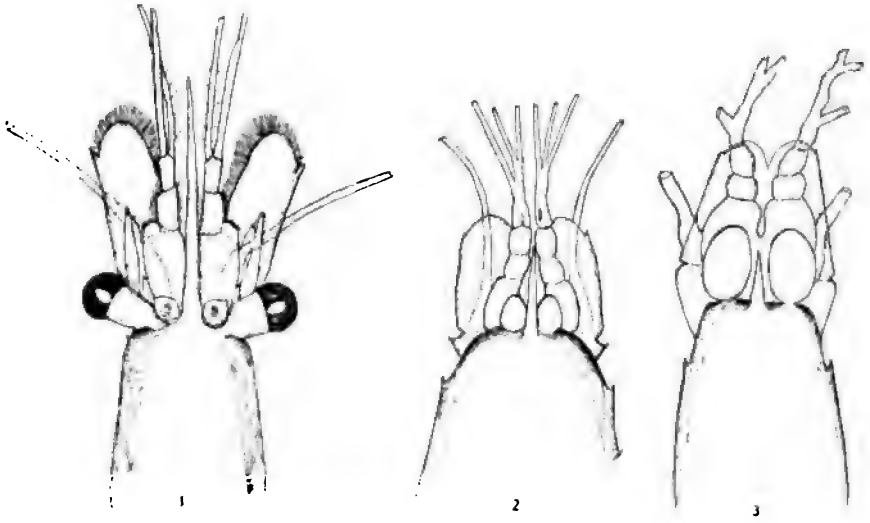
A blind shrimp, Palæmonetes antrorum, evidently occurs in abundance in the subterranean streams about San Marcos, Texas. It comes out of the artesian well of the United States Fish Commission at that place in large numbers. The well is about one hundred and ninety feet deep and has a yield of about one thousand gallons per minute.

A brief description of Palæmonetes was published by Benedict, 1896.

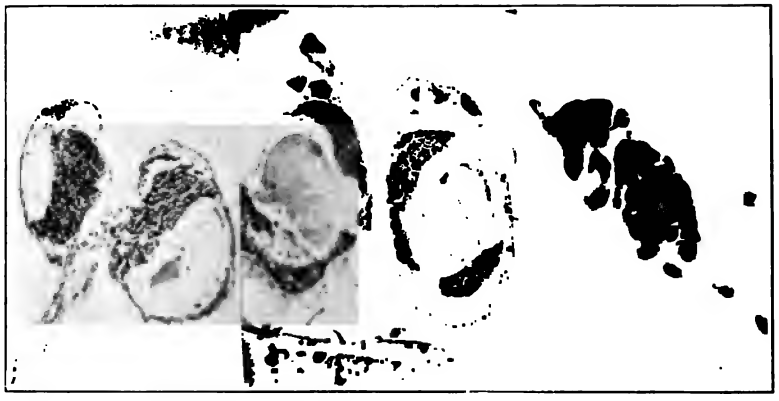
The material examined consists of young specimens, 5 to 5.5 mm. long from tip of rostrum to tip of telson and adult specimens measuring 15 mm. along the same line. Most of them were collected by Dr. C. H. Eigenmann at the San Marcos well in September, 1899. Others have since been sent by Mr. J. L. Leary, Superintendent of the United States Hatchery at that place.

The material at my disposal was preserved in 4 per cent. formalin. The anterior end of the cephalo thorax was dehydrated and imbedded in paraffin by the chloroform method. Sections were floated out on warm water and fixed to the slide with glycerin-albumen and stained with Mayer's haemalum, followed by eosine. Specimens of P. exilipes, which were used for comparison, were treated with Perenyi's fluid for forty-eight hours before imbedding and the sections were depigmented in 10 per cent. nitric acid for ten hours. The cuticle of the blind shrimp was found to section readily without softening in Perenyi's fluid.

According to Chilton, '94, the degeneration of the eyes of crustaceans may follow one of three lines. We may have –



1 2 3



4 5 6

1. Total atrophy of optic lobes and optic nerves, with or without the persistence in part of the pigment or retina and the crystalline lens.

2. Persistence of optic lobes and optic nerves, but total atrophy of the rods and cones, retina (pigment), and facets, or.

3. Total atrophy of the optic lobes, optic nerves, and all the optic elements.

The degeneration of the eye of the species under consideration has evidently followed the second of these lines. The optic stalk has suffered a foreshortening, and as a consequence the optic ganglia have become telescoped. The greatest reduction has taken place in the ecto-dermal portions of the eye, which are reduced to a group of cells not exceeding and probably fewer than 350. Inasmuch as a single normal ommatidium contains sixteen cells, the degree of degeneration reached is readily seen to be very great.

The extent of the modification of the eyes can perhaps be most readily described by a comparison of the eyes and optic stalk of this species with those of Palaemonetes exilipes, taken in the San Marcos River, but a short distance from the artesian well.

The eye and optic stalk of P. exilipes presents the general appearance of the crustacean eye. The stalk is a truncate cone (Fig. 1), attached by its smaller end. On the distal end is the large, dark, conspicuous, hemispherical eye. It is wider than the widest part of the stalk.

In P. antrorum the eye stalk is much smaller (Fig. 2), as may be seen from the following table:

	exilipes.	antrorum.
Length of specimen	17 mm.	15 mm.
Length of stalk to retina	787 μ	525 μ
Width of stalk at retina	700 μ	175 μ
Width of stalk at base	387 μ	387 μ
Width of retina	962.5 μ	0

Nothing appears to remain of the eyes except the short, colorless, delicate stalks. The stalks are conical, being attached by their larger end. The axis of the stalk is parallel with that of the body.

The distal end of the optic stalk of P. antrorum is covered with a single layer of indifferent hypoderm with nuclei 7.2 μ by 3.6 μ, except at a short distance from the distal end of the outer lower quarter of the stalk, where a group of slightly modified hypodermal cells, three deep, replace the single series of outer parts. The nuclei in this group of cells are rounded, measuring about 6 to 8 μ in diameter. This group of cells measures about 50 μ by 70 μ. There is no indication of an arrangement of these cells into anything resembling the arrangement of the cells in an ommatidium.

The following data gives the number of retinal cells found in each of a series of cross sections. Sections are 6¾ μ thick and counted from in front:

No. of Sections.	No. of Cells in Retina.
1 to 8	0
8	11
9	19
10	20
11	27
12	33
13	33
14	28
15	27
16	26
17	7
18	7
19	5
20	6
21	11
22	13
23	10
24	10
25	5
26	6
27	6
28	8
29	4
30	2
31	0
32	0
Total	327

In P. exilipes there is a space between the basement membrane of the hypoderm and the membrana propria of the optic ganglia, which is occupied by the fine fibers which connect the ommatidia and optic ganglia. In P. antrorum this space is filled with coagulated haemolymph (Fig. V). This haemolymph is in circular or angular blocks. These blocks begin about 40 μ from tip of eye and extend back through a space of about 60 or 70 μ to the

cells of the optic ganglia. Small particles of coagulated haemolymph also extend down the outside of the eye for about half of its length.

Only a very few specimens of the young shrimp, P. antrorum, could be obtained. These were from 5 to 5.5 mm. long. The optic stalk and eye are much larger in proportion to the size of specimen (Fig. III) than in the adult antrorum, but they are actually not as large as in the adult. The internal structure showed no greater differentiation than in the eye of adult.

I am very grateful to G. H. Parker for assistance in the interpretation of the structure of this eye.

EXPLANATION OF FIGURES.

Figure 1. Dorsal view of the front end of P. exilipes.

Figure 2. Dorsal view of the front end of P. antrorum, showing the small eyes.

Figure 3. Dorsal view of the front end of a young P. antrorum about 5 mm. long.

Figure 4. Photograph of a cross section through the optic stalk of P. antrorum, showing the group of retinal hypodermal cells of the right eye.

Figure 5. Photograph of a longitudinal section through the optic stalk of P. antrorum, showing the group of retinal hypodermal cells.

Figure 6. Enlarged view (photograph) of group of retinal hypodermal cells shown in Fig. 5.

Figure 7. Photograph of another group of retinal hypodermal cells. Horizontal section.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

Benedict, James E., '96.—Preliminary description of a new genus and three new species of crustaceans from an artesian well at San Marcos, Texas.
Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. Advance sheet. April 14, 1896.
Proceedings xviii. pp. 615-617. August 12, 1896.

Chilton, Charles, '94.—The Subterranean Crustacea of New Zealand; with some general remarks on the fauna of caves and wells.
Trans. Linn. Soc. Lond., vi. pt. 2, 1894.

Parker, '90.—The eyes in blind crayfish.
Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., xx, pp. 153-162, plate i.
Parker, '91.—The Compound eyes in crustaceans.
Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., xxi, pp. 45-140, plates i-x.

The History of the Eye of Amblyopsis.

C. H. Eigenmann.

[Abstract.]

A. DEVELOPMENT.

The eye of Amblyopsis appears at the same stage of growth that it appears in fishes developing normal eyes.

The eye grows but little after its appearance.

All the developmental processes are retarded and some of them give out prematurely. The most important of the latter is the cell division and the accompanying growth that provides the material for the eye.

The lens appears at the normal time and in the normal way, but its cells never divide and never lose their embryonic character.

The lens is the first part of the eye to show degenerative steps and it disappears entirely before the fish has reached a length of 1 mm.

The optic nerve appears shortly before the fish reaches 5 mm. in length. It does not increase in size with the growth of the fish and possibly never develops normal nerve fibers.

The nerve does not increase in size with growth of the fish.

The optic nerve gradually loses its compact form, becomes flocculent, dwindles and can not be followed by the time the fish has reached 50 mm. in length. In the eye it retains its compact form for a much longer time, but disappears here also in old age.

The scleral cartilages appear when the fish is 10 mm. long; they grow very slowly- possibly till old age. They do not degenerate at the same rate as other parts of the eye if they degenerate at all.

B. HISTORY.

The history of the eye may be divided into four periods:

(a) The first period extends from the appearance of the eye till the embryo reaches 4.5 mm. in length. This period is characterized by a normal palingenic development except that cell division is retarded and there is very little growth.

(b) The second period extends from the first till the fish is 10 mm. long. It is characterized by the direct development of the eye from the normal embryonic stage reached in the first period to the highest stage reached by the Amblyopsis eye.

(c) The third period extends from the second period to the beginning of senescent degeneration, from a length of 10 mm. to about 80 or 100 mm. It is characterized by a number of changes, which, while not improving the eye as an organ of vision, are positive as contrasted with degenerative. There are also distinct degenerative processes taking place during this period.

(d) The fourth period begins with the beginning of senescent degeneration and ends with death. It is characterized by degenerative processes only, which tend to gradually disintegrate and eliminate the eye entirely.

C. SUMMARIAL TABLE OF THE ORIGIN, DEVELOPMENT AND DEGENERATION OF THE EYE AND ITS PARTS.

	Earliest Appearance or Differentiation.	End of Cell Division.	End of Morphogenesis.	End of Histogenesis.	Beginning of Degeneration.	Disappearance.
Eye	1.5 mm.	5-7 mm.	10 mm.	Before 25 mm.	25 mm.	Beyond 130 mm.
Choroid fissure	2.5 mm.	—	—	—	—	10-130 mm.
Pigmented layer	2 mm.	?	2.5 mm.	10 mm.	100 mm. or before.	Beyond 130 mm.
Cones	Rarely and then after 10.	—	?	?	?	?
Outer nuclear	4.4-5 mm.	5-7 mm.	—	10 mm.	Before 25 mm.	Beyond 130 mm.
Outer reticular	Never.	—	—	—	—	—
Horizontal cells	Never.	—	—	—	—	—
Inner nuclear	4.4-5 mm.	—	—	10 mm.	Before 25 mm.	130 mm. and beyond.
Ganglionic	4.4-5 mm.	—	—	10 mm.	Before 25 mm.	130 mm. and beyond.
Optic fiber layer or nerve	4.4-5 mm.	—	—	5 mm.	25 mm.	100 mm.
Scleral cartilages	9-10 mm.	?	?	75 mm.	—	—
Lens	2.5 mm.	5 mm.	5 mm.	—	3 mm.	6-10 mm.
Corneal epithelium	5 mm.	?	—	—	7 mm.	10 mm.

? I do not know.
— Does not take place.

D. CONCLUSIONS OF GENERAL BIOLOGICAL INTEREST.

Some late stages of development are omitted by the giving out of developmental processes. Some of the processes giving out are cell division, resulting in the minuteness of the eye and the histogenic changes which differentiate the cones and the outer reticular layer.

There being no causes operative or inhibitive either within the fish or in the environment that are not also operative or inhibitive in Chologaster agassizii, which lives in caves and develops well-formed eyes, it is evident that the causes controlling the development are hereditarily established in the egg by an accumulation of such degenerative changes as are still notable in the later history of the eye of the adult.

The foundations of the eye are normally laid, but the superstructure, instead of continuing the plan with additional material, completes it out of the material provided for the foundations. The development of the foundation of the eye is phylogenic, the stages beyond the foundations are direct.

E. TABLE OF MEASUREMENTS OF EYES OF EMBRYOS OF DIFFERENT SIZES.

Condition of Embryo Living or Direction of Sections.	Length of Embryos.	No. of Embryos Measur'd.	Longitudinal Diameter.	Vertical Diameter.	Axial Diameter of Eye from Cornea to Optic Nerve.
	1.6 mm	1	80 μ.	.....	36 μ.
	1.76	.....	100	.....	48
	2	3	135	.....	.....
	2.5	2	190	.....	100
	2.8	1	170	.....	.....
Alive	4	1	200	150	100
Alive	5	7	144	134	.....
Sagittal	6	1	136	88	.....
Cross	6	1	.....	70	100
Horizontal	6	1	136	.....	80 and 108
Mounted entire.....	6.5–7	1	160	160	.....
Cross	5.5–7	3	.....	126	99
Horizontal.....	6.5–7	3	152	.....	115
Sagittal	9–9.5	1	108	.....	88
Cross	9–9.5	1	.....	106	90
Horizontal.....	9–9.5	1	114	.....	98
Sagittal	10	1	120	112	.....
Cross	10	2	.....	108	109
Entire.....	10	1	135	130	.....
Horizontal.....	25	1	120	.....	128
Cross	25	1	.....	160	160
Horizontal.....	35	1	192	.....	144

The Eye of Rhineura Floridana.

C. H. Eigenmann.

[Abstract.]

Rhineura floridana is a legless, burrowing, amphisbaenian lizard, found in Florida. My attention was called to it by Mr. W. S. Blatchley, and I secured specimens through dealers and through Dr. W. B. Fletcher, of Indianapolis, who kindly forwarded a number of living specimens to me.

A study of the eye of this lizard has led to the following conclusions:

1. The eye of Rhineura has reached its present stage as the result of a process of degeneration that probably began in the early miocene.

2. The dermis and epidermis pass over the eye without any modification. The conjunctival pocket has vanished.

3. Harder's gland is many times as large as the eye and pours its secretion into the tear duct and thus into the nasal cavity.

4. The eye muscles have disappeared.

5. A cornea is not differentiated.

6. The lens is absent in half the eyes examined and varies greatly in those in which it was found.

7. The vitreous body has practically disappeared.

8. The pigment epithelium is variously pigmented. It is of greater extent than is sufficient to cover the retina and has been variously invaginated or puckered over the proximal and posterior faces of the eye.

9. An uveal part of the iris is not found.

10. The eye of Rhineura does not represent a phylogenetically primitive stage; it is an end product of evolution as truly as the most highly developed eye.

11. The adult eye shows few indications that there has been a cessation of development at any definite ontogenic stage. It does not resemble as a whole any ontogenic stage.

12. An arrest in the ontogenic development has taken place in so far as the number of cell multiplications concerned in forming the anlage of the various parts of the eye have decreased in number, and in the lack of union of the lips of the choroid fissure.

13. It is possible that the absence of cones or rods is due to an arrest in the histogenesis of the retina, but since these structures are normally formed in the young of Typhlotriton and disappear with age, it is possible

that their absence in the adult eye of Rhineura is also due to ontogenic degeneration.

14. The irregularity in the structure and existence of the lens and the great reduction of the vitreous body offer evidence in favor of the idea of the ontogenically and phylogenically earlier disappearance of the ontogenically and phylogenically newer structures.

15. Horizontal nuclei found between the pigment epithelium and the outer limiting membrane are probably derived from the proximal layer of the optic cup.

16. The different layers of the retina have reached a degree of differentiation out of proportion to the great reduction of the dioptric apparatus and general structure of the eye.

Zoölogical Miscellany.

C. H. Eigenmann.

1. Portions of a mastodon were found on a sand-bar in the Ohio River, near Rockport, Ind. They have been presented to Indiana University by Karl Cramer.

2. The bones of Megalonyx jeffersoni, from the Owen collection, have been mounted in their relative positions and are now on exhibition in Owen Hall.

3. The Museum of the Indiana University finds itself in possession of a collection of birds, made by President Roosevelt at St. Regis Bay and at Oyster Bay, between 1872 and 1877. Most of the specimens bear the original labels written by Mr. Roosevelt, which are examples of explicitness and fulness in labeling. The earliest specimen was collected February 12, 1872, and bears the serial number 4 of his collection. Mr. Roosevelt published a small paper upon the birds of the Adirondacks and another on those of Long Island, based in part on these specimens. The trustees of the University have ordered a dust-proof case to be made, in which they are to be preserved for the future.

There are forty-six birds in all, forty-two species, fifteen less than the number sent here by the National Museum.

The labels read as follows:

Roosevelt Number.	*Name.*	*Date.*	*Habitat.*	*Reverse.*	*I. U. Number.*
4A.	Larus.	2-12-1872.	Peninzeah.		860
4A 37.	Mimus rufus ad. ♂.	9-10-1872.	Piermont, N. Y.		1061
2C 5.	Tinnunculus alaudarus ad. ♂.	2-24-1873.	Ramleh, Syria.		586
319.	Corvus americanus ♀.	7-10-1874.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	16.5 34.2 11.6 7.4 1.9 2.3 2.0 1.6. Iris, brown. Bill, black. Legs, black.	1045
354.	Ceryle alcyon ♀.	8-21-1874.	St. Regis L., N. Y.	13.6 22.3. Iris, brown. Bill, black. Legs, slate.	1038
490.	Plotis anhinga.	3-10-1875.	Gainesville, Fla.	27.0 39.0. Bill, yellow. Feet, black.	1047
525.	Pipilio erythropthalmus ♀.	6- 5-*1875.*	*Oyster Bay, L. I.*	7.4 10.5. Iris, red. Bill, brown. Legs, yellow.	1054
540.	Icterus spurius ♀.	6-23 -*1875.*	*Oyster Bay, L. I.*	6.5 9.8. Iris, brown. Bill, black and slate. Legs, slate.	1046
551.	Cyanospiza cyanea ♂.	7-17-*1875.*	*Oyster Bay, L. I.*	5.0 8.5. Iris, brown. Bill, black and white. Legs, brown.	1055

578.	Dendroica maculosa ♂.	8– 7–1875.	St. Regis L., N.Y.	4.5 7.8 Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, brown.	1059
590.	Empidonax Trailli.	8–25–1875.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	5.0 8.0. Iris, brown. Bill, brown and yellow. Legs, brown.	1044
594.	Picus pubescens ♀.	8–28–1875.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	6.6 12.9. Iris, brown. Bill, slate. Legs, slate.	1042
599.	Icterus Baltimore.	9– 3–1875.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	7.2 12.2. Iris, brown. Bill, brown and whitish. Legs, slate.	1050
622.	Zonotrochia melodia ♀.	10–23–1875.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	6.3 7.8. Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, ——. Cont. crop, seeds and insects.	1053
641.	Parus atriccillus ♀.	3–24–1876.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	5.2 8.2. Iris, brown. Bill, black. Legs, slate. Cont. crop, insects.	1062

Roosevelt Number.	*Name.*	*Date.*	*Habitat.*	*Reverse.*	*I. U. Number.*
666.	Helminthophaga ruficapilla ♀.	5–20–1876.	Garrisons, N. Y.	4.6 7.9. Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, brown.	....
669.	Dendroica Blackburniae ♂.	5–20–1876.	Garrisons, N. Y.	5.2 8.9. Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, brown.	1060
704.	Tringoides macularius ♀.	7–25–1876.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	7.8 13.8. Iris, brown. Bill, brown and light. Legs, greenish.	1037
708.	Chaetura pelagica ♂.	7–26–1876.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	5.2 12.5. Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, brown. Cont. crop, gnats and flies.	1041
712.	Empidonax acadicus ♂.	7–27–1876.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	6.0 9.8. Iris, brown. Bill, brown, lower mand. yellow. Legs, brown.	1043
741.	Dafila acuta ♂.	3– 5–1877.	New Jersey.	25.6 37.8. Iris, chestnut. Bill, brown. Legs, brown. Cont. crop, veg. substance, gravel.	776

757.	Turdus Pallasi ♀.	6–23–1877.	St. Regis L., N. Y.	7.0 11.2. Iris, brown. Bill, brown and yellow. Legs, yellowish. Cont. crop.	11
758.	Picus villosus ♀.	6–23–1877.	St. Regis L., N. Y.	9.0 15.0. Iris, brown. Bill, slate. Legs, slate.	1039
761.	Vireo solitarius ♂.	6–25–1877.	St. Regis L., N. Y.	5.4 9.3. Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, slate. Cont. crop, small beetles.	1056
770.	Sphyrapicus varius ♂.	6–20–1877.	St. Regis L., N. Y.	8.4 15.2. Iris, brown. Bill, brown. Legs, slate.	1040
820.	Spizella pusilla.	4–17–1878.	Oyster Bay, L. I.	5.7 7.8. Iris, brown. Bill, pink. Legs, yellow-brown. Cont. crop, beetles, ants and gravel.	1052

The original labels of the following birds are not with the specimens:

I. U. Number.	*Name.*	*Date.*	*Habitat.*
702.	Vanellus cristatus ad. ♂.	2–10–1873.	Beni Hassan.
166.	Vireo noveboracensis ♀.	5–30–1874.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
57.	Certhia familiaris rufa ♀.	12–30–1874.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
118.	Dendrœca virens ♀.	5–11–1875.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
709.	Calidris arenaria.	6–11–1875.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
426.	Empidonax minimus ♂.	7–19–1875.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
264.	Poœcetes granimeus ♂.	8– 2–1875.	St. Regis, New York.
187.	Tachycineta bicolor ♂.	9– 2–1875.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
418.	Contopus virens.	6–27–1877.	St. Regis Lake, New York.
124.	Dendrœca discolor.	6–11–1878.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
121.	Dendrœca pinus ♂.	6–12–1878.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.

The following are undated and arranged according to I. U. number:

I. U. Number.	*Name.*	*Habitat.*
243.	Spinis tristis ♂.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
314.	Passerina cyanea ♀.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
455.	Picus villosus ♂.	
792.	Fulix marila ad. ♂.	Northeastern United States.
1036.	Tringoides macularius ♂.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
1048.	Aluco flammeus, ad.	
1049.	Icterus spurius, juv. ♂.	Oyster Bay, Long Island.
1051.	Aegiothus linaria.	
1057.	Helminthophaga pinus, ad.♂.	Long Island.

Variation Notes.

C. H. Eigenmann and Clarence Kennedy.

The Spinning of the Egg-Sac in Lycosa.

W. J. Moenkhaus.

The habit of the female spinning a round, ball-like egg-sac and carrying this suspended from the spinners during the period of incubation, is, so far as I can determine, characteristic of the entire family of ground spiders, the *Lycosidae*, with the exception of the single genus *Dolomedes*. The process of the construction of the cocoon has been seldom observed, so far as I can determine from the literature. This is due to the difficulty attending such observation, since all of the species either tunnel more or less deeply into the ground or live in retreats under stones, boards, and the like. I had tried for a long time, without satisfactory results, to observe this until I finally hit upon a species *Lycosa sp.* that permitted me to make the observation very completely. The plan had been to place gravid females in glass jars half-filled with earth, and by moistening this next to the glass induce her to construct her burrow there and thus enable me to watch her actions through the glass. While I got several females thus to construct their burrows and spin their egg-sacs, I was not able to see sufficiently well through the glass, which always became pretty well besmeared with earth during the excavation. In the case under consideration, however, the whole process occurred above ground, so that I could see it step by step. This, briefly, ran as follows:

She first excavated a shallow hole in the middle of the jar about one-third greater in diameter than the length of her body. This she did with her mandibles and palpi, piling the excavated ground in a crescentic heap around one side of the hole. Then she spun a thin sheet over the hole, extending from the top of the crescentic heap to the opposite side, completely covering the hole. This sheet, thus, was not horizontal, but inclined, and in the instance observed about 25 degrees, the inclination, of course, being determined by the height of the crescentic embankment. Upon the center of this sheet a crescent-shaped pocket was constructed with the broad and open side directed toward the higher end of the incline. Into this the eggs were deposited immediately after its completion. The

eggs filled the pocket heaped full. The exposed surface of the eggs was then closely spun over so that they were completely enclosed in a slightly compressed spherical cocoon, suspended in the center of the sheet. The edges of the sheet were then cut loose from the ground, carefully rolled up with the mandibles and palpi and tucked up against the cocoon, being spun fast as the work proceeded. This appeared as a rather prominent equatorial band around the cocoon at the line of attachment of the sheet. The whole cocoon was strengthened by further spinning, and, when finished, was fastened to the spinners and carried away. The whole was completed in a little more than one-half hour.

I have examined the cocoons of over fifty different species of *Lycosidae* and all show their equatorial band more or less prominently, so that it would seem that all the species adopt in general this same plan of constructing their egg-sac.

Experiments in the Hybridization of Fishes.

W. J. Moenkhaus.

[Abstract.]

During the past three years thirty-three different crosses were made among fishes. Most of these were between marine species; several were between fresh-water species, and three between marine and fresh-water species. In no combination was there a failure of impregnation. The per cent. of eggs impregnated was usually large—50 to 100 per cent.; in a few instances as low as 1 per cent. This per cent. bore no relation to the blood relationship of the species. In most of the cases there was either no polyspermy or the per cent. of polyspermy was small. In two crosses this was as great as 50 per cent. of the impregnated eggs. The degree of polyspermy bore no relation to the nearness of relationship.

In all cases of normal impregnation the earlier phases of development were passed through normally. All crosses except where *Batrachus tau* was used as the female, the development went beyond the segmentation stages, the embryonic shield being apparently perfectly formed. Many crosses went beyond this to the closure of the blastopore, but in these cases the embryo was varyingly shorter than the normals. Seven crosses developed into healthy fry. Some of these, however, showed abnormalities, usually in the caudal peduncle and the anal fin. These latter crosses were either between species of the same genus or nearly related genera.

An Aberrant Etheostoma.

W. J. Moenkhaus.

While seining in Tippecanoe Lake during the summer of 1896, there was taken among a great many Etheostoma caprodes a single very aberrant specimen of darter. I have been unable to identify it with any described species. Its close affinity to Etheostoma caprodes and to Etheostoma aspro at once strikes one, and a closer study shows it to be in many respects intermediate between these two species.

The specimen is rather large, although not too large for an Etheostoma aspro, measuring 78 mm. in length. The form of the head and body is very much like Etheostoma aspro. The snout is evidently longer and the interorbital space broader. The cheeks, opercle and nape are scaled. The color pattern, on the whole, also resembles more closely that of Etheostoma aspro. The barred character of Etheostoma caprodes in the upper half plainly shows itself. Along the side is a series of nine large dark blotches, more or less confluent with intermediate smaller ones. The dorsal, pectoral and caudal fins are barred. The ventral and anal fins, plain.

In the table are given measurements and counts of the aberrant specimen and the two most nearly related species:

	Etheostoma caprodes.	Etheostoma sp.?	Etheostoma aspro.
Dorsal fins	XIV-16 (average)	XVI-14	XIII-13
Anal fin	II-11 (average)	II-11	II-9
Lateral line	88 (average)	80	69
Head in body	4.27	4.21	4.00

Three possibilities present themselves: (1) The specimen may be merely an unusually aberrant form of Etheostoma caprodes or of Etheostoma aspro; (2) it may be a new species; (3) it may be a hybrid.

In regard to the first, it may be said that, considering all the characters, it is scarcely within the range of normal local variability of either species. If we consider the spines and rays, the scales and the proportions as set forth in the above table, it would seem easiest to consider it a vari-

ation of Etheostoma caprodes. In the form of the body and the coloration it could more easily fall within the range of variation of Etheostoma aspro. Indeed, this affinity is so strong that if it is merely a variation it can only have come from Etheostoma aspro.

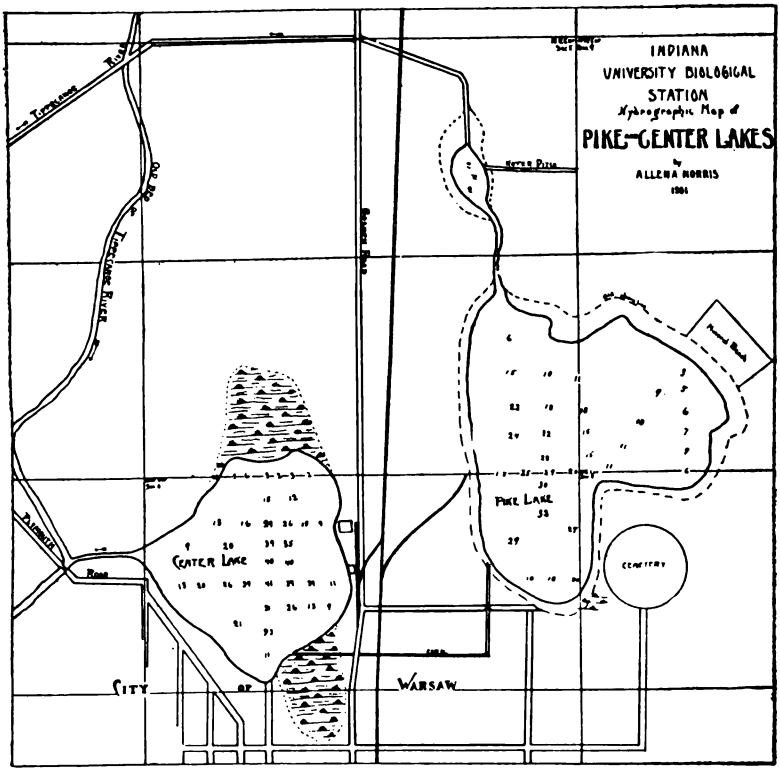
Both in coloration and in structural characters it can readily be distinguished from either of the two most closely related species, so that it would be easy enough to characterize it as a new species. The reasons against this are the usual ones, namely, that we have only a single specimen and that if it represented a species that is even only poorly established more specimens should have been obtained in the enormous amount of seining that was done during the same, previous and subsequent summers.

It is entirely possible that we have here a hybrid. There are characters that show a strong affinity for each of the supposed parent species, as well as characters (scales) that are intermediate. Both parent species occur in the lake, Etheostoma caprodes abundantly, Etheostoma aspro sparingly. The most serious objections against considering this a hybrid is the large number of dorsal spines—sixteen—in the dorsal, larger than in either parent species. About 2 per cent., however, of Etheostoma caprodes have sixteen spines in this lake and an occasional specimen is found with seventeen. It should be stated in this connection that I have experimentally obtained healthy fry between *Etheostoma coeruleum* and *Etheostoma nigrum*, two species much more distinct than the assumed parent species. There seems, therefore, to be considerable evidence in favor of the assumption that this is a hybrid.

REPORTS FROM THE BIOLOGICAL STATION.

I. MAPS OF WINONA, PIKE AND CENTER LAKES.*

ALLEN A. NORRIS.



* Contributions from the Zoölogical Laboratory of the Indiana University, under the direction of C. H. Eigenmann, No. 48.

II. FAUNA AND FLORA OF WINONA LAKE, PARTS A, B, C, D.*

A. A List of the Mollusca of Eagle, Center and Pike Lakes, Kosciusko County, Indiana.

A. A. Norris.

The mollusks mentioned below were collected during the summer of 1901. In the preparation of the list I have been under obligations to Dr. Call, of the Children's Museum, Brooklyn, and to Chas. T. Simpson, of the Smithsonian Institution, each of whom examined and named a part of the collection.

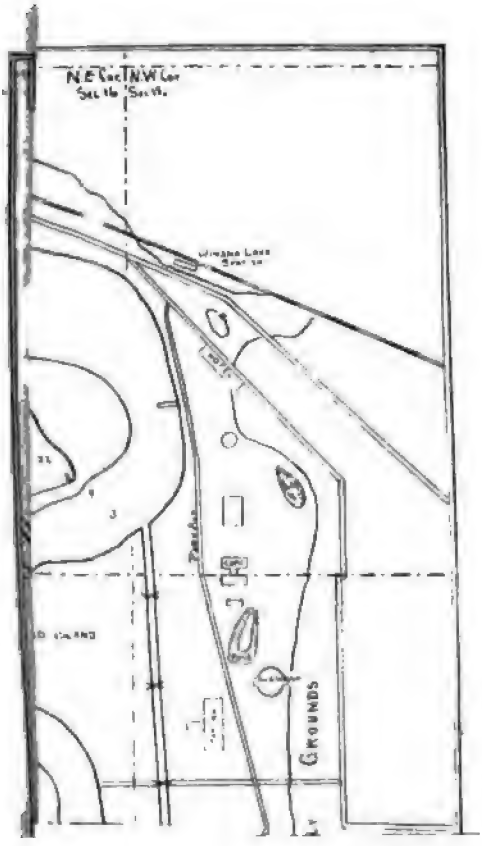
UNIVALVES.

1. *Selenites concava* Say. Common on the marsh shores of Pike Lake.
2. *Mesodon multilineatus* Say. Abundant.
3. *Mesodon mitchellianus* Lea. Common.
4. *Limnophysa caperata* Say. Common.
5. *Limnophysa humilis* Say.
6. *Physa gyrina* Say. Common.
7. *Helisoma campanulata* Say. Abundant.
8. *Helisoma trivolvis* Say. Abundant.
9. *Helisoma bicarinata* Say. Common.
10. *Gyraulus parvus* Say. Common.
11. *Amnicola limosa* Say. Common.
12. *Amnicola parata* Say. Common.
13. *Valvata tricarinata* Say. Common.
14. *Campeloma subsolidum* Anthony. Found in outlet of Eagle Lake.
15. *Campeloma rufum* Haldeman. Abundant in the outlet of Eagle Lake.
16. *Pleurocera subulare* Lea. Very abundant in Pike Lake and Eagle Lake.
17. *Pleurocera elevatum* Say. Outlet of Pike Lake.
18. *Sphaerium transversum* Say. Frequent in the outlet of Eagle Lake.

BIVALVES.

19. *Unio undulatus* Barnes. Abundant in the outlet of Pike Lake, rare in the other outlets, not found in the lakes.
20. *Unio gibbosus* Barnes. Three specimens were taken in the outlet of Eagle Lake.

* Contributions from the Zoölogical Laboratory of the Indiana University, under the direction of C. H. Eigenmann, No. 49.



et of Eagle

i the outlet

et of Eagle

Lake, not

S, WITH A

27, 1901, in
s species of
the species
found to be

St. Joseph
August 11,
piles at boat
e following
s, *Hetaerina*
less in love

and war, more wary than *D. spinosus*, and most numerous about the water from 9 a. m. to 4 p. m., where they are conspicuous by reason of the yellow or reddish-yellow seventh to ninth abdominal segments.

3. *Gomphus villosipes* Selys. Tippecanoe River, near Warsaw, June 23, 1901, 3 males. Holliday and Williamson.

4. *Gomphus dilatatus* Rambur. Tippecanoe River, near Warsaw, June 23, 1901, 5 males, 1 female. Williamson and Holliday. This species was found only near the P., Ft. W. & C. R. R. bridge over Tippecanoe River, and only on this one date. The bridge was being repaired, and the dragonflies were taken resting on some of the timbers, usually near the water, which flowed swiftly here. Possibly half the number seen were captured. They did not patrol the river, apparently, and, when frightened, they usually left the river, disappearing over the fields on either side.

5. *Gomphus spiniceps* Walsh. Old canal feeder along the St. Joseph River, near Ft. Wayne, July 19, 1901, one teneral female taken, another teneral seen, and two exuviae found in grass clumps two or three feet from the water.

6. *Sympetrum corruptum* Hagen. Near Winona Lake, August 10, 1901, 1 male. Miss N. O. Harrah.

Ninety-seven species of dragonflies are now recorded for Indiana. If *semiaquea* (or the form usually known by this name) and *assimilatum* should be regarded as distinct from *Tetragoneuria cynosura* and *Sympetrum rubicundulum* respectively, then the Indiana list numbers 99 species.

NOTES AND CORRECTIONS.

1. *Argia translata* Hagen. Pl. I, Fig. 1. Ab., male 30, female 28; h. w., male 22, female 23. A dark colored species; post-ocular spots small, not connected; thorax nearly to first lateral suture black, narrow antehumeral and posthumeral pale stripes, the latter only above; these stripes wider and the posthumeral longer in the female; sides of thorax pale, second lateral suture with a black stripe. Abdomen black; pale, narrow, interrupted basal rings on 3–7; male with a blue basal spot on 8 and 9, spot apically three-pointed, one point on either side (half the length of the segment on 8, nearly the entire length on 9), and the middle one on the dorsum; female with a pale lateral stripe the length of the abdomen, interrupted at bases and apices of segments, and placed lower on 6 and 7. The distribution of this species, as now known, is such as to make its discovery in Indiana possible.

2. *Nehalennia irene* Hagen. Winona Lake, June 22, 1901; Wooden Lake, July 4, 1901. Clarence Kennedy.

3. In plate I are figured the male abdominal appendages, lateral and dorsal views, of four species of *Enallagmas*. Two of these, *calverti* and *aspersum*, have been taken in the State, and the occurrence here of *cyathigerum* and *doubledayi* is probable. The species here designated as *cyathigerum* is the same as *annexum*. I believe that *annexum* (North American) and *cyathigerum* (European) are identical. *Hageni* and *cyathigerum* are very closely related—much more closely than *calverti* and *cyathigerum*. *Doubledayi* finds its closest allies in *carunculatum* and *civile*

4. In the report of the State Geologist for 1897, p. 404, I have recorded *Enallagma laterale* Morse for Shriner Lake. This is a mistake in determination; the single male is *carunculatum*.

5. The seasonal range of *Enallagma traviatum* is possibly not so short. I have records of it at Winona Lake from June 24 to July 13, 1901. It is much less conspicuous than any other *Enallagma* with which I am acquainted.

6. On and about July 6, 1901, Mr. Kennedy and myself noticed on several occasions the increased activity of *Enallagma pollutum* and *signatum* as twilight came on. In the spatter-dock beds, where, during the mid-day hours only an occasional wandering male would be seen, just before sundown many pairs clung to the broad leaves or flitted in couple far out over the lake.

7. On August 25, 1901, at Cedar Lake, Whitley County, Mr. Kennedy and myself took, in two or three hours' time, 65 specimens of *Ischnura kellicotti* about water-lily beds at the southwestern end of the lake.

8. The distribution of *Herpetogomphus designatus* as now known is such that this species may be looked for in southwestern Indiana. In the key to genera, *Dragonflies of Indiana*, it will run out to *Ophiogomphus*. Professor Needham has pointed out that the two genera, *Ophiogomphus* and *Herpetogomphus*, may be distinguished by the form of the post anal cells. This character is indicated in figs. 2 and 3, pl. I. In the case of *Ophiogomphus* the two branches of the anal vein form a distinct loop. *Ophiogomphus rupinsulensis* was taken, June 23 and 30, 1901, along the Tippecanoe River, near Warsaw.

9. *Dromogomphus spinosus* has been observed during 1901, as follows: Tippecanoe River, June 23 and 30; Chapman Lake, June 30; and Ft. Wayne, along the old canal feeder, July 18. During July the species was taken several times at Winona Lake.

10. *Lanthus albistylus* Selys has been taken in Maine, Pennsylvania and Tennessee; and its occurrence in Indiana is very probable. In the *Dragonflies of Indiana* this species will run out to the genus *Gomphus*. *Lanthus* and *Gomphus* may be separated by the form of the post-anal cells (see figs. 4, 5, 6 and 7, pl. I). In *Lanthus* the portion of the second branch of the anal vein bounding the

first anal cell on its outer side (M) is longer than that portion of the anal vein bounding the outer side of the same cell (S). In *Gomphus* M is always shorter than S, unless a vein between post-anal cells meets S, as in fig. 4. The *Gomphi* occurring in Indiana can be readily separated into three groups on characters of the post-anal cells.

I. Second branch of anal vein not angled where the first cross vein between post-anal cells meets it (at point T); normally two post-anal cells in the first series (fig. 4). (North American and European.)

II. Second branch of anal vein angled at point T; normally one post-anal cell in first series, two in second (fig. 5). (North American.)

III. Second branch of anal vein angled at point T; normally one post-anal cell in first two series, followed by two (fig. 6). (North American.)

Lanthus is similar to this Group III of the genus *Gomphus*. It may be separated by the character indicated above.

The species of *Gomphi* known to occur or possibly occurring in Indiana may be arranged in these three groups, as follows:

I.	II.	III.
brevis.	(?) pallidus.	externus.
viridifrons.	villosipes.	fraternus.
quadricolor.	(?) cornutus.	crassus.
exilis		ventricosus.
sordidus.		vastus.
spicatus.		dilatatus.
graslinellus.		amnicola.
furcifer.		plagiatus.
(?) pallidus.		notatus.
		spiniceps.

Prof. Hine and Mr. Tough have studied *G. cornutus* and *G. pallidus* for me. From their sketches I believe both species will come in Group II, but the material is so scanty I can not be sure of this.

11. *Gomphus viridifrons* Hine. Pl. I, figs. 16 and 17. Described in the *Ohio Naturalist*, Vol. I, No. 4, p. 60, Feb., 1901. The color description is quoted below.

"Length of the abdomen, about 33 mm..; hind wing about 27 mm.; black, face and occiput green; prothorax with anterior margin and three spots, green or yellow; thorax green with spaces at base of wings, lateral suture and six bands before, black; the two middle bands are abbreviated anteriorly and separated by

the mid-dorsal carina, which is very feebly green. Abdomen black, a dorsal band and sides of first two or three segments yellowish; a yellow spot at base of each of segments, four to seven; and sides of 8 and 9, usually yellowish. * * * This is *Gomphus sp.* Williamson, Dragonflies of Indiana, p. 294." This species is most closely related to *abbreviatus*, which species, however, is not known west of the mountains. From *brevis*, another close relative, which has been taken in western Pennsylvania, it may be separated at sight by the green face, the face in *brevis* being sharply marked with black.

12. *Gomphus descriptus* Banks should be dropped from the Indiana hypothetical list. It was recorded from Illinois on an erroneous determination. The species has not been recorded west of the mountains.

13. Mr. Tough, in a recent letter kindly calls my attention to an error in the description of *Gomphus dilatatus*, p. 286, *Dragonflies of Indiana*. Second line from bottom, for *apical* read *basal*. Mr. Tough reports taking two males of this species in Illinois, and one of these has a small but distinct yellow basal spot on the eighth abdominal segment. The few specimens I have seen of *dilatatus* have had eight immaculate above.

14. *Gomphus segregans* Needham is a synonym of *Gomphus spiniceps* Walsh.

15 On June 17, 1901, at a ripple near the Clover Leaf railroad bridge over the Wabash River at Bluffton, I took *Gomphus fraternus*, *G. crassus*, and *Progomphus obscurus*. *P. obscurus* was the most abundant and *G. crassus* the rarest. The next day at the same ripple, at the same time of day, under conditions which to me seemed the same as the day before, I took *G. graslinellus*, *G. crassus* and *P. obscurus*. But *G. fraternus* was not seen, and *G. graslinellus*, not seen on the 17th, was the commonest species of the three on the 18th. Specimens of the four species were all bright and clean, not at all worn. The why, whence and whither of imago *Gomphi* is a puzzle. On both these dates in the crowded willow herbs at the ripple *Argia putrida*, *apicalis*, *tibialis*, *sedula* and *violacea*—the five *Argias* known for the State—were pairing.

16. During the season of 1901 *Progomphus obscurus* was observed at Bluffton, June 17 and 18; Tippecanoe River, near Warsaw, June 23 and 30; Chapman Lake, June 30, where half a dozen exuviae were gathered on the sand beaches near the water's edge; old canal feeder and St. Joseph River near Ft. Wayne, July 19.

17. An exuvia of *Hagenius brevistylus* was collected from a pile in Tippecanoe River, June 23, 1901. On June 30 Mr. Kennedy took an imago along the river, and on the same date several were seen in a second growth brush lot, flying leisurely about—if no insect collector was in striking distance—and frequently alighting on twigs, stumps or an old rail fence.

18 During the summer of 1901 *Boyeria vinosa* was not rare in the low woods about the Biological Station at Winona Lake. Students collected a large number of nymphs of all sizes at Turkey Lake, July 19, 1901.

19. A single exuvia of *Basiaeschna janata* was found along the Tippecanoe River near Warsaw, June 23, 1901, identified by Professor Needham.

20. On August 24 and 25, 1901, Mr. Kennedy and myself collected several males of *Aeschna clepsydra* at Shriner Lake, Whitley County. This makes the Shriner-Round Lake list number 47 species. As observed on these two days, *clepsydra*, as his brighter color pattern would indicate, is a more dashing fellow than his common congener *constricta*.

21. *Macromia illinoiensis* Walsh. Wabash River, Bluffton, June 20, 1901; Tippecanoe River, near Warsaw, June 23, 1901; old canal feeder and St. Joseph River, near Ft. Wayne, July 19 and August 11, 1901. *Macromia taeniolata* Rambur. Old canal feeder and St. Joseph River, near Ft. Wayne, July 19 and August 11, 1901; associated with *illinoiensis*, *taeniolata* being the most numerous. This large dragonfly, floating idly or cutting through the air without apparent effort, always flashing the sunlight like darts from glimmering wings and metallic body, can not fail to draw the interest and admiration of any idle observer who may wander along its haunts. Its alertness usually brings dismay to the collector who has waited patiently in waist-deep mud and water for its coming, and whose deep and fervent reproaches follow the beautiful form as it sails away, first tree-top high, then skimming the water with its strong front wings, in pure derision of the impotent wretch who plotted so clumsily against its life.

22. During the whole of July, 1901, and possibly later, *Epicordulia princeps* was on the wing along the reed-grown shores of Winona Lake. This species spends more hours per day on the wing than any other species in Indiana. In the gray twilight, before sunrise, while the black bass were noisily gathering their breakfasts in the shallow water, as we sat in the boat casting to right and left with an indigestible, hook-enshrouded minnow, *princeps*, misty and indistinct, floated by. After sunset, when we went to the shore with the shotgun to snapshot at bats, there he was again, out over the water, hurrying along in the gathering dusk as though his day were not yet completed.

23. On September 3, 1901, at an old gravel pit near Bluffton, I observed *Sympetrum vicinum* ovipositing. The male held the female by the head as they hovered a minute in front of a curtain of algae, formed by a mass of the plant clinging to the edge of an old plank as the water had become lower in the pit. This curtain was about nine inches high, the lower edge of it trailing in the water. The dragonflies moved swiftly forward and the abdomen of the female

was tapped quickly against the curtain. At once they moved backward and downward, and the female struck the water with her abdomen. Then they rose again, hovered a moment a few inches in front of the curtain, and repeated the performance. After some time they separated and alighted among some cat-tails growing near. Oviposition was not interrupted by copulation. Part of this curtain of algae was collected. Portions of it were literally piled up with the dragonflies' eggs. Doubtless some of the eggs were washed from the abdomen into the water, but the majority were placed on the algae. Eggs had been placed at the top of the curtain, but this had become thoroughly dry. Females, which I saw ovipositing were placing the eggs two or three inches above the water where the curtain was very damp. The hatching of the egg, and possibly the first moult of the nymph, takes place on this curtain.

24. Though the subject of Odonate copulation has been considered by many authors with "presque toujours une description detailée et souvent poetique," I have been unable to find any statement concerning the filling of the seminal vesicle of the male dragonfly, other than that this takes place before copulation. In the case of *Calopteryx*, *Argia* and *Enallagma*, where I have been able to make positive observations, the male fills the seminal vesicle at once after he has captured the female. It seems probable that during the wild flight of mating *Aeschnas* and some of the gomphines (I have noticed especially *Dromogomphus spoliatus*) the seminal vesicle is being filled, and, this accomplished, the pair come to rest in tree-top, on the ground, or where not, and copulation takes place. The Anisoptera, which I have observed, do not copulate while flying, if they are undisturbed.

EXPLANATION OF PLATE.

1. *Argia translata* Hagen. Ohio Pyle, Pa., September 8, 1901, J. L. Graf. Lateral view of ♂ abdominal appendages.
2. *Herpetogomphus designatus* Hagen. Portion of right wing; *t*, triangle; *i*, internal triangle; *a*, anal vein (or postcosta); b, first branch of anal vein; c, second branch of anal vein; p, post-anal cells (middle post costal space).
3. *Ophiogomphus rupinsulensis* Walsh. Portion of right wing. Lettering same as for fig. 2.
4. *Gomphus spicatus* Hagen. Portion of right wing. Lettering same as for fig. 2.
5. *Gomphus villosipes* Selys. Portion of right wing. Lettering same as for fig. 2.
6. *Gomphus scudderi* Selys. Portion of right wing. Lettering same as for fig. 2.
7. *Lanthus albistylus* Selys. Portion of right wing. Lettering same as for fig. 2.

8 and 9. *Enallagma doubledayi* Selys. Provincetown, Mass., August 4, 1899, J. E. Benedict. Lateral and dorsal views of ♂ abdominal appendages.

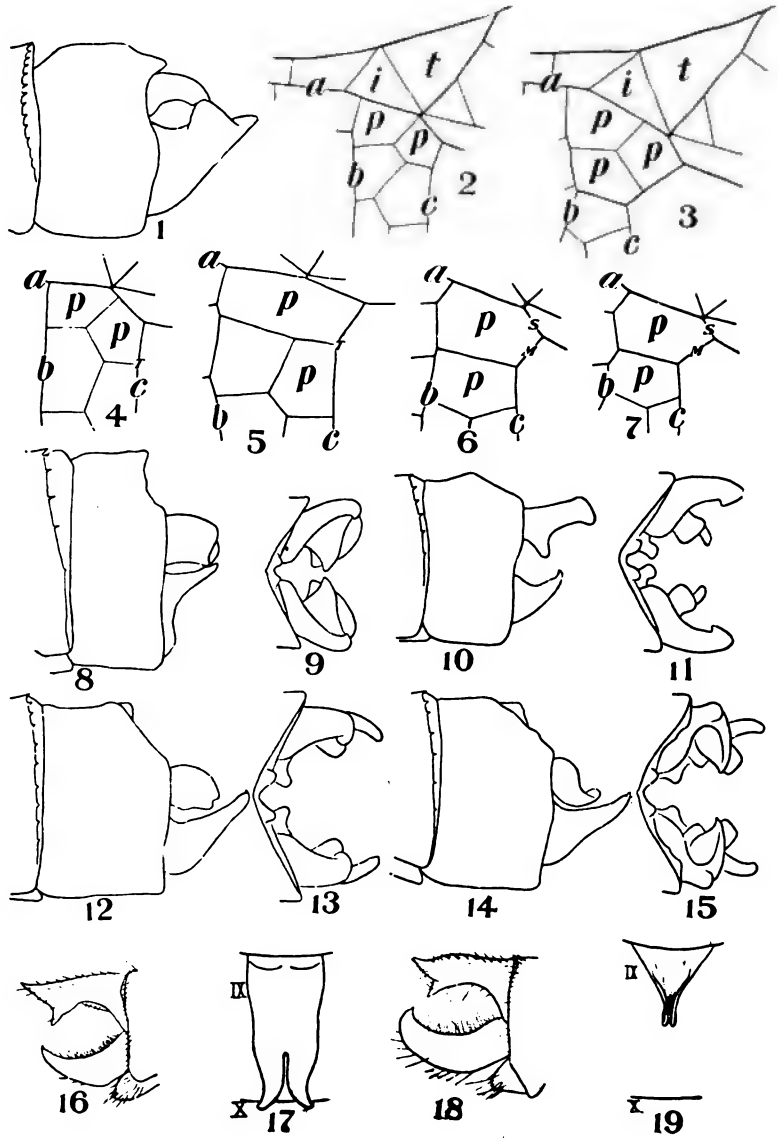
10 and 11. *Enallagma aspersum* Hagen. Conneaut Lake, Pa., August 18, 1899, D. A. Atkinson. Lateral and dorsal views of ♂ abdominal appendages.

12 and 13. *Enallagma calverti* Morse. Sheep Creek, Wyoming, August 6, 1899, E. B. Williamson. Lateral and dorsal views of ♂ abdominal appendages.

14 and 15. *Enallagma cyathigerum* Charpentier. Sheep Creek, Wyoming, August 6, 1899, E. B. Williamson. Lateral and dorsal views of ♂ abdominal appendages.

16. *Gomphus viridifrons* Hine. Ohio Pyle, Pa., June 25, 1900, E. B. Williamson. Lateral view of ♂ abdominal appendages.
17. *Gomphus viridifrons* Hine. Ohio Pyle, Pa., June, 1900, E. B. Williamson. Vulvar lamina.
18. *Gomphus brevis* Selys. Ohio Pyle, Pa., June 24, 1900, E. B. Williamson. Lateral view of ♂ abdominal appendages.
19. *Gomphus brevis* Selys. Ohio Pyle, Pa., June 28, 1900, E. B. Williamson. Vulvar lamina.

PLATE I.



C. Flora of Eagle Lake and Vicinity.

H. Walton Clark.

The work embodied in the following report was accomplished by the writer, assisted by Mr. Charles M. Ek, during the summers of 1899 and 1900, under the auspices of the Indiana University Biological Station. The purpose of the work is to present a study of Eagle Lake as a unit of environment as regards plant life, and the special line of investigation was that of the various plant aggregates of the lake, including their relations to each other and to that body of water. Many thanks are due to Dr. C. H. Eigenmann, Director of the Station, and to Dr. Mottier, Head of Department of Botany of the the Station, for assistance in suggesting and mapping out lines of work.

As regards the plan of the work, it will be helpful to the reader to bear in mind that the survey of the area studied was made in a series of concentric rings, beginning at the northeast corner of the region described, that is, at the laboratories, and starting southward. All descriptions have this beginning and sequence, and the sides of the lake are described in the following order: (1) east side, (2) south side, (3) west side, (4) north side.

Eagle Lake is one of the many small lakes of northern Indiana which occupy depressions in the surface of the glacial drift. It is somewhat irregular in outline, and consists of a large main body, a somewhat narrow neck or channel, and a large bay at the west end. According to Mr. Large, who made a survey of the lake several years ago (Proceedings Ind. Acad. Sci., 1896), the area of the lake is about 0.897 square mile.

Before entering into a detailed description of the lake and its flora, however, it may be well to consider briefly the surrounding country. This description of the region surrounding the lake is not intended to be exhaustive; it is simply presented as a sort of frame for the picture of the lake itself. The whole region from the lake shore to and including characteristic portions of the high ground beyond the limits of the lake plain, moreover, not only represents a sort of unit area in itself, but at the same time includes an interesting variety of conditions and furnishes interesting bits of well marked biological areas that are to be found on a large scale elsewhere, but which here in their limited size offer very favorable opportunities for study.

Eagle Lake and its plain are nearly surrounded by a ratner abrupt terrace of yellow sand, which rises at varying distances from the lake

shore and beyond which extends the undulating upland, forming the characteristic topography of the region in general. In only three rather narrow points does the terrace approach very near to the water's edge. These places are (1) along the northern part of the lake, near the northern end of the Assembly grounds, (2) at the place known locally as Yarnelle's landing, or Yarnelle's point, and (3) near the outlet. At all other places it recedes from the lake, leaving a large, level, lake plain. The rampart of hills, or terrace, is cut through in three places: (1) Cherry Creek valley. (2) the valley of Clear Creek, and (3) at the outlet. In the direction of Warsaw there is a long stretch of low ground, the exact natural limits of which it is impossible to define on account of many artificial changes, but which contains Market-street pond, an interesting body of water, and extends farther on toward the lakes on the other side of Warsaw, such as Pike Lake, Center Lake and others.

Along the southeast and south shore is a high, narrow ice ridge between the lake and the lake plain. The ice ridge is present elsewhere also, but is nowhere else so plainly marked. Fig. 1 shows a bit of old tolerably well marked ice ridge in this region.

In the discussion the regions about and including the lake will be noted in the following order: (1) The terrace and upland, along with the gullies through them. (2) The lowland between the terrace and the lake, consisting of lake plain and lowland forest. (3) The lake shore and belt of shore plants. (4) The ponds and bayous belonging to the lake plain. (5) The belt of marsh plants (plants with emersed leaves), and of short-stemmed aquatics. (6) The belt of long-stemmed aquatics. In the general discussion, simply typical species will be mentioned. The lake plants proper will be discussed more thoroughly later.

The terrace is composed of a yellow sand with an admixture of some clay. The slope from the lake plain is occasionally gradual; always, however, there is finally a rather steep and bluffy ascent. At Yarnelle's point there is no gradual slope at all, but the bank rises sheer from the water's edge.

THE UPLAND.—In the state of nature the upland is covered with a forest of such trees as the various oaks and hickories, some walnuts, a few tulip trees, wild cherry, ash and elm. In some cases there is no undergrowth of shrubs, and very little grass or herbs, as the forest floor is covered with a thick carpet of dried leaves. At other places, especially near the sides of gullies, there is an undergrowth of such shrubs as prickly

Fig. 1.

ash, raspberry and blackberry, some hopiree (*Ptelea*) and witch hazel, while the forest floor is covered with a carpet of common bladder fern, *Cystopteris fragilis*, some maiden-hair fern (not very common), Indian turnips, wood rush, various galiums, pinks, may-apples, hawkweeds, wood sunflowers, tick trefoils, and so on. *Aruchia* is abundant in some places. In other places are a few scattered patches of *Sabbatia angularis*, frostweed, pinweed and *Hepatica hepatica*, the round-lobed liver leaf. This is the predominant species of the genus here; in fact, the only species the writer has seen at all, while in other parts of the State, except in Marshall County, the only species the writer has seen was *H. acuta*. In a hasty trip to Chapman's Lake, not far from Eagle Lake, plenty of *Hepatica acuta* was seen and no *H. hepatica*. (At Chapman's Lake, too, *Impatatiens pallida* was the only species seen. At Eagle Lake I have seen only *I. fulva*.)

Syndesmon thalictroides, which is usually regarded an early spring bloomer, flowers occasionally in late summer in various forests near the lake. During the summer of 1899 a specimen was found in the woods south of Cherry Creek, about one-half mile from the lake, in flower in August. In 1900 a plant was found in full bloom June 29, over near the Pennsylvania railroad, and another on July 30, up Clear Creek ravine.

Toward the foot of some of the hills, and in rather open spaces, is found an abundance of such plants as the black huckleberry (*Gaylussacia resinosa*), mullein foxglove, downy false foxglove, wild flax, frostweed, and in some places *Frasera*. Here, too, is an abundance of dense tufts of various mosses, while a small cup lichen, *Cladonia*, covers the earth with a continuous gray mantle. Toward the outer edge of the forest and at the foot of the hills is a sparse growth of wild oat grass and *Fimbristylis*.

The heavy forest southeast of the lake contains about the same species of trees as those mentioned above as characteristic of the hill forest. Here is a large number of introduced plants, as motherwort, burdock, and sweet briar rose. The forest near Yarnelle's point contains a basin where pin oak is almost the only species, while in the forest near the outlet there is coral root in considerable abundance. There is an abundance of fungi in all the forests, of Myxomycetes, Boleti and various Agarics.

In certain places the forests have been removed from the hills, where it has been left to grow up again without apparently having ever been cultivated much; we have a growth peculiar to such places everywhere. In one such region sassafras, not frequently to be met with in the native

forest, has taken the place and grows so thickly as to shade out all undergrowth except a few spindly, discouraged-looking plants of red sorrel, *Rumex acetosella*. The lower leaves of this copse of sassafras took on beautiful autumnal coloration quite early in 1900. It was quite noticeable toward the end of July. Other parts of this once cleared place are covered with a thick sod of Kentucky blue grass.

There is also in the region just described (east of the lake) a sparse growth of scrubby oaks with clumps of raspberry and blackberry and wild grapes here and there.

The Russian mulberry has established itself here and forms an abundant sprinkling through the copse. The trees have in all probability sprung from seed scattered by birds. A peculiarity of this place is the tendency of plants of one species to form continuous patches to the exclusion of almost everything else. The sassafras has been cited as an example of this. One finds here and there a large bright green spot where dewberry vines have crowded out everything else. In other spots large patches of common five-finger (*Potentilla canadense*), in others *Steironema ciliatum*, and in others of prostrate tick trefoil cover the ground exclusively.

Where the ground has been wholly cleared, and cultivated, and then abandoned, we have, besides the ever present ragweed and *Chenopodium*, such rosette plants as mullein, pasture thistle, and canada thistle. Pepper grass is abundant, shepherd's purse scarce. There is also an abundance of such mat plants as purslane, carpetweed, and spreading spurges. Species of *Eragrostis* spread out in the form of mats. Crabgrass is abundant, and where the ground is cultivated, one of the most persistent and annoying weeds. *Euphorbia corrolata* is particularly abundant and conspicuous.

The gullies and immediately adjacent forests have a flora of their own somewhat different from the rest. The gully of Cherry Creek is a broad, level, swampy tract of country, covered with willows, sedges, skunk cabbages and various other marsh plants. It has a mucky soil, and resembles an extension of the lake plain.

Along the sides of this gully is considerable underbrush in the forest. There are plenty of such small trees as juneberry, flowering dogwood, ironwood, water-beech and haws, and such shrubs as hop-trees (*Ptelea*), witch hazel, bladdernut, and so on. Far up the gully is a specimen of the laurel-leaved oak, *Quercus imbricaria*, and one of alternate-leaved dogwood, neither of which are particularly common in the region. At the foot

of the hills are a few ferns, lady-fern, maiden-hair and brittle bladder fern (*C. fragilis*). In general, however, the delicate wood ferns are not abundant in this region. *Mitella diphylla* fringes the slope of the hills here and there. Both in this gully and at places in the lake plain, as the southern end of the Assembly grounds, are soggy hills covered with a growth of sedges, shrubby five-finger, grass of parnassus, and so on. Numerous springs issue from these hills. In the bottom of the gully, and near the creek itself, is an abundance of swampy ground, with *Sagittarias* and other marsh plants. Here is an abundance of the liverwort, *Conocephalus*.

One dry hillside along this gully is completely covered with houndstongue. The hillsides from which springs issue bear in places large patches of horse-mint (*Monarda fistulosa*) and are made purple in August by masses of iron-weed in bloom.

The upper part of the gully of Clear Creek is different both in appearance and flora from that of Cherry Creek. Here the creek cuts its way through hills of sand and gravel. The bottom of the tolerably wide gully is mostly sandy soil, and the creek bottom is solid and often contains sandbars and gravel-banks. The different slopes have a somewhat different flora. There are a few large basswood trees, and some beech and a few box-elder on the east side. On the slope on this side are found rock cress, *Blephilia*, nettles, beech-drops, and so on. On the west side of the gully were found spice bushes, *Celastrus scandens*, or climbing bitter-sweet, hedge hyssop, tall scouring rushes, blood-root, celandine poppies, remains of trillium, wood anemones, dutchman's breeches, and the like.

The sides of the outlet, where there is a broad marshy region without any pronounced gully, showed no plants different from those common to the region, except there was an especial abundance of the reindeer lichen, *Cladonia rangiferina*. There is here a broad, densely overgrown, swampy tract, full of willows.

At different places between the sand hills and the lake are the *low ground forests*, the bottoms of which seem to be slightly higher than the surface of the lake plain itself. One of these forests is to be found in the vicinity of the laboratories and another down along Clear Creek. This forest differs considerably from the high-ground forest in both soil and vegetation. The soil is a rich, black, sandy loam. The trees are burr oak, ash, aspen, willow, elm, plum, and so on. At the junction between the low-ground and high-ground forests we have at one place, near Chicago

Hill, a clump of red-bud trees. At another, on the border line between the upland and lowland forest, the ground is thickly covered with ground ivy, *Nepeta gleichoma*.

Here in the low-ground forest we have, especially in the first forest mentioned (that near the laboratories), a dense undergrowth of hazel-nut, prickly ash, hop tree and many other shrubs, so that the wood was somewhat difficult to pass through. The forest floor is also thickly covered with a quite dense growth of vines and tall weeds of numerous species, among which may be mentioned virgin's bower (*Clematis virginiana*), grape, hop, spotted touch-me-not, false nettle, American bell flower, great blue lobelia and cardinal flower, rice cut-grass, and many other such plants.

The low-ground forest in the vicinity of the laboratories was much modified during the summer of 1900, as a good deal of the underbrush was removed. In all cases it goes entirely down to the fringe of willows which grows at the edge of the lake.

The second low-ground forest, at the southern or west of southern side of the lake, not far from the region of Clear Creek mouth, consists of nearly the same sort of trees as the other, but the ground is rather more marshy, black and level, and the vegetation of the forest floor is of a somewhat different sort. There are more soft maples and large willows here, and lizard's tail is a characteristic plant. A small part of the shore is sandy here, and there is, between the lake shore and the low ground, back from the lake, a high, narrow ice ridge, four or five feet wide and breast high, and quite steep on each side. There are tolerable good ice ridges in other places, as south of Chicago Hill pier a little way, shown in Figure 2 (Fig. 2 shows lake plain on the left with willows on the ice ridge on the right), and over by Yarnelle's point, but these are not nearly so well marked.

The greater part of the country between the lake and the hills is a flat, level, meadow-like tract, forming the *Lake plain*. The soil of this plain is generally of a black or brown muck, with plenty of marl in places. Ditches dug through it reveal an abundance of gasteropod shells, many of them yet entire but very fragile, and many of them broken. These attest the former existence of the lake over the lake plain.

Traditions of old settlers refer to a time when the lake shore came up, in places at least, to the foot of the hills. One such tradition refers to the lake reaching the base of the hill known as Hamilton Mound, and the

date assigned is about 1836. It is not reported whether this was simply the result of a temporary flood or a constant condition. The area of the surface is subject to quite marked variation at present, possibly more so than before the removal of much of the surrounding forest. The Government Survey shore line of 1834 lies at places considerably outside present maps of the lake. Mr. Large expresses his opinion that it perhaps marked the limit of the swampy ground.

In appearance and vegetation the various parts of the lake plain differ considerably from each other. In some places the soil is a reddish or brownish muck, in other places it is a blackish soil. In some parts it is a

Fig. 2.

sedgy, ferny meadow, in others it is covered with a dense growth of bushes, as clumps of willow, *Cephalanthus* and *Cornus*. There seem to be indications, however, that it was once nearly alike in vegetation, and that the sedgy, ferny meadow has been cleared off by artificial means. One indication of this is that we have wholly different regions on different sides of fences, one side of the fence being bushy, and the other covered with sedges, grasses and ferns only. In one place where there was such a level meadow, a few dead willow sprouts were noticed. Examination revealed that they were charred about the roots and had probably been killed by

fire, which had passed through and left the ground rough and tussocky. Between this meadow just described and the lake, near the lake shore, were plenty of low bushes, which had probably been saved by the proximity of the lake and possible resulting saturation of the ground, or more probably by the amount of sand in the low ice ridge upon which they grew. A few characteristic portions of the lake plain will be described in order:

(1) At the Assembly grounds, where the lake plain was once quite broad, it has been modified by filling in, and by the construction of base ball grounds and race track. This portion is now a level field overgrown with grass.

(2) The portion of the lake plain bordering on the southern end of the Assembly grounds was once brushy like the portion next to be described now is, but the brush has been cleared off. At present it is a level tract, covered thickly with sedges and ferns. Toward midsummer it is made purple in patches by the blossoms of loosestrife, *Lythrum alatum*. Later in the year there is a zone of blue about the height of one's head from the many blossoms of tall blue vervain, while later still the ground is yellow in places with blossoms of the cone-flower or black-eyed susan, which grows in great abundance here, and blossoms quite late in the season.

Farther on down, near the Biological Station, the lake plain is more in its natural condition. Here, at the foot of the hills, is a belt of sensitive fern extending for a good way along the edge of the plain. The whole plain is pretty densely covered with low clumps of *Cornus*, willows, Carolina rose, and button-bush. An examination of this region shows three distinct formations of vegetation. Upon a casual glance one sees very little but bushes. A close examination, lower down toward the ground, will show a thickish growth of tall sedges and a few coarse grasses, while an examination still nearer the surface of the ground will reveal a growth of slender prairie fern. These formations are shown to particularly good advantage where artificial agencies have been at work. Where the bushes only are removed, one sees for the most part simply a level stretch of tall, narrow-leaved sedge, with a few stalks of tall grass here and there. Where the grass has been mown one sees an unbroken patch of fern.

In the vicinity of the laboratories a low-ground forest, already described, comes down entirely to the water's edge. South of this is another stretch of lake plain. This plain is mostly devoid of bushes, except a narrow fringe along on the low ice ridge. It is covered with sedges, tall grasses and an under-formation of marsh fern. The distribution of plants

in this region is somewhat patchy in places. There are several areas covered with the royal fern, *Osmunda regalis*, at the outer edge, near the hills. This fern grows so thickly here that at certain times the ripened sporangia give the whole landscape a brownish cast. Toward the lake is a pond of considerable size fringed with cat-tails and a whitish sedge, along with *Eleocharis* and *Sagittaria*. Near the lake shore, as has been said, is a fringe of willows. In this portion of the plain, during the month of August, the wand-like stems of blazing star, *Lacinaria spicata*, with long spikes of violet purple flowers, rise here and there and give a peculiar effect.

The portion of the lake plain south of the lake is continuous with that just mentioned and extends to Clear Creek. Along its outer margins it is much like the portion just described--a sedgy, flat stretch of country. To this during the late summer an abundance of swamp milk-weed and joe pye weed tint the whole landscape a light purple. Near the lake is a large pond or marsh where grows in one place great patches of *Sagittaria*. Here are the most extensive patches of bulrush, cat-tail, *Sparganium* and *Calamus* in the vicinity. Beside growing by themselves in places, these plants also grow together in other spots, forming a mixed flora. The soil is more than saturated with water, and is very miry. There are not many willows here, but just a little distance west, near Clear Creek, the large marsh extends back a long distance, and consists of an almost impenetrable willow thicket. Back of this willow thicket is a low-ground forest, already mentioned. At the extreme west end of this marsh it becomes more open and prairie-like, and has the appearance of having been burned over. Among the tall sedges of this place is an abundance of such plants as prairie fern, prairie dock and a tick trefoil (*Meibomia canadense*), very showy when in bloom. Some of the ground is mossy. One large tamarack with several smaller ones, probably its seedlings, are growing here isolated from others of the kind. The ground is not like that generally found in tamarack swamps.

At the termination of this marsh, a hill, part of it under cultivation and part of it upland forest, comes down near to the lake. From this place the hill and high-ground forest extend along the lake shore to some distance beyond Yarnelle's point, and for a space the lake plain and low ground wholly disappear.

Beyond Yarnelle's landing, and near the neck of the lake, the lake plain begins again and broadens considerably. Part of the plain has been

cleared and pastured and mown so that little is left but the sedges. Part of it is covered densely with willows. It is not different in appearance from other portions of the lake plain, and is different in vegetation only in that in the wet portion adjacent to the lake two *Utricularias* are found among the sedges, one, *U. vulgaris* sparsely, and probably left by the lake as it retreated after a flood, and the other, *U. intermedia*, forming a dense and continuous mat over the ground. Here, too, is a large cat-tail and bur-reed marsh, and the bottom of the ground among these plants is thickly covered with moss, a long, bright green species. Wild senna is abundant in this place. The open plain continues until near the outlet, where it has never been cleared, and consists of a dense willow thicket. The plain on the western side of the lake is cleared, and at one place extends through a narrow neck between the hills for a considerable distance from the lake.

The lake plain along the northern shore is so much like that of the other part that no detailed description need be given, except to say that that portion along the neck of the lake, that is, the western end, is still a willow thicket, while the remainder is cleared. In the direction of Warsaw, along the middle part of the north shore of the lake, the hills make a large loop, so that the lake plain spreads out into a large round bay, with a narrow neck or channel. Here is one large and many small tamarack trees and many alders. The ground, however, is tolerably dry and there is no marsh in this region. One bunch of *Sphagnum* was found growing high and dry at the foot of the hills in the sandy ground, forming a tussock around the base of a tree. The plain narrows as one goes eastward until the hills nearly reach the lake near the railroad station at Winona.

From Eagle Lake, toward Warsaw, extends an interesting stretch of level ground. The surface is higher than that of the plain, but it is swampy and mucky. Part of this was once an old tamarack marsh; and, although no tamarack trees remain, it still abounds in *Sphagnum*, choke berries, chain fern, hispid dewberries and huckleberries. It has probably once been the home of many of those interesting plants generally found in tamarack marshes—pitcher plants, orchids of various species, cranberries, and perhaps droseras.

At this place the railroad intersecting the region brings in its interesting accompaniment of introduced plants. Among these are *Lupinus perennis*, squirrel-tail grass, *Salsola kali*, and so on.

Along the lake shore there is in many places a narrow fringe of willows and dogwoods. These probably once formed a continuous stretch, but have been removed by artificial means. Just edging the lake, too, was found, during the summer of 1899, an abundance of creeping *Sclaginella*, but it was not nearly so abundant in 1900.

PONDS.—Just as the lake occupies a large hollow in the surface of the drift, so are lesser hollows in the surface of the lake plain, and in the region surrounding the lake, occupied by *ponds*. In some of the shallower ponds, and those remote from the lake, the supply of water is temporary and they are dry basins during the drier parts of the year. The ponds are exceedingly varied in appearance and flora, and are interesting objects to study. They are really lakes in miniature, and may represent future stages of the lake itself. Lack of space, however, will prevent the discussion of this interesting feature of the region, except to say that their quiet waters contain in abundance many interesting aquatic forms which are not to be found in the lake, or which occur there only in limited quantity. Among these plants are the various duckweeds, *Lemna minor*, *L. trisulca*, *Spirodella polyrhiza*, *Wolffia columbiana* and *W. braziliensis*, which are to be found in the ponds and lagoons on the eastern side of the lake. Other ponds contain an abundance of liverwort, two species, *Ricciocarpus natans* and *Riccia fluitans*, being abundantly represented. Some of the ponds containing foul water have *Utricularia vulgaris* in abundance. Here the bladders are black and full of dark, solid dirt, and the plants blossom profusely. This plant is found only scantily in the lake itself, and in this situation the bladders are empty and more or less transparent. The whole plant is bright green and I have not seen it in blossom at all. One of the ponds (Market street) contained *Brasenia* in abundance, and it blossoms profusely. A small patch was found in the southwestern part of Eagle Lake, but I have never seen it in bloom there. One of the ponds east of the lake contained large balls of nostoc in great abundance.

THE LAKE PROPER.—Preparatory to the task of mapping the various plant aggregates of the lake, it was found necessary to measure along the shore line, and so become acquainted with the relative distance of various objects. This work was done quite carefully and lengthy notes taken concerning the nature of the shore. Stations were established and full descriptions written of neighboring objects, so as to make their recognition possible. This was the most laborious and tedious part of the work, and not particularly fruitful of direct results, for of the great mass of

notes taken the greater number would be tedious and uninstructive to the reader. The value of this work was evident, however, during every succeeding stage of the work; for during all the subsequent observations of the lake, every detail of the shore was familiar as nothing else could have made it, and objects could be oriented at a glance from any position in the lake.

Of the many things that might be said in detail concerning the physiography of the lake only a few of the most important and striking, as character of soil along shore, etc., can be noted.

SOIL OF SHORE.—Various parts of the shore, as along the Assembly grounds, at the Biological Station, and south of Chicago Hill pier, are sandy beach. This sand is not like that of the sand hills; it is a solid, whitish sand, with small banks or streaks of quite reddish sand here and there. Other parts of the shore are of a tough, blackish or brownish muck; the greater portion of the shore is of this nature. The shore about Yarnelle's point is rather coarse gravel.

Some parts of the shore are suffering wave erosion. Particular examples of this are the region just south of the mouth of Cherry Creek, and again at the cape just beyond the neck of the lake, and on the southern side. At these places the lake has encroached a good deal on the land in spite of the protection afforded by the roots of bushes, etc. Trees and bushes are undermined and fall over, and there are stumps in the lake bottom for some way out. At other places, as at the south end of the lake and along parts of the north end, the treeless, mucky shore is being worn away. Here the waves act as a "horizontal saw" (to use Le Conte's illustration), leaving a solid, mucky platform in the bottom and a steep, almost vertical step off at the water's edge from the level plain to the bottom. The waves often cut between tussocks of grass and leave minute fiords. At other places the sod or turf is undermined, and moves up and down with the waves. The muck is in places very tough and resisting. Large chunks of the fibrous soil are torn loose from the shore or bottom and rolled by the waves into a peculiar rounded form, much like a rounded rock in shape, and yet not torn apart. The work of erosion along these mucky stretches of shore is hastened and assisted very materially by holes, presumably water-dog burrows, which honeycomb the soil and render it susceptible of being broken up into pieces.

Elsewhere, especially between the patches of *Scirpus lacustris* to be described later, sedimentation is going on quite rapidly, and banks of soft,

black mud are in the progress of formation. The waves throw up the mud in the form of loops and bands, and so form small irregularities in the coast line. An examination of the mud thrown up or built up in these situations shows it to be composed of small pieces of *Scirpus* in various stages of decay. Thus the *Scirpus* furnishes a large amount of material for the building up of new shores. Besides the comminuted and decayed *Scirpus* there are occasional banks of broken *Scirpus* stems, not yet decayed nor much broken up, piled like windrows up beyond the summer water line. These banks are probably piled up during the high water of spring or shoved up by the ice. Upon the soft, black mud banks mentioned above, there springs a dense growth of annual weeds which forms the advance guard of land vegetation in these regions.

It may be that the lake plain has for its foundation decayed *Scirpus* stems, to which is added turf from the sedges that today so thickly clothe its surface.

As has been said, long stretches of shore are made up of a firm, whitish sand. Such stretches are to be found along the Assembly grounds, north of Chicago Hill pier, and in the vicinity of the mouth of Clear Creek. This sand is often found floating in films on the surface of the water near shore. At the mouths of the creeks, banks or deltas of white sand are built up and these project above the surface of the water when the lake is low, and form islands. At other places it can not be said definitely that either erosion or sedimentation is taking place. Gently lapping waves will pile up a narrow ridge of sand just at the edge of the water, but high, strong waves will wash them down again. During active wave motion the advance of the waves will move particles of sand shoreward, while the back flow will move them back about the same distance.

Frequently on the sandy banks, perhaps everywhere in such places where not interfered with, the three-cornered rush *Scirpus americanus*, grows out and forms the advance guard of vegetation.

THE FLORA OF THE LAKE SHORE is not essentially different in species from that of the shallow ponds adjacent to the lake, especially the large pond on the southern shore. The only difference is that the plants in that pond (bulrush, cat-tail, spatterdock, pickerel-weed and arrowhead) form large patches, as they have here a broad region of shallow water and congenial soil. Along the lake shore the plants, all except the bulrush, form comparatively narrow belts. Most of the bulrushes (*Scirpus lacustris*) in the ponds outside of the lake are light in color and soft in texture (there

are only a few found of the dark green firm form), while the reverse is true of the bulrushes in the lake.

THE FLORA OF THE LAKE PROPER now comes up for consideration. In the beginning it may be well to state that many of the plants growing in the neighborhood of the shore exhibit decided variations in general appearance. They have two extreme forms, one found growing in shallow water and the other in deep water. Among such plants may be mentioned the following:

(1) *Scirpus lacustris* (light green, apparently glaucescent — easily crushed- form already noted) grows in rich muck in shallow water. This appears to continue in blossom longer than the other, and but one patch is found in the lake proper, though it is abundant in the ponds. The dark-green, firm form, growing in the marl and in deeper water, generally has the umbel more contracted. At a few places these forms seem to intergrade, although there is no gradual shading-off at the place in the lake where they grow side by side.

(2) *Nymphaea advena*, or spatterdock, exhibits a variation in habit really very slight but quite conspicuous, and readily noticed by the most superficial observer. In rich soil and shallow water it is stout and erect, the large petioles holding the leaves high out of the water. In deep water all, or nearly all, the leaves float, and the petioles are lax.

(3) White water lily- the same general change, only more marked. The shallow water form has stout petioles, holding the leaves far above the surface of the water and at an angle, and the leaves show a radical ribbing or faint fluting, not coincident with the veins, but in direction like that of a palm-leaf fan - deep water form, with slender, weak, often coiled petioles and leaves floating on the surface of the water. On sandy bottom the plant is much smaller in leaf and flower, giving the form (Var. *minor* Simms).

(4) Water plantain, leaves exceedingly variable in shape, those under water resembling eelgrass; those floating are much like leaves of some of the *Potamogetons*, while the aerial leaves resemble the ordinary plantain.

The following brief synopsis will suffice to give a general idea of the centripetal sequence of the various plants of the lake. (1) On shore, out of water: *Scirpus americanus*, *Sagittarias*, *Eleocharis acicularis* and cattails. Here, too, may be reckoned *Polygonium amphibium*, with its roots on shore and its prostrate stem floating. It strikingly resembles a *Potamogeton*. (2) On shore and extending away into the water; *Scirpus*

lacustris, Potamogeton fluitans, Nymphaea advena. (3) Confined to shallow water: *Pontederia cordata, Naias flexilis, Nitella* (a small moniliform species), *Eleocharis interstincta, Eleocharis palustris, E. mutata, Cladium mariscoides, Vallisneria spiralis* and *Potamogeton natans.* (4) Deep-water plants: *Ceratophyllum, Myriophyllum, Potamogeton lucens, P. amplifolius* and *P. pectinatus.* Beyond this last group belongs mostly the floating confervoid algae of the lake.

A consideration of the habits of the plants just mentioned will show at once how their forms correspond to their position. Each group mentioned have certain common characteristics, and may be placed in the same ecological group. (1) The shore plants already mentioned generally have stiff, stout petioles and stiff, generally rather thick, leaves. (In the *Scirpi* and *Eleochari* the culms function as leaves.) They all have large air tubes leading to the roots. This applies to all the lake-dwelling species.

Growing near the shore in places are the aquatics with short stems and the plant wholly submersed. *Naias* is a good type. They form a band in the center of a group which forms a wider belt, the emersed leaved lake plants.

These *lake plants with emersed leaves* extend from the shore out to where the water is about 6½ feet deep. Among these are reckoned the *Scirpi* and *Eleochari* (with the explanation above). These plants form the broadest belt in the lake, and one reason for the breadth of their distribution is to be found in the variability of the species which compose it, as has been dwelt upon somewhat fully above. This belt may, on this account, be divided into two strips; one including the shallow water forms and the other the deep water forms. *Castalia* and *Nymphaea*, which belong here, grow out to a depth of about five feet eight inches. *Scirpus lacustris* grows out farther, that is, to a depth of 6½ feet, and it here projects up out of the water about 5 feet, making the total length of some of the longest culms 11½ feet. Where Scirpus grows out into deep water it seems to exhaust itself in the effort to reach light and air, and so they are generally few-fruited or wholly sterile, with deadish brown tips. They progress out into the lake by means of rhizomes, and at the outer edges of the belt one can frequently note their arrangement in straight lines, corresponding to the position of the root stock.

The Aquatics with Submersed Leaves.—It is difficult to fix the exact limits of these plants with certainty, especially so that they could be represented on a map, for they do not form visible patches at the surface. It is convenient, as said above, to divide them into two groups—the short-

stemmed aquatics—for length of stem seems to be the chief factor in determining the habitat. It should be borne in mind, however, that the long-stemmed are quite variable in length, depending on depth in which they grow. In general the influences which determine the habitat of wholly submersed aquatics, aside from the kind of soil at the bottom, is the amount of light (and probably dissolved gases) available. The amount of light and dissolved gases is determined by the nearness to the surface. The former is also determined by the clearness of the water; and in case the clearness of the water is disturbed by organisms characterized by holophytic nutrition, the amount of gaseous plant food, as well as the light, would be decreased with the increase of amount of suspended organic material. This feature of the case will be touched upon later.

The short-stemmed aquatics (*Naias*, *Chara* and the like) grow only in shallow water. They were found out to a depth of six feet of water, rarely more.

Among the *long stemmed aquatics* Potamogeton *lucens* is generally found in isolated patches, while *Myriophyllum*, *Ceratophyllum*, and *Potamogeton pectinatus* grew together, making long belts. These form the extreme central belt of (phanerogamic) lake plants. They are to be found from 100 or 150 to 600 feet from shore, according to depth of water. By means of dredging it was ascertained that these plants rarely or never grow out much deeper than can be seen from a boat with favorable light. Twelve feet was the greatest depth at which any were found. As they grew to be about six feet long, the distance from their tops to the surface of the lake varies from about six feet, at the deepest, to nothing at the shallowest places where they grew. During the latter part of August, 1899, when the lake surface was quite low, due to a protracted drouth, some of the plants of *Myriophyllum* projected up to the surface and the tops floated, but they did not seem to be thriving well.

Toward the south-central part of the lake is a large bar, and its position is marked on the water surface by the presence of Potamogetons and other deep-water plants.

It is seen, therefore, that the greater part of the lake bottom is devoid of coarse vegetation, the plants making only a rather narrow belt around near the shore. The plants seem limited, moreover, to depths much shallower than might be expected. Records of these species growing to considerably greater depths are common. This limit in depth may perhaps be partly explained by the large amount of diffused matter to be found

in Eagle Lake. This material is so abundant that it gives the lake water a decided amber color, and the rays of the sun penetrating into the water make streaks much like those formed by sunlight entering into a very dusty room, or dusty atmosphere, as in the phenomenon commonly spoken of as the "sun drawing water." It is very certain that this material cuts off a great deal of light, and perhaps absorbs considerable of plant food. At any rate, there seems to be an interference of some sort between the larger plants and the plankton—a fact generally observed. (See a reference to this relation, part 5, page 257, of Science, Vol. XI, No. 268.)

THE LAKE ALGAE.—No particular attention was paid to the Algae except where they formed conspicuous masses. Most of the work in this group was left to the investigators in plankton. *Oedogonium*, *Cladophera* and *Spirogyra* could be found almost any time in the ditches and along the edges of the lake.

Throughout both summers of the work, 1899 and 1900, *Mongeotia* was very abundant in the lake, especially in the head bay. Much of it formed immense cloudy patches among the water weeds, and much of it was in the shape of large, floating, yellowish green patches. There was a good deal of *Rivularia* in the lake. All I saw here was attached. It grew in a semi-globular form, fastened to water weeds and rushes. Upon rich, muddy bottom, where there is an abundance of dead bits of Scirpus, there is a good deal of *Chaetophora*, which assumes the form of a narrow, elongated, dichotomously branching thallus, which resembles some of the narrow *Riccias* in outward aspect. The water is full of fine granular masses of *Clathrocystis*, and short, stout, rigid filaments of *Oscillaria*, which resemble hair clippings. *Hydrodictyon* is very peculiar in its occurrence in the lake. It suddenly appears in great masses at the mouth of Cherry Creek, and then, after remaining a few days, it is washed in great masses upon the shore and suddenly disappears, generally after reproduction, so that after the large plants have disappeared the water is full of very tiny ones. The date of appearance of this plant in 1900 was July 13. By July 27 all the older *Hydrodictyon* had disappeared as a mass and the water was full of young plants.

Many large *Nostoc*-like jelly masses of an unicellular alga, probably *Aphanotheca*, were found along the northern shore of the West bay. Among other algae noted in considerable masses was *Microthamnion*. There was also a few plants of a small momiliform species of *Nitella* found

in the south part of the lake, quite near shore, in 1899. None was seen in 1900.

The water is quite full of minute algae, which is generally kept well mixed up with the water by the constant churning of the waves. In quiet places, however, as near the shore in sheltered places, or among the rushes, these algae, mainly *Clathrocystes*, form a surface scum. On one day during the latter part of the summer of 1899, when the lake was tolerably low, and after a very calm night, these algae formed an unbroken film or scum over the surface of the lake, except where broken up by the jumping of fishes, etc. The track of the boat and every oar-stroke could be noted across the lake as far as could be seen clearly at all, and, as said above, every place where a fish had splashed up was left as a break on the surface. Some phenomenon similar to this is briefly noted in an article by C. D. Marsh, and various names given for it, as "breaking of the meres," or "working of the lakes." (See Science, Vol. XI, No. 268, first column, page 379.)

DETAILS OF DISTRIBUTION.—In the preceding discussion the only determining condition of plant distribution taken into consideration was the amount of water present in the soil or about the plant; and the various plant groups have been spoken of as if they occurred in regular concentric belts or circles.

The amount of water has indeed been the most conspicuous influence, and the most easily measured, here as everywhere, and it has been this fact that has determined the conception of the ecological groups, xerophytes, mesophytes, and hydrophytes. It is needless to say, however, that there are multitudes of other influences, such as soil, temperature, and many obscure and perhaps undiscovered influences which operate to make the distribution of the various species tolerably irregular.

Some of the most noteworthy irregularities will now be discussed more in detail. Only lake plants will be noted.

SCIRPUS AMERICANUS (three-cornered bulrush) is found in scattered patches at almost any bit of sandy shore. Along the east and south shores it grows rather thinly and covers only small areas. Its general absence or scarcity along the eastern side of the lake is due in some cases (as in front of the Assembly grounds) to artificial removal. Beginning at the southeastern bend of the lake, however, it extends in large and frequent patches almost to the bend which forms the neck of the lake. At places where it is thickest, as at the gravelly shore at Yarnelle's landing, it is

the predominant form, here growing very dense and close. There are also dense strips of considerable length on the shore along the northern end of the lake. Its distribution seems to be determined by the presence of solid sand-beds or bars where it delights to grow. It generally grows wholly on shore or in only quite shallow water, and does not seem to like the beating of waves so well as does *S. lacustris*. Fig. 3 shows a characteristic set of relations (south of Chicago Hill pier). Willows on ice ridge at the left. *Scirpus americanus* on sandy bank. *S. lacustris* in water with stems on shore. A patch of *Pontederia cordata* in water in foreground.

Fig. 3.

PONTEDERIA CORDATA occurs in small or isolated patches all around the lake, but by far the largest and most continuous stretch is at the south end, not a great way from the mouth of Clear Creek. This plant is generally associated with *Nymphaea advena* and is closely similar to it in structure and habit. It generally forms a belt between the main mass of *Nymphaea* and the shore. The *Pontederia* farthest from shore grows in among the *Nymphaea* nearest the water's edge. *Sagittaria*, in so far as it grows along the shore, occupies nearly the same position, except that it grows at the water's edge. *Pontederia* and *Nymphaea* grow in considerable abundance in the pond south of the lake, and *Sagittaria* has its best de-

velopment here, forming an immense patch intermixed with other plants. Among other plants which frequently come down to the water's edge, but which are most abundant on the lake plain or in its ponds, are cat-tails, Calamus, and some *Phragmites*.

The chief representatives of the short-stemmed aquatics are *Naias flexilis* and *Chara*. *Naias* grows in scanty patches nearly everywhere in the shallow water near the shore. There are occasionally very dense patches. Such were found in 1900, midway between the Biological Station and Willow point, near the mouth of Clear Creek, and out in front of the laboratories. There was also considerable on the west side of the lake near the shore.

CHARA begins at the southwest corner of the lake and covers a considerable area there. Then it stops until near the neck of the channel which lies between the lake and West Bay. It covers nearly all the bottom of this channel, and extends in a good way, about 300 or 400 feet nearly all around the bay, except for a distance along the western side, where it is mucky. Another patch of Chara occurs, mixed in with Naias, in front of the Assembly grounds. The specimens of Chara found in this latter place were much larger and longer than those found elsewhere, and were fuller of fruit.

SCIRPUS LACUSTRIS is the most abundant and conspicuous of the lake plants. One belt begins about 200 feet north of Chicago Hill pier. From this place it extends, with the exception of a few very narrow interruptions, almost to Yarnelle's point, where it thins out and wholly disappears for a little way, its place being occupied, as before noted, by *S. americanus*. Not far north of the landing, however, it begins again and extends up to the channel, and runs far out into a sharp cape at this point. There is another small patch in the middle of the channel, which is cut in two by the steamboat track. This plant fringes the outlet bay quite thickly, and then occurs again at the mouth of the canal which leads from the lake to Warsaw. Another strip begins at the channel and extends up to the red ice-house. There is a broad region bare of any *Scirpus* all along the Assembly grounds; its absence here is in all probability due to artificial removal, for the conditions of growth are in every way favorable. The last patch begins along Willow Cape and extends far out into the lake, and grows along the shore until a little north of the laboratories. This leaves a large gap until nearly to Chicago Hill pier. This plant seems to delight in a soft, marly soil, and does best in rather shallow water. Its

absence at Yarnelle's landing may probably be accounted for by the sudden slope at that shore and by the gravelly beach. Whenever long bars run out into the lake, *S. lacustris* marks the place by projecting out into long capes. Fig. 4 represents a characteristic patch of *S. lacustris* (south of Chicago Hill pier), along with other relations. On the left, shore with willows, and mud bar with *Scirpus stems*. Between the shore and Scirpus are patches of *Pontederia cordata*.

Fig. 4.

Potamogeton pectinatus forms a wide belt extending from rather shallow water (four feet) to seven or eight feet. It occurs in scattered patches all round the lake. *P. amplifolius* grows in somewhat deeper water than the preceding. It forms several large patches, one in front of the laboratories and one near the mouth of Clear Creek. Other smaller patches are distributed quite generally. *Myriophyllum* and *Ceratophyllum* generally grow in the same depth of water and often form mixed patches. The latter is found almost all round the lake in considerable quantities. These two plants form their thickest patches in the mud near the outlet.

Potamogeton lucens, though abundant, is rather scattered. *P. zosterifolius* and *Heteranthera dubia* grow intermixed in about five feet of water,

and resemble each other somewhat, except *Heteranthera* has a round stem. Bits of *Heteranthera*, broken off by the waves and washed ashore, take root and grow and blossom, forming mats of short, bright green plants with yellow blossoms.

The spatterdock (*Nymphaea*) and water lily (*Castalia*) are to a considerable extent found growing together. *Nymphaea* forms a tolerable large patch in the pond in southern lake plain. It is not found in the lake along any part of the northwestern shore at all. It covers a very large area at the southern end of the lake near the mouth of Clear Creek (see Fig. 5), and runs its greatest distance out from shore on a bar formed at the

Fig 5.

mouth of the creek. It begins again at the extreme end of the West Bay, near the outlet, and forms a broad marginal belt around this part of the shore. There is a third patch at the mouth of the steamboat canal. It extends for some distance beyond the canal mouth to the north side. Nymphaea seems to prefer a muddy bottom. It seems to be fond of a gentle current, and extends from the lake for some distance up Clear Creek, and down the outlet. Its greatest development in the southern part of the lake is due to the protection it has there from lashing winds, as this

is the sheltered side of the lake. Fig. 6 shows a patch of spatterdock, with intermixed bulrushes, near the outlet.

Castalia odorata, or white water lily, has a somewhat more general distribution, as scattered plants occur nearly all round the shore. There is a number of stout plants growing in the bayou in front of the laboratories, then there is none whatever until about 700 feet south of Chicago Hill pier. From this place occurs occasional patches of the small form until the large stretch of *Nymphaea* at the mouth of Clear Creek, is reached. Here there is a wide, dense growth of the ordinary floating-leaved form. There is a second large patch, similar to this one, in the bend at the south-

Fig. 6.

west corner of the lake. It is here nearly free from spatterdock. The broad bay leading to the outlet has two belts, the outer belt of the stout form growing almost out of the water in the rich muck at the edge of the shore, and the ordinary form out in the water. (These are shown in Fig. 7.) There are scattered small patches all along the west coast of the West Bay. In 1899 a good-sized patch grew about the region of the mouth of the steamer canal. It was not noted in 1900. Here the species ends except for occasional plants.

Many other plants are found in the lake, but not in quantities sufficient to call for more than passing notice. Only a few plants of *Philotria* were seen here, although it grows abundantly in bayous. *Vallisneria* grows most plentifully just south of the mouth of Cherry Creek, about Chicago Hill pier, about 700 feet south of this, near Clear Creek mouth, at the western end of West Bay, near the pier by the ice-houses, and off the Assembly grounds. Bladderwort, *Utricularia vulgaris*, fringes the edges of the channel, but it is not particularly abundant here. It was really found in much greater quantities in the lake plain just beside the channel. The

Fig. 7.

plants in the lake are bright green, with empty bladders and no blossoms, while those in the foul water of Willow Point bayou and elsewhere were very different in appearance, the bladders black with contents, and the stems bearing abundant flowers.

Water-shield (*Brasenia purpurea*) covers rather thinly only one small area at the south side of the lake. The plants are small and unthrifty, and I have never seen them in blossom at this place. In a pond not far away (Market-street pond) they blossomed abundantly during the summer of 1899.

Cladium mariscoides grows in several small patches at the edge of the lake, mixed in with the *Scirpus*. *Eleocharis palustris* grows in the lake rather scantily in two places, one just a little north of Chicago Hill pier, at the beginning of the *Scirpus* patch, and the other a little south of Yarnelle's landing. *Eleocharis interstincta* and E. *mutata* form each two small patches along the southwestern shore of the lake and at Yarnelle's landing. There were only a few duckweeds (*Spirodela*) found in the lake proper. This was along the southern edge, where it was shady and calm.

GENERAL RELATIONS.—The plants on the shore, especially those which grow out upon newly-made soil, probably have a good deal of influence in binding the shore together, and assist in the encroachments of the land upon the lake. This influence, however, is difficult to measure or express in definite terms, for it seems irregular and uncertain, as erosion goes on quite rapidly even where there are forests on shore, wherever the wind has full sweep. Small trees are uprooted and fall, and in some places stumps are found in the bottom of the lake near shore.

THE PLANTS IN THE WATER, especially the *Scirpus*, form a large amount of material for the building up of new shore. They also break the influence of the waves against the shore. At times, when the surface of the lake was quite rough, the water above a large patch of water weeds, particularly *Potamogeton amplifolius*, was often noted to be perfectly calm. The large submersed leaves of the latter plant are very effective in catching the moving molecules of water, retarding their motion, and so preventing waves.

The larger plants in the lake bear certain relations to the plankton. Among the *Scirpi*, the *Clathrocystis* scum is abundant almost any time during the latter part of the summer. Here we have a marked influence on the vertical distribution of the plankton. On the afternoon of August 21, 1900, a thickish coating of clathrocystis was noted among the bulrushes near the shore, and during the night the lapping waves piled it up in a narrow streak along the water line.

The stems of the water plants furnish lodgment for many aquatic plants and animals. Fresh water sponges grow abundantly upon the *Scirpus* stems.

A peculiarity of a species of *Rivularia* may be noted in this connection. It frequently grows quite abundantly attached in small hemispheric masses to stems and leaves of water plants. I have never seen it floating in Eagle Lake at all, and Dr. Howe, who has worked particularly with the

plankton, has found it floating but once. At Turkey Lake it is said to float in great quantities, the whole lake appearing crowded full of dark green spheres the size of a large pinhead, and on a short visit to Tippecanoe Lake I noticed the same phenomenon. I have not had opportunity to compare the richness of vegetation of Turkey and Tippecanoe Lakes with that of Eagle Lake. It is possible that the condition *Rivularia* assumes depends upon the abundance or scarcity of plants which will serve as places of attachment. In assuming this attached position it escapes the plankton nets, and so its abundance is liable to be underestimated; for as there is difficulty in manipulating the net among the water weeds, direct comparison of its abundance would be impossible to obtain.

As an agent in the dissemination of seeds the lake acts only to a limited extent, as a floating seed would need sufficient surface projecting above the water in order to be wafted far. Many such seeds as acorns, hazel nuts and butternuts were floating in the water, but all of them were decayed. In the case of winged seeds, however, it was different. A number of small seedlings of the soft maple were found growing along the shore about high-water line, and the seeds had evidently been deposited there by the waves. The year of 1899 was somewhat noteworthy for the very heavy crop of elm seed, especially white elm. In the early summer of that year, in the vicinity of Fort Wayne, the writer noted woodland ponds, the surfaces of which were entirely covered with the seeds of this species. In the same summer, but later, there was found at the high-water line of the lake just north of the laboratories a row of small seedling elms growing as thickly as they could stand. There was another long, thick row in a corresponding position along the southeast shore of the lake. In the summer of 1900 quite a number of the elms were found. They had increased well in size and looked quite thrifty. If undisturbed they may form the beginning of a forest, much like the present low-ground forest along the lake shore. There was no elm seedlings of 1900 noted; the crop of seed in the forests was not by any means so large during that summer.

Below is appended a list of plants noted in the vicinity of Eagle Lake. The list of plants occurring in the neighboring forests, or at any distance from the lake, is not intended to be complete, as observations were made here only incidentally as time could be taken from the lake work. It is believed that all the phanerogams of the lake have been noted. The order and synonymy is that of Britton and Brown's Illustrated Flora. Wherever these names differ from those of the sixth edition of Gray's Manual

the latter are given also. In arranging this list I have availed myself of the labors of Dr. Stanley Coulter in his list of the flowering plants and ferns of Indiana in the State Geological Report of 1899. Much botanical survey work has been done in the county (Kosciusko) in which Eagle Lake is situated by various botanists, among them chiefly Dr. Stanley Coulter and Mr. W. W. Chipman.

LIST OF PLANTS NOTED AT EAGLE LAKE AND VICINITY.

1. Botrychium virginianum (L.) S. W. Virginia Grape Fern.
   In upland forests; not common.
2. Osmunda regalis L. Royal Fern.
   Very common in the southeastern portion of the lake plain, near Chicago Hill. Frequent in tamarack swamps.
3. O. cinnamonea L. Cinnamon Fern.
   Not rare in swamps. Quite abundant in a tamarack swamp a few miles southeast of Warsaw.
4. O. claytonia. Clayton's Fern.
   Not rare along Clear Creek mouth.
5. Onoclea sensibilis L. Sensitive Fern.
   Very common at edges of lake plain in places, especially on the eastern side. Common in low, flat swales.
6. Cystopteris fragilis (L.) Bernh. Brittle Fern.
   Not common. Found in moist, but not wet woods.
7. Dryopteris acrostichoides (Michx.) Kuntze. Christmas Fern. (*Aspidium achrosticoides* S. W.)
   Not abundant; found on a bank along Clear Creek.
8. D. thelypteris (L.) Gray. Marsh shield Fern. (*Aspidium thelypteris* S. W.)
   The most common fern, growing in the flat plains in great abundance, making a distinct strata in places.
9. D. cristata (L.) A. Gray. Crested Shield Fern. (*Aspidium cristatum* S. W.)
   Not very common; found scattered in low, flat woods.
10. Phegopteris hexagonoptera (Michx.). Fee. Broad Beech Fern.
    Not very common; found in dry woods.

11. Woodwardia virginica (L.) J. E. Smith. Virginia Chain Fern.
    Abundant in old tamarack swamps, especially along the steamboat canal to near Warsaw, and a tamarack about one mile east of the lake.
12. Asplenium angustifolium Michx. Narrow-leaved Spleenwort.
    Some found in the county, but not very near Eagle Lake.
13. A. filix foemina (L.) Bernh. Lady Fern.
    Scattered in low, moist woods.
14. Adiantum pedatum L. Maiden-hair Fern.
    Not common near the lake; a few plants found at the foot of a hill about a quarter of a mile east of the lake.
15. Pteris aquilina L. Brake.
    Found pretty abundantly on sandy hills, especially along the railroad.
16. Equisetum arvense L. Field Horse-tail.
    Common along the railroad and on side base of a hill about one-quarter mile east of the lake.
17. E. fluviatile L. Swamp Horse-tail.
    In the margins of the ponds adjacent to the lake, in shallow water.
18. E. hyemale L. Common Scouring Rush.
    Abundant on hillsides and along the railroad; a good deal of variation in size and general appearance.
19. Lycopodium lucidulum Michx. Shining Club Moss.
    In a tamarack east of Eagle Lake.
20. Selaginella apus. (L.) Spring Creeping Selagenella.
    In flat, moist plains, among the grass. Abundant in various portions of the lake plain.
21. Larix laricina (Du Roi) Koch. Tamarack. (L. Americana Michx.).
    There are several tamarack swamps in the vicinity of Eagle Lake. Most of them are dying.
22. Juniperus virginana L. Red Cedar.
    Plants found in the county, but not very near the lake.
23. Typha latifolia L. Broad-leaved Cat-tail.
    Abundant in marshes and occasionally at the lake shore. Great patches on the southern lake plain.
24. Sparganium eurycarpum Engelm.
    Common in swamps.

25. S. simplex Huds.
    Not rare in a few swamps, quite local, however.
26. Potamogeton natans L. Common Floating Pondweed.
    Abundant in shallow water, Eagle Lake.
27. P. amplifolius Tuckerm. Long-leaved Pondweed.
    In patches, common. Eagle Lake.
28. P. lonchites. (P. fluitans Roth.)
    Common in the lake, especially near outlets and inlets.
29. P. lucens L. Shining Pondweed.
    Abundant in the lake.
30. P. perfoliatus.
    Quite plentiful in Eagle Lake.
31. P. zosteraefolius Schum. Eel Grass Pondweed.
    Abundant.
32. P. pusillus L. Small Pondweed.
    Only a few specimens seen.
33. P. pectinatus L. Fennel-leaved Pondweed.
    One of the most common and widely distributed.
34. Naias flexilis (Willd.) Rost and Schmidt.
    Quite abundant in shallow water, sometimes forming extensive carpets.
35. Triglochin palustris L. Marsh Arrow Grass.
    In a swamp south of the lake about a half mile.
36. Alisma plantago aquatica L. Water Plantain.
    Abundant in moist places.
37. Sagittaria engelmanniana J. G. Smith. (S. variabilis gracilis Engelm.)
    A few plants along the shore of Eagle Lake in lagoons.
38. S. latifolia Willd. Broad-leaved Arrowhead. (S. variabilis Engelm.)
    Quite abundant, especially on the southern lake plain.
39. S. rigida Pursh. (S. heterophylla pursh.)
    A few plants noted in shallow water.
40. S. graminea Michx. Grass-leaved Arrowhead.
    At the Laboratory bayou.
41. Philotria canadensis (Michx.) Britton. Ditch Moss. (Elodea canadensis Michx.)
    In bayous and cut-offs; very little found in the lake itself.
42. Vallisneria spiralis L. Tape-grass. Eelgrass.
    In patches, scattered, not abundant in Eagle Lake.

43. Andropogon scoparius Michx. Brown Beard Grass.
Some along the railroad.

44. A. furcatus. Forked Beard Grass.
Some in the southeast lake plain, and occasional elsewhere.

45. Chrysopogon avenaceus (Michx.) Benth. Indian Grass. (C. Nutans Benth.)
Common, especially along the Pennsylvania Railroad.

46. Syntherisma sanguinalis (L.) Nash. Crab Grass. (Panicum sanguinale L.)
Abundant in cultivated places and a troublesome weed.

47. Panicum crus-galli L. Barnyard Grass.
Abundant in moist places.

48. P. walteri. Salt Marsh Cockspur Grass.
Some along the southeast shore of the lake.

49. P. porterianum Nash. (*P. latifolium* Walt.)
In dry woodlands.

50. P. pubescens Lam. Hairy Panicum.
Common in open woodlands.

51. P. capillare L. Old Witch Grass.
Found abundant in Winona Park.

52. Ixophorus glaucus (L.) Nash. Yellow Fox-tail. (*Setaria glauca* Beauv.)
Abundant in waste places.

53. I. viridis (L.) Nash. Green Fox-tail Grass. (*Setaria viridis* Beauv.)
Quite common.

54. I. italicus (L.) Nash. Hungarian Grass. (*Setaria italica* Kunth.)
Escaped cultivation in various places.

55. Cenchrus tribuloides L. Burr Grass. Sandbur.
Found in dry sandy soil.

56. Zizania aquatica L. Wild Rice.
Some found in a tamarack not far from the lake.

57. Homalocenchrus virginicus (Willd.) Britton. White Grass. (*Leersia virginica* Willd.)
Grows sparsely in damp woods near the lake.

58. H. oryzoides (L.) Poll. Rice and Cut-grass. (*Leersia oryzoids* Swartz.)
Forming tangled, scratchy masses in places along the lake shore.

59. **Phalaris arundinacea L. Reed Canary Grass.**
Some found on the lake plain.

60. **Muhlenbergia diffusa.**
Some growing in dry, sparsely wooded places.

61. Phleum pratense L. Timothy.
Abundant.

62. Cinna arundinacea L. Wood Reed Grass.
Found in moist places, especially where shaded.

63. Agrostis alba L. Red Top.
Found along Cherry Creek.

64. Agrostis perennans (Walt.) Tuckerm. Thin Grass.
Some found along Cherry Creek.

65. Calamagrostis canadensis (Michx.) Beauv. Blue-joint Grass.
Scattered among other grasses on the lake plain.

66. Danthonia spicata (L.) Beauv. Wild Oat Grass.
Grows thinly at edges of dry hills.

67. Spartina cynosuroides (L.) Willd. Fresh-water Cord Grass.
Tolerably common in swamps and along the railroad.

68. Bouteloua curtipendula (Michx.) Torr. (*B. racemosa* Lag.)
One patch on a hill toward the southern end of the Assembly grounds.

69. Eleusine indica (L.) Gaertn. Yard Grass.
Found along streets at Warsaw.

70. Phragmites phragmites (L.) Karst. Reed. (*P. communis* Trin.)
Some grows along the lake shore. Abundant in a tamarack swamp northeast of Eagle Lake.

71. Eragrostis purshii Schrad.
Not rare, along roadsides and old fields.

72. E. major Host.
Abundant in old fields and along roadsides.

73. Dactylis glomerata L. Orchard Grass.
A little found growing along roadsides.

74. Poa annua L. Low Spear Grass.
Found in a dooryard east of Eagle Lake.

75. Poa compressa L. Wire Grass.
Not rare in old fields.

76. Poa pratensis L. June Grass. Kentucky Blue Grass.
Scattered everywhere.

77. Panicularia nervata (Willd.) Kuntze. (*Glyceria nervata* Trin.)
Common at the edges of various ponds.

78. Panicularia fluitans (L.) Kuntze. Floating Manna Grass.
Not uncommon in ponds.

79. Festuca eliator L. Fall Fescue Grass.
Scattered, principally along the railroad.

80. Bromus ciliatus L. Wood Chess.
Tolerably common, scattered in thin forests.

81. B. secalinus L. Cheat. Chess.
In old wheat fields.

82. Agropyron violaceum (Hornem) Vasey. Purplish Wheat Grass.
Along the Pennsylvania Railroad, near Warsaw.

83. Hordeum jubatum L. Wild Barley. Squirrel-tail Grass.
Found in scant tufts along the Pennsylvania Railroad.

84. Elymus virginicus L. Wild Rye.
Scattered.

85. Hystrix hystrix (L.) Millsp. Hedge-hog Grass.
Some found at the edges of a field east of Eagle Lake.

86. Cyperus diandrus Torr. Low Cyperus.
In the lake plain, especially along the south part of Chicago Hill.

87. C. strigosus L. Straw-colored Cyperus.
Common in moist places.

88. C. filiculmis Vahl. Slender Cyperus.
Abundant on open sandy hillsides.

89. Dulichium arundinaceum (L.) Britton. (*D. spathaceum* Pers.)
Common in marshy places. Most abundant in Market-street pond.

90. Eleocharis interstincta (Vahl.) R. and S.
A few patches in the lake. One in the south end, the others near Yarnelle's landing.

91. E. mutata (L.) R. and S. Quadrangular Spike Rush. (*E. quadrangulata* R. Br.)
A few small patches in nearly the same regions as the above.

92. E. ovata (Roth.) R. and S.
The most abundant species of the genus. Found everywhere in moist places.

93. **E. palustris** (L.) R. and S. Creeping Spike Rush.
Scattered along the edge of the lake, among the *scirpi*. A good patch just a little way north of Chicago Hill pier.

94. **E. acicularis** (L.) R. and S. Needle-spike Rush.
Tolerably abundant, often found in flower but rarely in fruit, at the edge of the lake and in marshes.

95. **E. tenuis** (Willd.) Schultes. Slender Spike-rush.
Some found in the lake plain.

96. Stenophyllus capillaris (L.) Britton. (*Fimbristylis capillaris* Gray.)
Found in sandy soil. Some in a field, some at the edge of the lake plain, on the bank at Chicago Hill.

97. Scirpus smithii Gray.
Some found in the county, but not near Eagle Lake.

98. S. americanus Pers. Chair-maker's Rush. (*S. pungens* Vahl.)
Quite abundant along the edges of the lake.

99. S. lacustris L. Great Bulrush.
The most abundant of the species, forming a broad belt around the margin of the greater part of the lake.

100. S. atrovirens Muhl. Dark-green Bulrush.
Common in swamps.

101. S. lineatus Michx. Reddish Bulrush.
Common in wet grounds.

102. S. cyperinus (L.) Kunth. Wool Grass.
Grows in clumps, in ponds.

103. Eriophorum virginicum.
Scattered in marshes—generally old tamaracks.

104. Rynchospora alba (L.) Vahl. White-beaked Rush.
In a marsh south of the lake, also in the tamarack northeast of Eagle Lake.

105. R. Capillacea laeviseta E. J. Hill.
In a marsh south of the lake.

106. Cladium mariscoides (Muhl.) Torr. Twig Rush.
In the lake plain and along the edge of the lake on the west side of the lake.

107. Scleria verticillata Muhl. Low Nut Grass.
Found in a tamarack, and in a flat pasture south of Eagle Lake.

108. Carex lupulina Muhl. Hop Sedge.
Found in swampy places, abundant.

109. C. pseudo-cyperus L.
Found occasionally in swamps.

110. Carex comosa Root. Bristly Sedge.
Along the edges of the lake, near the outlet, and in ponds.

111. C. lanuginosa Michx. Woolly Sedge.
Some growing in the vicinity of the laboratories.

112. C. filiformis L. Slender Sedge.
A small patch near a pond on the southeast part of the lake plain.

113. C. granulatus Muhl. Meadow Sedge.
Scattered, moist places.

114. C. albursina Sheldon. White Bear Sedge.
Found occasionally in damp woods.

115. C. pennsylvanica Lam.
Found on dry hills, scattered.

116. C. pubescens Muhl. Pubescent Sedge.
A few plants found in dry ground at the southwest side of the lake.

117. C. leptalea Wahl. (*C. polytrichoides* Willd.)
Found in a tamarack northeast of the lake, and in a marsh southeast.

118. C. vulpinoidea Michx.
Common, scattered.

119. C. rosea Schk. Stellate Sedge.
Found sparingly in shaded places.

120. C. cephalophora Muhl.
Found scattered in dry soil, back from the lake.

121. C. tribuloides Wahl.
Growing in clumps, among various grasses in parts of the lake plain.

122. Arisaema triphyllum (L.) Torr. Jack-in-the-Pulpit. Indian Turnip.
Found in forests.

123. A. dracontium (L.) Schott. Green Dragon.
Found in quite moist woods.

124. Peltandra virginica (L.) Kunth. Green Arrow Arum.
Found in a tamarack northeast of the lake.

125. Spathyema foetida (L.) Raf. Skunk Cabbage. (*Symplocarpus foetidus* Nutt.)

Common in moist places, especially up along Cherry Creek.

126. Acorus calamus (L). Sweet Flag. Calamus.

Found in low ground along the lake and various other moist places.

127. Spirodela polyrhiza (L.) Schleid. Greater Duckweed.

Very common in lagoons, some in sheltered parts of the lake, near shore.

128. Lemna trisulca L. Ivy-leaved Duckweed.

In lagoons and ditches; common.

129. Lemna minor L. Lesser Duckweed.

In lagoons, and in ponds near the lake.

130. Wolffia columbiana Karst.

Very abundant in lagoons.

131. W. braziliensis Wedd.

In lagoons, but not very common.

132. Tradescantia virginiana L. Spiderwort.

Grows everywhere in dry ground; not much seen in moist ground here.

133. Pontederia cordata L. Pickerel Weed.

Common about the edges of the lake.

134. Heteranthera dubia (Jacq.) MacM. Water Star-grass. (H. graminea Vahl.)

Both forms found, the larger in the water and the short on muddy banks.

135. Juncus effusus L. Soft Rush.

Grows along the steamboat canal leading to Warsaw.

136. J. tenuis Willd. Yard Rush.

Abundant.

137. J. canadensis J. Gray.

Found in low ground along the railroads northeast of the lake.

138. Juncoides campestre (L.) Kuntze. Common Wood Rush. (*Luzula campestris* D. C.)

Found scattered in woodlands.

139. Tofieldia glutinosa (Michx.) Pers.

Found in a tamarack northeast of the lake.

140. Allium canadense L. Meadow Garlic.
Found in moist woods.

141. Lilium umbellatum Pursh. Western Red Lily.
Found on sand hills northeast of the lake.

142. L. canadense L. Yellow Lily.
Found growing in moist places.

143. L. superbum L. Turk's Cap Lily.
Grows in the southwestern part of the lake plain.

144. Asparagus officinalis L. Asparagus.
Scattered, quite frequent.

145. Vagnera racemosa (L.) Morong. Wild Spikenard. (*Smilacina racemosa* Desf.)
Found growing in forests.

146. V. stellata (L.) Morong. Star-flowered Solomon's Seal. (*Smilacina stellata* Desf.)
One patch across Cherry Creek from the laboratory.

147. Unifolium canadense (Desf.) Greene. False Lily of the Valley.
In dried tamarack swamps.

148. Polygonatum commutatum (R. and S.) Dietr. Smooth Solomon's Seal. (P. giganteum Dietr.)
Common, especially along the railroad.

149. Trillium recurvatum Beck. Prairie Wake Robin.
Found abundantly in damp woods.

150. Smilax herbacea L. Carrion Flower.
Found in considerable abundance.

151. S. hispida Muhl. Hispid Green Briar.
Found in dry places.

152. Dioscorea villosa L. Wild Yam.
Found in moist, rich woods.

153. Iris versicolor L. Larger Blue Flag.
Abundant in various places along the shore of the lake.

154. Sisyrinchium angustifolium Mill. Blue-eyed Grass.
Abundant in open places, especially along the railroad.

155. Cypripedium acaule Ait. Moccasin Flower.
Found abundantly in a tamarack south of the lake.

156. C. reginae Walt. Showy Lady's Slipper. (*C. spectabile Salisb.*)
Found in a marsh west of the lake.

157. C. hirsutum Mill. Large Yellow Lady's Slipper. (*C. pubescens* Willd.)
Found in dry soil by Yarnelle's landing.

158. Habenaria lacera (Michx) R. Br. Ragged Orchis.
Found in the southwestern portion of the lake plain.

159. H. leucopaea (Nutt) Gray. White-fringed Prairie Orchis.
In the tamarack marsh northeast of the lake.

160. H. psycodes (L.) Gray. Purple-fringed Orchis.
Southeast edge of lake plain.

161. Pogonia ophioglossoides (L.) Ker. Rose Pogonia.
In the tamarack northeast of the lake.

162. Gyrostachys gracilis (Bigel) Kuntze. Slender Ladies' Tresses.
Found in a dry wood east of the lake.

163. Corallorhiza odontorhiza (Willd.) Nutt. Small-flowered Coral Root.
Not rare in a wood south of the outlet.

164. Limodorum tuberosium L. Grass Pink. (*Calopogon pulchellus* R. Br.)
Abundant in tamarack northeast of the lake.

165. Saururus cernuus L. Lizard's Tail.
In wet grounds along Cherry Creek and Clear Creek.

166. Juglans nigra L. Black Walnut.
Scattered in rich woodlands.

167. J. cinera L. Butternut.
Occasional, in woodlands.

168. Hicoria ovata (Mill) Britton. Shagbark Hickory. (*Carya alba* Nutt.)
In woodlands.

169. H. laciniosa (Michx. f.) Sarg. Big Shellbark. (*Carya sulcata* Nutt.)
In woods near Cherry Creek.

170. H. alba (L.) Britton. Mocker Nut. White-heart Hickory. (*Carya tomentosa* Nutt.)
A few trees noted.

171. Populus alba L. White Poplar.
A few trees have escaped cultivation near Warsaw.

172. P. grandidentata L. Great-toothed Aspen.
Occasional.

173. P. tremuloides Michx. American Aspen.
Grows along the lake shore near Chicago Pier.

174. P. deltoides Marsh. Cottonwood. (P. *monilifera* Ait.)
Not rare in low grounds.

175. Salix nigra.

Common along the shores of the lake.

176. Salix discolor.

Forming clumps in low flat grounds. The willows were neither in flower nor fruit during the period of investigation, and were consequently indeterminate; there are doubtless more present than mentioned.

177. Carpinus caroliniana Walt. Water Beech.

In woodlands along the sides of gullies.

178. Ostrya virginiana (Mill) Willd. Ironwood.

In locations similar to the preceding.

179. Corylus americana Walt. Hazelnut.

Abundant in dry ground.

180. Betula pumila L. Low Birch.

Abundant in tamarack marshes.

181. Fagus americana. Sweet Beech. (*F. ferruginea* Ait.)

Not very abundant, only a few trees seen.

182. Castanea dentata (Marsh) Borkh. Chestnut. (*C. sativa americana Wats. and Coult.*)

A quite large tree in the park, evidently pretty old, but probably not native.

183. Quercus rubra L. Red Oak.

In woodlands.

184. Q. palustris Du Roi. Pin Oak.

Found pretty abundantly at the edges of some low slopes.

185. Q. coccinea Wang. Scarlet Oak.

Quite common.

186. Q. imbricaria Michx. Laurel Oak.

Only one tree seen, far up Cherry Creek gully.

187. Q. alba L. White Oak.

Abundant in woodlands.

188. Q. macrocarpa Michx. Bur Oak.

Not particularly abundant; only a few trees noted.

189. Q. platanoides (Lam.) Sudw. Swamp White Oak. (*Q. bicolor* Willd.)

Pretty common in moist places.

190. Q. acuminata (Michx.) Sarg. Yellow Oak. (*Q. muhlenbergii* Engelm.)

A few trees noted; none very near the lake.

191. **Ulmus americana** L. American or White Elm.
Abundant.

192. **U. fulva** Michx. Slippery Elm. Red Elm.
Not many trees seen.

193. **Celtis occidentalis** L. Hackberry. Sugar Berry.
A few trees noted.

194. **Morus rubra** L. Red Mulberry.
Found in woods; not rare.

195. **M. alba tartarica**. Russian Mulberry.
An abundant escape in waste land east of the lake.

196. **Toxylon pomiferum** Raf. Osage Orange. (*Maclura aurantiaca* Nutt.)
Used abundantly for hedges.

197. **Humulus lupulus** L. Hop.
Found growing in low rich grounds.

198. **Cannabis sativa** L. Hemp.
A common escape on commons near Warsaw.

199. **Urtica gracilis** Ait. Slender Nettle.
In clumps in waste places.

200. Urticastrum divaricatum (L.) Kuntze. Wood Nettle. *Laportea canadensis* Gaud.
Abundant in low woods.

201. Adicea pumila (L.) Raf. Clear Weed. Rich Weed. (*Pilea pumila* Gray.)
Abundant in moist places.

202. Boehmeria cylindrica (L.) Willd. False Nettle.
Abundant in moist woods.

203. Parietaria pennsylvanica Muhl.
Not particularly abundant.

204. Commandra umbellata (L.) Nutt. Bastard Toad Flax.
Found growing abundantly in dry places, along the road east of the lake.

205. Asarum canadense L. Wild Ginger.
Rather common in shady woods.

206. Aristolochia serpentaria L. Virginia Snake Root.
Scattered in loose soil of forests.

207. Rumex acetosella L. Field Sorrel. Red Sorrel.
A common nuisance in sandy fields.

208. R. verticillatus L. Swamp Dock.

Found at the edge of bayous and in shallow water.

209. R. brittanica L. Great Water Dock.

Not rare in the lake plain and in low, flat places.

210. R. crispus L. Curled Dock.

Common in waste places.

211. R. obtusifolius L. Bitter Dock.

In situations similar to the preceding.

212. Fagopyrum fagopyrum (L.) Karst. Buckwheat. (F. *esculentum* Moench.)

Along roadsides where it has escaped.

213. Polygonum amphibium L. Water Smartweed.

Common at the edges of the lake.

214. P. emersum (Michx.) Britton. Swamp Smartweed. (P. *muhlenbergii* Watson.)

Abundant in bayous and low places about the lake.

215. P. incarnatum Ell. Slender Pink Smartweed.

Common in wet soil.

216. P. pennsylvanicum L.

Abundant.

217. P. hydropiperoides.

Common, especially in a shallow pond in the southeastern portion of the lake plain.

218. P. orientale L. Prince's Feather.

Escaped cultivation in a field east of the lake.

219. P. virginianum L. Virginia Knotweed.

Rather sparingly found at the edges of low woods.

220. P. aviculare L. Doorweed.

Common in yards.

221. P. erectum L. Erect Knot Grass.

Not so abundant as the preceding, and in moister places.

222. P. convolvulus L. Black Bindweed.

In dry cultivated fields.

223. P. scandens L. Climbing False Buckwheat. (*P. dumetorum scandens* Gray.)

Some in moist ground along Cherry Creek.

224. P. saggitatum L. Arrow-leaved Tear Thumb.

In moist soils about the lake. Very abundant.

225. **P. arifolium L. Halberd-leaved Tear Thumb.**
Some found along Clear Creek, south of the lake.

226. **Chenopodium album L. Lamb's Quarters.**
Common in waste grounds.

227. **C. boscianum Moq.**
Only a few plants seen, over near Warsaw.

228. **C. urbicum L. Common or City Goosefoot.**
Common in waste places.

229. **C. hybridum L. Maple-leaved Goosefoot.**
Common; somewhat scattered in waste places.

230. **C. botrys L. Feather Geranium. Jerusalem Oak.**
Not rare along the railroad.

231. **Salsola kali L. Common Saltwort.**
Found quite abundantly along the railroad.

232. **Amaranthus retroflexus L. Rough Pigweed.**
Abundant in waste places.

233. **A. blitoides S. Wats. Prostrate Amaranth.**
Found along the Pennsylvania railroad.

234. **A. graecizans L. Tumbleweed.** (*A. album* L.)
Found in waste places and along the railroad.

235. **Phytolacca decandra L. Pokeberry.**
In moist, rich grounds.

236. **Mollugo verticillata L. Carpetweed.**
Abundant in sandy fields.

237. **Portulaca oleracea. Purslane.**
Plentiful in fields and gardens.

238. **Agrostemma githago L. Cockle.** (*Lychnis githago* Scop.)
Abundant in grain fields.

239. **Silene stellata** (L.) Ait. **Starry Campion.**
In woods and corners of fields.

240. **S. virginica L. Fire Pink.**
Found in woods.

241. **S. antirrhina L. Sleepy Catchfly.**
Common in sandy, open places.

242. **Saponaria officinalis L. Bouncing Bet.**
Abundant, especially along the embankment of the Pennsylvania railway.

243. Alsine media L. Common Chickweed (*Stellaria media* Cyr.)
Abundant, especially in the park.

244. A. longifolia (Muhl.) Britton. Long-leaved Chickweed. (*Stellaria longifolia* Muhl.)
Found in moist ground.

245. Cerastium longipedunculatum Muhl. Nodding Chickweed. (*C. nutans* Raf.)
Found near Cherry Creek.

246. Anychia canadensis (L.) B. S. P. Slender-forked Chickweed. (*A. capillacea* D. C.)
Scattered in open, sandy woods.

247. Brasenia purpurea (Michx.) Casp. Water Shield. (*B. Peltata* Pursh.)
A little in Eagle Lake; much, and profusely flowering, in Market-street pond.

248. Nymphaea advena Soland. Spatterdock. (*Nuphar advena* R. Br.)
Quite plentiful in Eagle Lake.

249. Castalia odorata (Dryand) Woodv. and Wood. White Water Lily. (*Nymphaea odorata* Ait.)
Abundant in Eagle Lake.

250. Ceratophyllum demersum L. Hornwort.
Abundant in Eagle Lake.

251. Liriodendron tulipfera L. Yellow poplar. Tulip tree.
In woods, no longer particularly abundant.

252. Asimina triloba (L.) Dunal. Pawpaw.
Not many trees seen.

253. Caltha palustris L. Cowslip.
Common in marshy places.

254. Coptis trifolia (L.) Salisb. Gold-thread.
In a tamarack swamp southeast of the lake.

255. Actaea alba (L.) Mill. White Baneberry.
Common in woods.

256. Anemone cylindrica A. Gray. Long-fruited Anemone.
Found abundantly, principally along the Pennsylvania railway.

257. A. virginiana L. Tall anemones.
Plentiful in open places.

258. A. canadensis L. Canada Anemone. (*A. pennsylvanica* L.)
Found in moist ground along the Pennsylvania railroad.

259. A. quinquefolia L. Wind Flower. (A. *nemorosa Michx.*)
Plants found, out of flower, along Clear Creek.

260. Hepatica hepatica (L.) Karst. Round-leaved Liverwort. (*H. triloba* Chaix.)
Scattered in woodlands about the lake.

261. H. acuta (Pursh.) Britton. Liverwort. (*H. acutiloba* D. C.)
Found at some distance from the lake; none seen near.

262. Syndesmon thalectroides (L.) Hoffmng. Rue Anemone.
Found in woods; abundant.

263. Clematis virginiana L. Virgin's Bower.
Abundant in places, generally in rich, damp places.

264. Ranunculus abortivus L. Kidney-leaved Crowfoot.
Abundant in shaded places.

265. R. recurvatus Poir. Hooked Crowfoot.
Common in the regions at some distance from the lake.

266. R. pennsylvanicus L. Bristly Buttercup.
Some found north of the lake, near Clear Creek.

267. Caulophyllum thalictroides L. Blue Cohosh.
Found in the Clear Creek region.

268. Podophyllum peltatum L. Mayapple.
Scattered in woods.

269. Menespermum canadense L. Moonseed.
Not very abundant in the region of the lake.

270. Sassafras sassafras (L.) Karst. Sassafras. (*S. officinale* Nees.)
Abundant in open places.

271. Benzoin benzoin (L.) Coulter. Spice Bush. (*Lindera benzoin* Blume.)
Not rare in moist, rich woods.

272. Papaver somniferum L. Garden Poppy.
A few were found growing in the railroad gravel pit northeast of the lake.

273. Sanguinaria canadensis L. Blood Root.
Common in open woods, by bluffs and Clear Creek.

274. Stylophorum diphyllum (Michx.) Nutt. Celandine Poppy.
One seen, out of flower, up Clear Creek gully.

275. Bicuculla cucullaria (L.) Millsp. Dutchman's Breeches. (*Dicentra cucularia* Torr.)
Old plants and roots found, Clear Creek gully.

276. Lepidum virginicum L. Pepper Grass.
Common in dry ground.

277. Sisymbrium officinale (L.) Scop. Hedge Mustard.
Common in dry ground in waste places.

278. Brassica juncea (L.) Cooson. Indian Mustard.
A plant found along the Pennsylvania railroad.

279. Roripa palustris (L.) Bess. Marsh Cress. (*Nasturtium palustre* D. C.)
Common in flat, marshy ground.

280. R. nasturtium (L.) Rusby. Water Cress. (*Nasturtium officinale* R. Br.)
Common, especially near springs.

281. Bursa bursa-pastoris (L.) Britton. Shepherd's Purse. (*Capsella bursa-pastoris* Moench.)
Some plants seen; dry ground.

282. Arabis laevigati (Muhl.) Poir. Smooth Rock Cress.
On bluffs along Clear Creek.

283. Polanisia graveolens Raf. Clammy Weed.
Abundant in the railroad gravel pit.

284. Sarracenia purpurea L. Pitcher Plant.
In tamarack bogs.

285. Saxifraga pennsylvanica L. Swamp Saxifrage.
Occasional in wet places.

286. Heuchera hispida Pursh. Rough Heuchera.
Some plants found, Chapman's Hill.

287. Mitella diphylla L. Bishop's Cap.
On a bank along Cherry Creek.

288. Parnassia caroliniana Michx. Grass of Parnassus.
Tolerably plentiful in low, wet grounds.

289. Ribes cynosbatti L. Wild Gooseberry.
Common in woods.

290. R. oxyacantholdes L. Northern Gooseberry.
Found especially in tamaracks.

291. R. floridum L. Her. Wild Black Currant.
Occasional in moist, flat woods north of Eagle Lake.

292. Hamamelis virginiana L. Witch Hazel.
On dry hills southeast of the lake.

293. Platanus occidentalis L. Sycamore.
On low ground common; a few on high ground.

294. Spiraea salicifolia L. Meadow Sweet.
Common in low, flat ground, as the lake plain.

295. S. tomentosa L. Hardhack.
Sparingly found in moist grounds.

296. Rubus strigosus Michx. Wild Red Raspberry.
None near the lake; some found in a tamarack swamp some distance away.

297. R. occidentalis L. Black Raspberry.
Very common in neglected fields and open woods near the lake.

298. R. americanus (Pers.) Britton. Dwarf Raspberry.
Quite abundant in a tamarack northeast of the lake.

299. R. villosus Ait. High Bush Blackberry.
Abundant near the lake.

300. R. hispidus L. Running Swamp Blackberry.
Common in the marsh along the steamer canal, near Warsaw.

301. R. canadensis L. Dewberry. Low Blackberry.
Common on sandy banks and in sandy fields.

302. Fragaria virginiana Duchesne. Wild Strawberry.
Common in dry ground.

303. Potentilla argentea L. Hoary Cinquefoil.
In a field east of Eagle Lake.

304. P. monspeliensis L. Rough Cinquefoil. (*P. norvegica* L.)
Common in low grounds.

305. P. fruticosa L. Shrubby Cinquefoil.
Common in wet grounds.

306. P. canadensis L. Five-finger.
Common everywhere in open places.

307. Comarum palustre L. Marsh Five-finger. (*Potentilla palustris* Scop.)
Common in tamarack bogs.

308. Geum canadense Jacq. White Avens. (*G. album* Gmelin.)
At edges of woods and shady places.

309. G. strictum Ait. Yellow Avens.
At the southeast edge of the lake plain.

310. Agrimonia mollis (T. and G.) Britton. Soft Agrimony. (*A. eupatoria mollis* T. and G.)
Common in light woods.

311. A. parviflora Soland. Small-flowered Agrimony.
Abundant in low, flat ground.

312. Rosa setigera Michx. Climbing Rose. Prairie Rose.
Not very common. I have seen only one plant in the region.

313. Rosa carolina L. Swamp Rose.
Very abundant in low places.

314. R. humilis lucida (Ehrh.) Best. (*R. lucida* Ehrh.)
Abundant in dry ground.

315. R. rubignosa L. Sweet Briar.
A few scattered plants were noted.

316. Malus coronaria (L.) Mill. Crab Apple. (*Pyrus coronaria* L.)
A few scattered trees.

317. Aronia nigra (Willd.) Britton. Black Choke Berry. (*Pyrus arbutifolia melanocarpa* Hook.)
Not rare in tamarack swamps.

318. Amelanchier canadensis (L.) Medic. June Berry.
Found on the brows of hills and bluffs.

319. A. botryapium (L. F.) D. C. Shad Bush.
A small bush found in the tamarack swamp northeast of the lake.

320. Crataegus coccinea L. Red Haw.
Scattered; generally found along in open woods and fence rows.

321. Prunus americana Marsh. Red Plum.
Scattered.

322. P. serotina Ehrh. Wild Cherry.
Some trees noted, scattered about in forests.

323. Cercis canadensis L. Red Bud. Judas Tree.
Some trees near the lake up Cherry Creek a little way from the lake.

324. Cassia marylandica L. Wild Senna.
Common in wet places.

325. Gymnocladus dioica (L.) Koch. Coffeenut. (G. *canadensis* Lam.)
Common up Cherry Creek gully.

326. Baptisia tinctoria (L.) R. Br. Wild Indigo.
One plant seen along the railroad, 1899.

327. Lupinus perennis L. Wild Lupine.
Common along the railroad.

328. **Medicago sativa L. Alfalfa.**
Along the road near the Assembly grounds; probably an escape.

329. Melilotus alba Desv. White Sweet Clover.
Abundant about the park entrance.

330. Trifolium procumbeus L. Low Hop Clover.
Found along streets in Warsaw.

331. T. arvense L. Rabbit's Foot Clover.
Scattered, in sterile soil.

332. T. pratense L. Red Clover.
Abundant in open places.

333. T. hybridum L. Alsike.
Scattered at edge of roadsides.

334. T. repens L. White Clover.
Abundant in open places.

335. Amorpha canescens Pursh. Lead plant.
A few plants growing in the park.

336. Robinia pseudacacia L. Black Locust.
Planted in various places.

337. Meibomia nudiflora (L.) Kuntze. Naked Flowered Tick Trefoil. (*Desmodium nudiflorum* D. C.)
In open woods.

338. M. michauxii Vail. Prostrate Tick Trefoil. (*Desmodium rotundifolium* D. C.)
In an open, dry thicket.

339. M. canadensis (L.) Kuntze. Showy Tick Trefoil. (*Desmodium canadense* D. C.)
Common in damp situations.

340. Lespedza violacea (L.) Pers. Bush Clover.
Abundant in open, dry places.

341. L. capitatata Michx. Round-headed Bush Clover.
Common in dry soil.

342. Vicia americana Muhl. Pea-vine.
In damp places near the lake.

343. Falcata comosa (L.) Kuntze. Hog Peanut. (*Amphicarpaea monoica* Ell.)
Common in rich woods.

344. Apios apios (L.) MacM. Groundnut. (*A. tuberosa* Moench.)
Common in various parts of the lake plain.

345. Geranium maculatum L. Wild Geranium.
Common in open woods.

346. G. carolinianum L. Carolina Crane's Bill.
Along the tracks in the railroad gravel pit.

347. Oxalis stricta L. Sheep Sorrel. (*O. corniculata stricta* Sav.)
Abundant.

348. Linum virginianum L. Wild Yellow Flax.
In dry ground, on hillsides, in open woods.

349. Xanthoxylum americanum Mill. Prickly Ash.
In woods; not abundant.

350. Ptelea trifoliata L. Hop Tree.
A few plants noticed in open woods.

351. Polygala verticillate L. Whorled Milkwort.
On hillsides.

352. Polygala viridescens L. (*P. sanguinea* L.)
Found on open hillside, east of the lake.

353. Acalypha virginica L. Three-seeded Mercury.
Found growing in the park.

354. Euphorbia humistrata Engelm. Hairy Spreading Spurge.
Common in dry, open, sandy places.

355. E. nutans Lag. Large or Upright Spotted Spurge. (*E. preslii* Guss.)
Common on dry banks and embankments.

356. E. corollata L. Flowering Spurge.
Very common in dry, open places and old fields.

357. E. cyparissias L. Cypress Spurge.
Escaped from an old cemetery near Warsaw.

358. Rhus copallina L. Dwarf or Black Sumac.
In scattered clumps, various places in dry soil.

359. R. hirta (L.) Sudw. Staghorn Sumac. (*R. typhina* L.)
Occasional in clumps in open places.

360. R. glabra L. Scarlet Sumac.
Grows in clumps, frequently on dry hill sides at the edges of fields.

361. R. vernix L. Poison Sumac. (*R. venenata* D. C.)
Common in tamarack swamps.

362. R. radicans L. Poison Ivy. (*R. toxicodendron* L.)
Common.

363. Ilex verticillata (L.) A. Gray. Winterberry.
Not rare in low marshes, as tamarack swamps.

364. Ilicioides mucronata (L.) Britton. (*Nemopanthes fascicularis* Raf.)
Not rare in tamarack marshes.

365. Euonymus obovatus Nutt. Running Strawberry Bush. (*E. americanus obovatus* T. and G.)
In moist woods, near hillsides or slopes.

366. E. atropurpureus Jacq. Burning Bush.
Common up Cherry Creek gully on flat, rich ground.

367. Celastrus scandens L. Bittersweet.
In woodlands, especially near the edges.

368. Staphylea trifolia L. Bladdernut.
Found growing in moist, shady woods.

369. Acer saccharinum. Silver Maple. (*A. dasycarpum* Ehrh.)
In moist situations.

370. A. saccharum Marsh. Sugar Tree. (*A. saccharinum* Wang.)
In dry ground, in woodlands.

371. A. negundo L. Box Elder. (*Negunde accroides* Moench.)
Up Clear Creek valley.

372. Aesculus glabra Willd. Ohio Buckeye.
A few trees noted, not very near the lake.

373. Impatiens aurea Muhl. Pale Touch-Me-Not.
Some plants noted some distance from the lake.

374. I. biflora Walt. Spotted Touch-Me-Not. (*I. fulva* Nutt.)
Common about the lake.

375. Ceanothus americanus L. New Jersey Tea.
Abundant in dry sand.

376. Vitis aestivalis Michx. Summer Grape. Small Grape.
Common.

377. Vitis bicolor LeConte. Blue or Winter Grape. (*Vitus aestivatis var bicolor* LeConte.)
Common, but I have seen very little in fruit.

378. Parthenocissus quinquefolia (L.) Virginia Creeper. Wild Ivy. (*Ampelopsis quinquefolia* Michx.)
In woodlands and on fences.

379. Tilia americana L. Basswood. Lin.
Not very common; a few trees seen.

380. Malva rotundifolia L. Common Mallow Cheeses.
Common in waste places, about houses, etc.

381. Abutilon abutilon (L.) Rusby. Velvet Leaf. (*A. avicennae* Gaertn.)
Common in rich grounds.

382. Hypericum prolificum L. Shrubby St. John's Wort.
Abundant in moist places.

383. H. mutilum L. Dwarf St. John's Wort.
Common near the lake.

384. Triadenum virginicum L. Marsh St. John's Wort. (*Elodes campanulata* Pursh.)
Abundant in marshes.

385. Helianthemum canadense (L.) Michx. Frost Weed.
Abundant on dry hills.

386. Lechea villosa Ell. (*L. major* Michx.)
Not rare on dry hills.

387. Viola obliqua Hill. Common Blue Violet. (V. palmata cucullata.)
Common.

388. V. pedata L. Bird's-foot Violet.
On dry hills.

389. V. blanda Willd. Sweet White Violet.
Common in tamarack bogs.

390. Decodon verticillatus (L.) Ell. Swamp Loosestrife.
Common in wet places, especially in a tamarack southeast of the lake.

391. Lythrum alatum Pursh. Loosestrife.
Common in the lake plain.

392. Isnardia palustris L. Water Purslane. (*Ludwigia palustris* Ell.)
In ditches and pools. In Cherry Creek.

393. L. alternifolia L.
Not rare about a pond near the lake plain and northeast of the lake.

394. Chamaenrion angustifolium (L.) Scop. Great Willow Herb. (*Epilobium angustifolium* L.)
Low grounds near Warsaw.

395. Epilobium coloratum Muhl.
Common in low flat grounds.

396. E. adenocaulon Haussk.

A specimen collected by a student and examined in the laboratory was of this species.

397. Onagra biennis (L.) Scop. Common Evening Primrose.

Abundant. A patch, probably of recent introduction, of var grandiflora was found in moist ground near Warsaw.

398. Knieffia pumila (L.) Spach. (Œnothera pumila L.)

A few plants found along the Pennsylvania Railroad.

399. Circaea lutetiana L. Enchanter's Nightshade.

In shady woods.

400. C. alpina L. Smaller Enchanter's Nightshade.

In moist woods.

401. Proserpinaca palustris L. Mermaid Weed.

Common in swamps near the lake.

402. Myriophyllum verticillatum L. Whorled Water Millfoil.

Common.

403. Aralia nudicaulis L. Wild Sarsaparilla.

Found in damp woods.

404. Heracleum lanatum Michx. Cow Parsnip.

Common in wet grounds.

405. Eryngium aquaticum L. Button Snakeroot. (*E. yuccaefolium* Michx.)

In wet soil along the railroad.

406. Sanicula marylandica L. Black Snakeroot.

In damp woods.

407. Pimpinella integerrima (L.) Gray. Yellow Pimpernel.

In sandy places.

408. Washingtonia claytoni (Michx.) Britton. Woolly Sweet Cicely. (*Osmorrhiza brevistylis* D. C.)

In damp woods.

409. Sium cicutaefolium Gmel. Hemlock Water Parsnip.

Abundant south of the lake.

410. Cicuta maculata L. Water Hemlock.

Common in low grounds about the lake.

411. Deringa canadensis (L.) Kuntze. Honewort. (*Crypotaenia canadensis* D. C.)

Common in rich woods.

412. Hydrocotyle umbellata L. Marsh Pennywort.

Found within the county, but not near Eagle Lake.

413. Cornus florida L. Flowering Dogwood.
In woods, frequent.

414. C. amonum. Mill. Silky Cornel. (*C. sericea* L.)
A species, thought to be this, common at the edge of the lake.

415. C. stolonifera Michx. Red Osier Dogwood.
Very common at the edge of the lake.

416. C. candidissima Marsh. Panicled Cornel. (*C. paniculata* L'Her.)
Some bushes seen near a marsh east of the lake.

417. C. alternifolia L. f.
A few trees seen far up Cherry Creek gully.

418. Nyssa sylvatica Marsh. Sour Gum.
A few scattered trees seen.

419. Pyrola elliptica Nutt. Shin Leaf.
Seen in woods, on hillsides.

420. Monotropa uniflora. Indian Pipe.
Scrace, in woodlands.

421. Andromeda polifolia L. Wild Rosemary.
Found in a tamarack swamp southeast of the lake.

422. Gaylussacia resinosa Lam. Black Huckleberry.
At the edges of woods in sandy soils.

423. V. pallidum Ait. Mountain Blueberry. V. corymbosum pallidum Gray.
In sandy soils in woods.

424. Oxycoccus macrocarpus (Ait.) Pers. Large Cranberry.
Found in tamarack swamps; not common.

425. Samolus floribundus H. B. K. Water Pimpernel.
Occasional in moist places.

426. Lysimachia terrestris (L.) B. S. P. Bulb-bearing Loosestrife.
At the edge of the lake in various places.

427. Steironema ciliatum (L.) Raf. Fringed Loosestrife.
Common in damp situations.

428. S. lanceolatum (Walt.) Gray. Lance-leaved Loosestrife.
Common in wet places.

429. Trientalis americana Pursh. Chickweed. Wintergreen.
Found in a tamarack east of the lake.

430. Dodecatheon meadia L. Shooting Star.
Found east along the Pennsylvania Railroad.

431. **Fraxinus americana L. White Ash.**
Common in woods.

432. **Sabbatia angularis (L.) Pursh. Rose-Pink.**
Occasional, open woods.

433. **Gentiana andrewsii Griseb. Closed Gentain.**
A few plants found north of the lake.

434. **Frasera carolinensis Walt. American Columbo.**
Occasional in open woods.

435. **Bartonia virginica (L.) B. S. P. Yellow Bartonia.** (*B. tenella* Muhl.)
Found in the county, but not near Eagle Lake.

436. **Menyanthes trifoliata L. Marsh Bean.**
In a tamarack northeast of the lake.

437. **Apocynum androsaemifolium L. Spreading Dogbane.**
Common at the edges of fields.

438. A. canabinum L. Indian Hemp.
In similar situations to the preceding.

439. **Asclepias tuberosa L. Butterfly Weed.**
Common in dry sandy places.

440. A. incarnata L. Swamp Milkweed.
So abundant its blossoms give their color, when in bloom, to the southern part of the lake plain, in places.

441. A. syriaca L. Common Milkweed. (*A. cornuti Decaisne.*)
Abundant in dry soils.

442. Ipomoeca pandurata (L.) Meyer. Man-of-the-Earth.
Found west of the lake.

443. Convolvulus sepium L. Hedge Bindweed. (*C. sepium americanus* Sims.)
Common in parts of the lake plain.

444. C. spithaemus L. Upright Bindweed.
Common on the Pennsylvania Railroad embankment. Not seen in flower.

445. Cuscuta polygonorum Engelm. Smartweed Dodder. (*C. chlorocerpa* Engelm.)
In moist grounds near the lake on various plants.

446. C. gronovii Willd. Common Dodder.
Common on various plants in low places.

447. Phlox pilosa L. Downy Phlox.
Not rare; found along the Pennsylvania Railroad.

448. Polemonium reptans. L. Jacob's Ladder. Blue Bells.
In moist, shady places.

449. Hydrophyllum appendiculatum Michx.
In various places in damp woods.

450. Cynoglossum officinale L. Hound's Tongue.
Common on dry, open hills.

451. Lappula lappula (L.) Karst. Stickseed. (*Echinospermum lappula* Lehm.)
Common in open places.

452. L. virginiana (L.) Greene.
Common in dry places.

453. Lithospermum arvense L. Corn Gromwell.
Not rare in Winona Park in places.

454. Verbena urticifolia L. White Vervain.
Quite common.

455. V. hastata L. Blue Vervain.
Very abundant in low, flat places, at various parts of the lake plain. In places, its blossoms lend great blue unbroken stretches to the landscape.

456. V. stricta.
Common along the railroad.

457. V. bracteosa.
Some found along the railroad.

458. Teucrium canadense L. Wood Sage.
Quite common in low grounds.

459. Scutellaria lateriflora L. Mad-dog Skullcap.
Common in wet places in the lake plain.

460. S. galericulata L. Marsh Skullcap.
Quite common in parts of the lake plain.

461. Marrubium vulgare L. White Horehound.
Common on a bank about a mile up Cherry Creek.

462. Agastache nepetoides (L.) Kuntze. Giant Hyssop. (*Lophanthus nepetoides* Benth.)
Some plants found in the county (up by Chapman's Lake).

463. A. scrophulariaefolia (Willd.) Kuntze. Figwort. Giant Hyssop. (*Lophanthes scrophulariaefolius* Benth.)
In dry soils near Eagle Lake.

464. Nepeta cataria L. Catnip.
Common in dry soil.

465. Stachys palustris L. Common Hedge Nettle.
Common in damp soil.

466. Monarda fistulosa L. Horsemint. Wild Bergamot.
Common on dry hills.

467. M. punctata L. Spotted Horsemint.
A few patches along the Pennsylvania Railroad.

468. Blephilia hirsuta (Pursh.) Torr.
Abundant in woods near Clear Lake gully.

469. Koellia virginiana (L.) MacM. Mountain Mint. (*Pycnanthemum lanceolatum* pursh.)
Abundant, especially in low, flat places, and parts of the lake plain.

470. Lycopus americanus Muhl. Cut-leaved Water Horehound. (*L. sinuatus* Ell.)
In various places along the shore of the lake.

471. Mentha spicata L. Spearmint.
A large patch noted in a low place along the Pierceton Road.

472. M. piperita L. Peppermint.
Rather common in moist places.

473. M. canadensis L. Wild Mint.
Quite common in moist places.

474. M. rotundifolia.
A patch of this near the station at Winona Lake.

475. Collinsonia canadensis. Horsebalm.
In moist soil near Chapman's Lake.

476. Physalis pubescens L. Low Hairy Ground Cherry.
Abundant in dry soils.

477. P. lanceolate Michx. Prairie Ground Cherry.
Rather common in dry soils.

478. Solanum nigrum. Black Nightshade.
Scattered in dry soils.

479. S. carolinense L. Horse Nettle.
Found along the railroad.

480. S. dulcamara L. Bittersweet. Nightshade.
A few plants found along the south shore of the lake.

481. Datura tatula L. Purple-stemmed Jimson.
Common in waste places, about barnyards.

482. Verbascum thapsus L. Common Mullein.
Common in dry places.

483. V. blattaria L. Moth Mullein.
In dry places; not so common as the preceding.

484. Scrophularia marylandica L. Pilewort. (*S. nodosa marylandica* Gray.)
Common in dry places.

485. Chelone glabra L. Snake-head. Turtle-head.
Common in moist or wet places.

486. Mimulus ringens L. Monkey Flower.
Common in low places, especially abundant about the Market-street pond.

487. Ilysanthes gratioloides (L.) Benth. False Pimpernel. (*I. riparia* Raf.)
Common in wet places.

488. Veronica anagallis aquatica L. Water Speedwell.
Scattered, in wet places.

489. V. officinalis L. Common Speedwell.
In various places in the Assembly grounds.

490. V. serpyllifolia L. Thyme-leaved Speedwell.
In open places, in dry soil, common.

491. V. peregrina L. Purslane Speedwell.
Common in cultivated places.

492. Leptandra virginica (L.) Nutt. Culvers Root. (*Veronica virginica* Nutt.)
Growing in clumps, in moist soils.

493. Afzelia macrophylla (Nutt.) Kuntze. Mullein Foxglove. (*Seymeria macrophylla* Nutt.)
In woods, near Hamilton Mound.

494. Dasystoma flava (L.) Wood. Downy False Foxglove. (*Gerardia flava* L.)
Not rare in dry woods.

495. D. virginica (L.) Britton. Oak-leaved False Foxglove. (*Gerardia quercifolia* Pursh.)
Common in dry woods.

496. Gerardia purpurea L. Large Purple Gerardia.
Common in low places and in parts of the lake plain.

497. Utricularia vulgaris L. Greater Bladderwort.

Abundant in ditches along the railroad and in Market-street pond; some, but not very abundant, in the neck of Eagle Lake.

498. U. intermedia Hayne. Flat-leaved Bladderwort.

Common in the lake plain south of the neck of the lake, and in a flat about one-half mile southeast of the lake.

499. Leptamnium virginianum (L.) Raf. Beech-drops. (*Epiphegus virginiana* L.)

Some found in dry woods south of Eagle Lake, near Clear Creek.

500. Phryma leptostachya L. Lopseed.

Common in moist woodlands.

501. Plantago rugelli Decaisne. Rugel's Plantain.

In cultivated grounds, common.

502. P. lanceolata L. English Plantain.

Not very common; found in cultivated fields.

503. Cephalanthus occidentalis L. Button Bush.

Common near the lake on the lake plain at various places, and at the edge of woodland ponds.

504. Galium aparine L. Cleavers.

Found in damp places up Cherry Creek valley.

505. G. circaezans Michx. Wild Liquorice.

Common in dry woods.

506. G. trifidum L. Small Bedstraw.

Found in flat, damp places; some at the outer edge of the lake plain.

507. G. asperellum Michx.

Some found east of Eagle Lake.

508. Sambucus canadensis L. Elder.

Rather common in clumps in open places, or more scattered in low, damp woods.

509. Viburnum acerfolium L. Maple-leaved Viburn.

Found growing in forests, rather common.

510. V. lentago. Sheepberry.

Grows along the south side of the lake.

511. Triosteum perfoliatum L. Horse Gentian.

Some found in open places.

512. Lonicera hirsuta Eaton. Hairy Honeysuckle.
Found, but not in flower, in the tamarack northeast of the lake.

513. Micrampelis lobata (Michx.) Greene. Wild Cucumber. (*Echinocystis lobata*, Torr. and Gray.)
Common in damp places and parts of the lake plain.

514. Companula aparinoides Pursh. Marsh Bell-flower.
Common in parts of the lake plain.

515. C. americana L. Tall Bellflower.
Common in woods.

516. Legouzia perfoliata (L.) Britton. Venus's Looking-glass.
In open sandy soil.

517. Lobelia cardinalis L. Cardinal Flower.
Common in damp situations.

518. L. syphilitica L. Great Lobelia.
Very common in the lake plain and damp grounds elsewhere.

519. L. leptostachys A. D. C.
In dry sandy soils, in open places.

520. L. kalmii L.
Common in the lake plain.

521. Cichorium intybus L. Chicory.
Escaped cultivation in various places.

522. Adopogon virginicum (L.) Kuntze. Virginia Goatsbeard. (*Krigia amplexicaulis* Nutt.)
Not rare in open woods.

523. Taraxacum taraxacum (L.) Karst. Dandelion. (T. officinale Weber.)
Common everywhere.

524. Lactuca scariola L. Prickly Lettuce.
Common in waste places.

525. L. canadensis L. Wild Lettuce.
Common.

526. L. spicata (Lam.) Hitchk. Fall Blue Lettuce.
Not common, found in moist rich soil.

527. Hieracium scabrum Michx. Rough Hawkweed.
Scattered in dry woodlands.

528. H. gronovii L. Hairy Hawkweed.
In dry open woodlands.

529. Ambrosia trifida L. Great Ragweed. Horseweed.
Found in moist rich soil.

530. A. artemisiaefolia L. Ragweed.
Common, especially along roadsides.

531. Xanthium strumarium L. Cocklebur.
Common in rich moist places.

532. Vernonia gigantea (Walt.) Britton. Tall Ironweed. (*V. altissima* Nutt.)
Common in moist rich soils.

533. V. fasciculata Michx. Western Ironweed.
Common in open places.

534. Eupatorium purpureum L. Joe-Pye-Weed.
Very common in moist places, especially on the southern lake plain.

535. E. perfoliatum L. Boneset.
Common in moist ground.

536. Lacinaria scariosa (L.) Hill. Large Blazing Star. (*Liatris scariosa* Willd.)
Not common. Found along the railroad.

537. L. spicata (L.) Kuntze. *Liatris spicata* Willd.)
Quite common in parts of the lake plain, especially the southeastern part.

538. Solidago caesia L. Blue-stemmed Golden Rod.
In moist woodlands.

539. S. ulmifolia Muhl. Elm-leaved Golden Rod.
Common in open places.

540. S. canadensis L. Canada Golden Rod.
Common in dry soils.

541. S. nemoralis Ait. Field Golden Rod.
Quite abundant in open places.

542. S. riddelli Frank.
Not rare in portions of the lake plain.

543. Euthamia graminifolia (L.) Nutt. Fragrant Golden Rod. (*Solidago lanceolata* L.)
Common in low grounds.

544. Aster macrophyllus L. Large-leaved Aster.
A few plants found along the bluff, north of Cherry Creek.

545. A. shortii Hook.
Common in dry, open places.

546. A. nova-angliae L.
Common along the railroad.

547. A. ericoides L. White Heath Aster.
Common along the railroad.

548. Erigeron annuus (L.) Pers. Daisy Fleabone.
An abundant weed in fields.

549. Leptilon canadense (L.) Britton. Horseweed. (*Erigeron canadensis* L.)
Common in open places.

550. Antennaria plantiginifolia (L.) Richards. Plantain-leaved Everlasting.
Quite common in dry places and open woods.

551. Gnaphalium oblusifolium L. Common Everlasting. (*G. polycephalum* Michx.)
Common in dry places.

552. Silphium perfoliatum L. Cup Plant.
Some found in low, rich ground up Cherry Creek.

553. S. integrifolium Michx. Entire-leafed Rosinweed.
Rather common in low places along the railroad.

554. S. terebinthinaceum Jacq. Prairie-dock.
Not rare in damp places.

555. Heliopsis scabra Dunal. Rough Ox-eye.
A few scattered patches noted in dry places.

556. Rudbeckia hirta L. Black-eyed Susan.
Common in both dry and moist soil.

557. R. laciniata L. Tall Cone Flower.
A few plants noted; grows in moist ground.

558. Ratibida pinnata (Vent.) Barnhart. Gray-headed Cone Flower. (*Lepachys pinnata* T. and G.)
Rather common along roadsides.

559. Helianthus giganteus L. Giant Sunflower.
Common and widely scattered in moist rich soil.

560. H. divaricatus L. Rough Sunflower.
Common in dry woods.

561. Verbesina alternifolia (L.) Britton. (*Actinomeris squarrosa* Nutt.)
Not rare in low woods.

562. Coreopsis tripteris L. Tall Tickseed.
Some noted in open waste places.

563. Bidens connata Muhl. Swamp Beggar Ticks.
Common in wet places.

564. B. frondosa L. Common Beggar Ticks.
Common, especially in moist soil.

565. B. trichosperma (Michx.) Britton. Tall Tickseed Sunflower. (*Coreopsis trichosperma* Michx.)
Very common in some swamps; sometimes the flowers make the whole landscape yellow.

566. Helenium autumnale L. Sneezeweed.
Common along the lake shore.

567. Achillea millefolium L. Yarrow.
Common in old orchards.

568. Anthemis cotula L. Dog-fennel.
In dry soils in waste places.

569. Chrysanthemum leucanthemum L. Ox-eye Daisy.
Some plants found in dry soil.

570. Erechtites hieracifolia (L.) Raf. Fire Weed.
Not rare in open woods.

571. Mesadenia atriplicifolia (L.) Raf. Pale Indian Plantain. (*Cacalia atriplicipolia* L.)
Some plants noted up Cherry Creek in dry soil.

572. M. tuberosa Nutt.
A few plants noted in boggy ground southeast of Eagle Lake.

573. Arctium lappa L. Burdock.
Common in waste places and about dwellings.

574. Carduus lanceolatus L. Common Thistle. (*Cnicus lanceolatus* Willd.)
Common everywhere in open and waste places.

575. C. altissimus L. Tall or Roadside Thistle. (*Cnicus altissimus* Willd.)
Rather common in open and waste places.

576. C. muticus (Michx.) Pers. Swamp Thistle. (*Cnicus muticus* Pursh.)
Common in swampy ground.

577. C. arvensis (L.) Robs. Canada Thistle. (*Cnicus arvensis* Hoff.)
A large patch in a pasture one-fourth mile east of the lake. Plants scattered at various places about the region of the lake.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

578. Anaphalis margaritacea (L.) Benth. and Hook. Pearly Everlasting. (*Antennaria margaritacea* Hook.)

Scattered, in dry places. Out of flower during the season at Eagle Lake, but noted, and found and determined in subsequent work. The patch of *Mentha rotundifolia* was noted too late to press, so the identification is doubtful.

SUMMARY.

The area included within a line along the crest of the hills surrounding Eagle Lake presents for study a remarkable variety of conditions and ecological regions, as (1) upland forest, with native trees and shrubs; (2) cleared and abandoned upland with the flora that has subsequently taken possession; (3) creek, valleys and gullies, with their peculiar soil and flora; (4) railroad and introduced flora; (5) lowland forest; (6) lake plain; (7) tamarack swamp; (8) ponds, temporary and permanent, and quaking bogs and bayous; (9) ice ridge; (10) beach; (11) the lake, with several zones of plants.

The upland forest is much like forests in general throughout Northern Indiana. In some places there is underbrush and herbs, in others a thick carpet of dried leaves. The soil is sandy, and many of the herbs of xerophytic habit. Fungi are abundant.

The cleared land is covered with sassafras, sumac, scrub oaks, Russian mulberry and so on. Many mat plants are present, and there is a tendency of various species of herbs to occupy exclusively the ground they grow on. Among these plants are five-finger and dewberry. Just at the base of the slopes *Fimbristylis* is abundant.

Creek valleys and gullies have a peculiar flora on their slopes, and also in the rich alluvial soil of their bottoms. In many cases they resemble extensions of the lake plain. Among many characteristic plants are skunk cabbage, *Conocephalus*, *Blephilia*, and so on.

The railroad has an interesting introduced flora of wild lupine, *Salsola kali*, squirrel-tail grass, white amaranth, and many other species.

The Lowland Forest, a dense, tangly jungle with a rich sandy loam soil, contains numerous and interesting species. Quaking asp, elm and sycamore are representative trees. The herbs are various, rank, shade and moisture loving species.

The lake plain is a perfectly flat area composed of muck and marl. In many places it is covered with copses of low willows, *Cornus*, *Cephalanthus* *Spirea* and carolina rose, and this is perhaps its original form. In other places it is a sedgy meadow. Peculiarities are (1) the distribution of plant species in horizontal strata, as, bushes above, then sedges, then ferns, and lower, mosses and *Selaginella*. (2) The flora is so crowded that when a predominant species is in flower it frequently gives its tint to the whole landscape, so we have a succession of "color waves" during the year, as the blue of blue vervain, deep purple of *Lythrum alatum*, light purple of swamp milkweed or joe-pye-weed, brown of *Osmunda regalis*, or yellow of tickseed sunflower or *Rudbeckia*.

The tamarack was nearly extinct, but others near by showed probable former flora of *Sphagnum*, pitcher plants and an interesting assortment of heaths and orchids.

Temporary woodland ponds are mostly bare of bottom except for dead leaves and some shrubs and water crowfoot. The temporary ponds in the open are overgrown with *Scirpus cyperinus* and various species of Eleocharis. These temporary ponds are interesting as they contain plants showing *seasonal* dimorphism, an aquatic form during wet seasons and a land form during dry periods of the year. They also contain plants, the lower leaves of which are fitted to submersed life, and the upper to aerial life, as water parsnips and water crowfoot.

Permanent ponds, quaking bogs and bayous are similar to the lake, except that they contain a greater number and variety of duckweeds.

The Ice Ridge is interesting in many ways, but does not contain many plants peculiar to itself.

The Beach contains a mixed flora. Sometimes its flora is of such plants as *Scirpus Americanus* or various *Eleochari*, sometimes it is seedlings of elms, maples, etc., which have been deposited by waves.

The lake has several zones of plants. Near the shore and extending both ways are plants with well marked dimorphism—a well developed land form, and an aquatic form. Among such plants are, spatterdock, white water lily, *Utricularia intermedia*, water plantain, *Heteranthera dubia*, and many others. *Scirpus lacustris* has two well marked forms which frequently grow side by side and form a distinct contrast. At other places what appear to be intermediate forms are found. Many of the *Potamogetons* have emersed leaves dissimilar in form and structure from the submersed ones. Among the various zones of plants are:

(1) The shore plants, as some species of *Eleocharis*.

(2) Aquatic with emersed leaves (or culms) as *Scirpus lacustris*, spatterdock, water lilies and pontederia, also many *potamogetons*.

(3) Short stemmed aquatics; species near shore as *Naias* and species of *Chara* and *Nitella*.

(4) Long stemmed aquatics, in deep water, as various *Potamogetons*, *Ceratophyllum* and *Myriophyllum*.

(5) Beyond these Phanerogams, and intermixed with them, are the Algae.

The lake disseminates such winged seeds as those of elm and maple, and sows them on the beach.

Various water plants, as *Scirpus* and species of *Potamogeton*, protect the shore from waves. They also serve as points for the attachment of various organisms.

D. The Plant Ecology of Winona Lake.

Lucy Youse.

In the following discussion of plant societies and their distribution about Winona Lake, Warming's system of classification of plant societies will be used. This system of classification, now in general use by botanists, groups plants, except in the case of salt plants, on the basis of their relation to moisture. He distinguishes the following types: Xerophytes, those requiring least moisture; hydrophytes, those requiring most; mesophytes, those of medium moisture conditions; and halophytes, plants of alkaline soil or salt water.

Many things besides climate help to determine the amount of moisture. The quality of the soil has a marked influence upon the water content; clay, for instance, holds water and sand does not. Of all such factors, the topography of the country, since it plays so important a part in determining not only the drainage and the humus content of the soil, but also exposure to the wind, to light and to heat, is held by some to be more important even than surface geology in its influence upon the character of the vegetation. Dr. Henry C. Cowles, in his report upon the plant societies of Chicago and vicinity, has shown this influence to be secondary to that of topography. In his discussion of the same he says: "The flora of a youthful topography in limestone, so far as the author has observed, more

closely resembles the flora of a similar stage in sandstone than a young limestone topography resembles an old limestone topography. A limestone ravine resembles a sandstone ravine far more than a limestone ravine resembles an exposed limestone bluff, or a sandstone ravine resembles an exposed sandstone bluff. We may make the above statements in another form. Rock as such or even the soil which comes from it, is of less importance in determining vegetation than are the aerial conditions, especially exposure. And it is the stage reached by the evolution of the topography which determines the exposure."

Much might be said on this subject of the chemistry versus the physics of the soil. It is discussed by both Schimper and Warming, and even the latter says that the chemistry of the soil best accounts for the halophytes. In making observations and recording experiments both sides of the question must be kept in mind if our conclusions are to be accurate.

The soil, or edaphic influence is local, and is in direct contrast to that of climate which is widespread. To the latter are due our pineries of the north and also our own growth of deciduous trees. Beech-maple-hemlock forests, the climax type, toward which, it may be said, everything is tending, are climatic. Oak societies, on the other hand, are a predominant but not permanent feature of Winona Lake, and the conifers of the Atlantic coast are edaphic, being due to soil or local atmospheric conditions. The first plant societies of a region are the result of extreme or pronounced local conditions and are edaphic. Less pronounced conditions gradually obtain and we have climatic types. And even then the types are not permanent, for we have climatic changes. The earth is perhaps gradually growing colder and a period of glaciation may be approaching. Beech fossils in Sweden show the former existence of beech forests in a region which is now too cold for their growth.

It is the purpose of the author to indicate some of the changes which are now taking place in the region under discussion and to show how edaphic are giving way to climatic influences as the territory develops from youth to maturity.

Crustal movements and erosion, with its consequent deposition, must be taken into account. By erosion we have the constant wearing away of hills, which is retarded in no small degree by the vegetation growing upon them and the deposit at a lower level of the material carried away. By this process, which is hastened by the decay of plants, in swamp and lake, xerophytic hills and hydrophytic lowlands both become more meso-

phytic and a planation called base level is approached. This planation is interfered with by crustal movements. If the movement be upward, the mesophytic development of hills is retarded while that of the swamp is hastened. A downward movement, on the other hand, would hasten the mesophytic development of upland and retard that of the lowland. From this, it will be seen that the ultimate tendency, at least in this climate, is toward the mesophytic condition. Whether the change is slow or rapid is determined by the locality in which it occurs. A granite hill develops much more slowly than a morainic region like that about Winona Lake.

Here we have the "knob and kettle hole" lake and swamp of the terminal moraine. The soil is that attendant upon such a region, a mixture of sand, gravel and clay, with here and there a predominance of sand or clay, the whole being varied by stretches of the muck of the swamp and the sand of the beach.

There are probably three main types of vegetation—the hydrophytic or semi-hydrophytic societies of lake and swamp, the xerophytic or semi-xerophytic of the morainic uplands, and the mesophytic along the streams. In reality we have various combinations of these types and the different plant societies are not limited to the respective topographic forms as indicated, since the region shows marked evidence of development toward the climax type.

1. The Lake.—There are all gradations in the "kettle hole" in the immediate vicinity of Lake Winona, from the lake itself to the various undrained and half-drained swamps scattered here and there about the margin of the lake and representing old ponds which have gradually become filled up by the encroachment of vegetation upon them.

Where the vegetation in the lake is most luxuriant, we find, in the outermost zone, Nymphaea odorata and Nuphar advena (the white and yellow water lilies); next, Pontederia cordata (pickerel weed), and nearer the shore the bulrushes (Scirpus lacustris and Scirpus pungens). A number of species of Potamogetons are found among all of these, in some places reaching far out into the lake. At the mouth of Cherry Creek Potamogeton fluitans predominates, with Potamogentons pectinatus, Potamogeton zosteraefolius and one or two other species nearby, together with Hydrophyllum (water milfoil) and Ceratophyllum (hornwort). In this society Chara has a place by no means unimportant. It is especially prominent in the northwest arm of the lake, which, in its luxuriant growth

of vegetation, beautifully illustrates the ultimate fate of the entire body of water. The outlet, which flow from this arm at its southern end, has become so thoroughly choked up with vegetation at its beginning that the water has grown almost stagnant and the lake flora is gradually working its way up the stream. Fig. 1 shows part of this arm in the left foreground and the lilies at the entrance to the outlet. With the exception of this arm the lake vegetation is most luxuriant near the southwest shore.

Fig. 1. View across the lake to the east. The general basin form is distinguished. The highlands can be seen in the background. Tongues of land are seen being reclaimed from the lake bottom. On the right is the outlet to the Tippecanoe. Zones of white and yellow water lilies in the foreground, followed by cat-tails and sedges. Zones of willows, Carolina rose and osier dogwood are in the center, while to the right is an oak and hickory forest. On the left is a swamp meadow.

This is perhaps explained by the fact that the winds in this region are from the southwest. The greatest wash of the waves is toward the east and northeast, and here, as we might expect, we find the greatest dearth of plants and plant growth. This southwest beach is overlaid with muck, a natural result of the decay of plants along its margin.

At some places around the lake, notably in the same arm, the bulrushes are followed by the cat-tails (Typha latifolia) with sedges and grasses on the shore beyond. This is shown in Fig. 1, at the left. On

the south shore, however, where the land is raised by an ice beach, the lake is bordered by the button bush (Cephalanthus occidentalis), osier dogwood (Cornus stolonifera), Rosa Carolina, Cottonwood (Populus monilifera) and willow. A region similar in vegetation is shown in Fig. 2. This succession of societies is carried a step further on the west shore of the lake southwest of Yarnelle's landing. In addition to the foregoing are swamp white oak (Quercus bicolor), silver maple (Acer dasycarpum),

Fig. 2. View across lake from Yarnelle's landing. The basin effect is more apparent here. The transition in vegetative types is very rapid at this point, owing to the somewhat abrupt rise in the topography. It quickly passes from hydrophytic through the marsh stage to mesophytic. On the shore, zones of the button bush and osier dogwood are followed by those of Carolina rose, willow and, lastly, elm. The coming of this tree means permanent conditions looking to the mesophytic types.

and sycamore (Platanus occidentalis). The land adjoining this on the west, which is slightly elevated and better drained, and which might show a still higher stage of development, has been cleared and cultivated. So we must look toward the south where the hand of man has not interfered with the work of nature. Here, as we might expect, in the same relation as to position, that is a step further from the lake, higher, drier, and well drained, we find the hazel (Corylus Americana), the grape, Mayapple (Podophyllum peltatum), Catnip (Nepeta Cataria), Smilacina

racemosa, and the Elder (Sambucus Canadensis). This mesophytic strip forms a zone of tension between the more nearly hydrophytic beach and the semi-xerophytic hill adjoining on the west. At Yarnelle's landing, north of the dredge, where the land rises quite suddenly from the water's edge, joining the hills a short distance beyond, there are comparatively few willows. The sycamores and cottonwoods of the shore are accompanied by the aspens (Populus tremuloides), the elm (Ulmus Americana), black haw (Viburnum prunifolium), the hickory and Sassafras officinale. Closely adjoining are the mayapple, grape, red bud (Cercis Canadensis), and prickly ash (Xanthoxylum Americanum). This evolution of plant societies on the lake shore is perhaps shown even more beautifully in the vegetation of the two long points of land projecting out into the northwest arm. These are shown at the left in Fig. 1, the one in the foreground showing the more advanced stage.

2. The Swamp.—The encroachment of vegetation upon the lake, with its death and decay, makes the water shallower and finally unfits it for the plants themselves. This filling up process is aided by the deposition of material carried in by the streams that feed its waters, and ultimately we have a swamp taking the place of the lake. These may be found in various stages of construction and destruction in the region about Winona which was at one time itself a part of the lake.

One of the youngest of these, near the east shore of the lake and bordering upon Cherry Creek, has its surface covered with duckweed (Lemna, Spirodela and Wolffia) with arrowhead and yellow water lilies near the shore in some places, followed by grasses, the Iris (Versicolor) and sedges (Carex vulpinoidea and Carex lupulina). Surrounding these are the button bush, osier dogwood, willows, swamp white oak and elm and the fern (Aspidium thelypteris). In some places where the swamp is becoming filled up, a dense growth of Polygonum is found in the center.

At many places about the lake is the swamp meadow, a wide stretch of flat land with rich muck soil. One of the most interesting of these lies just north of the lake. Here are grasses, sedges, Salix amygdaloides, the shield fern (Aspidium thelypteris), Potentilla fruticosa (shrubby cinquefoil), Eupatorium purpureum, osier dogwood, Carolina rose, Joe-Pye-Weed, Solidago lanceolata, Campanula aparinoides (marsh bellflower), Lycopus lucidus (water horehound), Asclepias incarnata (swamp milkweed), Pycnanthemum lanceolatum (mountain mint), Boehmeria cylindrica (false nettle), Betula pumila (low birch), Steironema longifolium, Osmunda regalis.

Convolvulus arvensis (bindweed), Apocynum androsaemifolium (spreading dogbane), Verbena urticaefolia (white verbena), Rudbeckia hirta (cone flower), and Lythrum alatum (loosestrife), together with the following mesophytic pioneers: Eupatorium perfoliatum (boneset), Pilea pumila (rich weed), and Impatiens.

At places where the swamp is better drained its ultimate tendency is indicated, notably at a point about a quarter of a mile south of the southeast corner of the lake. We see here black oaks (Quercus coccinea tinc-

Fig. 3. View showing rich mesophytic meadow reclaimed from the lake bottom. This area is rapidly becoming more mesophytic and the remaining hydrophytic plants are dying out. In the background, on the morainic upland, is seen an oak-hickory forest, with the white oaks at the base and black oaks on slope. It is probable that the meadow has never been forested.

toria), white oaks (Quercus alba), silver maple (Acer dasycarpum), sycamore (Platanus occidentalis), walnut (Juglans nigra), hickory, poison ivy (Rhus Toxicodendron), richweed (Pilea pumila), Indian turnip (Arisaema triphyllum), May-apple (Podophyllum peltatum), Viola palmata, Viola pubescens. These patches of mesophytic woods are sometimes found in the very center of the swamp at places where the land is somewhat higher. The soil contains a larger amount of moisture than

that of the mesophytic woods on the lake shore spoken of above, and the vegetation represents a higher type of mesophytic society.

In the evolution of the swamp of Turkey Lake, the first vegetation is of water plants. These are followed by bulrushes or sedges, and next come shrubs and trees, in some cases those noted above, but in others Cassandra calyculata which is followed by the tamarack (Larix Americana). These swamps are destined to become forests, while in the case of the lake like Lake Calumet, near Chicago, Ill., the destiny of which

Fig. 4. View of a portion of the beach in Cherry Creek Embayment. The slope is gentle, rising from the low channel of the creek on the right to over 20 feet on the left. The soil is very boggy and most of the bogs are associated with mineral springs. Rows of willows in the right center, with sycamores and oaks on left The rich nature of the soil is apparent in the heavy herbaceous vegetation. Semi-fossilized bivalve shells were found here.

is the prairie, the bulrush stage is followed by grasses. It is suggested by Dr. Cowles that this difference in the ultimate development of the swamp may be due to the depth of the kettle and consequently the depth of the muck, the forest type being found by him to have originated from deep kettles and the prairie type from shallow ones. The muck in the swamps spoken of above is deep and their destiny is evidently forest, as has been pointed out, but there is very little evidence of the Cassandra and the Tamarack stages. There are a few tamarack swamps in the

vicinity of Lake Winona containing some of the plants typical of the tamarack stage, such as the pitcher plant (Sarracenia purpurea), and the peat moss, Sphagnum. But in the old Winona Lake bed there are barely three lone tamaracks, standing in the bottom of an old arm of the lake, with nothing to indicate the share they took in the development of the swamp. Further data obtained by a comparison with other specimens of this kind of swamp are necessary before a definite conclusion can be reached concerning its evolution.

Quite an interesting type of swamp is found in a narrow belt of lowland which adjoins the lake and represents an old arm of it, lying like a ditch between the hills there. It contains Ludwigia polycarpa, Ludwigia hirtella, ditch stone-crop (Penthorum sedoides), manna-grass (Glyceria fluitans), Polygonum acre, Polygonum hydropiper, Polygonum sagittatum and Polygonum Muhlenbergii. The flora of the margin is swamp white oak, black alder (Ilex verticillata), sour gum (Nyssa sylvatica), Carolina rose, and the swamp, white or silver maple (Acer dasycarpum). Riccia fluitans carpets the wet soil.

A swamp in the hollow of the hills is filled with Polygonum hydropiper, Iris, skunk cabbage (Symplocarpus foetidus), and Rosa Carolina. Around the margins are dying willows, elm and ash. Fossils of ferns point back to former days when moisture was more abundant. Withering Mnium and flourishing Polytrichum, the relict and the pioneer, show past and future. To the south, the hill has been cleared and xerophytic conditions are being hastened in the margin of the swamp. Dying Iris and vigorous Canada thistle grow side by side. On the east, west and south are the morainic hills covered with oak-hickory forests. The fate of this swamp is gradual filling up by dead vegetation and downwash from the surrounding uplands and the ultimate encroachment of the neighboring plants upon its territory.

3. The Morainic Uplands.—The sand-gravel-clay hills are even more numerous about the lake than are the swamp meadows and their vegetation is only slightly varied at different places, this being usually in clearings. The oak-hickory stage prevails. Near the summit of the hill is the black oak (Quercus coccinea tinctoria), with the white oak (Quercus alba), on the lower slopes. These are accompanied by the hickories (Carya alba and Carya sulcata), wild oats (Danthonia spicata), wire grass (Poa compressa), plantain-leaved everlasting (Antennaria plantaginifolia), Polytrichum, New Jersey tea (Ceanothus Americanus) and Silene stellata. At

the base of the hills, on the tension line adjoining the swamp, is the black huckleberry, Gaylussacia resinosa. (See background of Fig. 3.) The oak stage has required so long a time to develop and has been in existence so long that we have only the result and little evidence of what preceded this type. In the north the coniferous forest comes first. Clearings give some intimation of the order of succession, and they are numerous, though somewhat deceptive, as the stages in this case follow one another much more rapidly than they would in a virgin soil in which

Fig. 5. View of the channel and abutments of the upper or lesser dam. From the condition of the vegetation in the foreground, it is evident that the stream's gradient is small. Upon the left and right the surface rises abruptly to 12 feet, and is covered with heavy mesophytic trees. The soil is sandy. This is a place where vegetation is capable of closing the drainage lines.

there had been no foundation laid for later types. Where the soil has been cleared the first plants that follow, as shown on the north and west sides of the lake, are Xerophytic annuals and perennials, such as poke weed (Phytolacca decanda), mullein (Verbascum thapsus), Canada thistle (Cnicus arvensis), hounds-tongue (Cynoglossum officinale), Leonurus Cardiaca, Arctium lappa, Echinospermum lappula. These seem to be followed by elm and hickory. The beech-maple forest is working its way in so slowly around Winona that at first glance there seems to be no

Fig. 6. View across the valley from the left abutment of the lower or greater dam. The width of the valley is here about 165 feet, with the earth walls rising abruptly 22 feet on either side. The soil is a glacial deposit, sand predominating.

Fig. 7. View up the channel of the outlet at the greater dam. The depth of the valley is shown by the altitude of the right abutment in the background. The evidence of the ascending erosion line is in the foreground.

indication of it whatever. It has made its appearance in only one region in the old lake bed, namely, within a mile of the present lake shore around Clear Creek. The beech forest west of the lake is outside of the territory covered by this report. Why this type has lagged so far behind is perhaps due to the large percentage of gravel in the soil, as its development is much slower in gravelly soil than in that in which we have a large percentage of clay. The presence of beeches depends upon the amount of humus in the soil. Then, too, both beech and maple seedlings can grow in the dense shade these trees themselves make or in the lighter forests of oak and hickory. The plants of the latter type, on the other hand, do not flourish in the deeper shade of the beech.

Accompanying the beech (Fagus ferruginea) which is yet somewhat rare in this type of forest about the lake, and the sugar maple (Acer saccharinum) are the tulip tree (Liriodendron tulipifera), the walnut, the pawpaw (Asimina triloba), Hepatica, Trillium, Virginia Creeper, Mayapple, skunk cabbage, various species of ferns, together with the older oaks and hickories, which point back to the past.

4. The Stream.—The territory over which now flows the lower part of the two streams that feed the lake was once the lake bed and is now a flood-plain. Cherry Creek, the largest of these, is a pre-erosion type in what is apparently an erosion valley. Along the lower course of this is a mixture of influences which results in a "hodge podge" of vegetation not easy to unravel. Lake and swamp, spring and stream, all combine their forces to produce this effect. Near the mouth of the stream Potamogeton fluitans is abundant. In that part most often submersed are the rice cut grass (Leersia oryzoides), cat-tails, bulrushes and sedges, among them Scirpus atrovirens, Carex lupulina, and Carex vulpinoidia. Many plants characteristic of springs and spring brooks are found, such as swamp milkweed (Asclepias incarnata), skunk cabbage (Symplocarpus foetidus), Eupatorium purpureum, Eupatorium perfoliatum, Lycopus lucidus (water horehound), and several other species of mint, Lobelia leptostachys and Lobelia syphilitica. Salix longifolia and Salix nigra are common (see Fig. 4), and in the locality west of the creek and bordering upon the lake seedlings of the river or silver maple (Acer dasycarpum) and the aspens (Populus tremuloides) form a marked feature of the landscape. Other plants characteristic of this flood-plain are the ash (Fraxinus Americana), the walnut (Juglans nigra), the red-bud (Cercis Cana-

densis), the sycamore (Platanus occidentalis), the mulberry, the hazel (Corylus Americana), the hornbeam (Carpinus Caroliniana), poison ivy (Rhus toxicodendron), Virginia creeper (Ampelopsis quinquefolia), grape (Vitis), greenbriar (Smilax), Indian Turnip (Arisaema Dracontium), ground ivy (Nepeta Glechoma), nettles, blue grass (Poa pratensis), meadow rue, strawberry (Fragaria), Impatiens, Aspidium thelypteris, Onoclea sensibilis and Osmunda regalis.

Looking forward to the future of this stream we expect greater erosion, retrogression toward the xerophytic, and, as the ultimate base level is approached, progression again toward the mesophytic.

Niagara Group Unconformities in Indiana.

Moses N. Elrod, M. D.

Prof. Richard Owen, in the Indiana Geological Survey, 1859-60, calls attention to an unconformity near Huntington, which he supposed to indicate the dividing line between the Devonian and Upper Silurian. He describes the arenaceous limestone of the Devonian as resting unconformably, rate of dip 25 to 40 degrees southeast, on the silicious limestone of the Silurian. Of the Linn's Mill exposure, on Treaty Creek, Wabash County, he says: "Here we again found evidence of the convulsions and unconformable stratification noticed at the Fair Ground quarries of Huntington and in this county. On the west side of the creek, opposite the mill and close to the dam, a hill is formed by an anticlinal axis, the beds dip northward and southward about 43 degrees. But the extreme summit of the hill has evidently been subsequently denuded and abraded by water until a hollow affords a channel for a rippling rivulet, while in the bed of the main stream, beneath the axis, the undisturbed strata are visible." In the light of more recent investigations it is probable Prof. Owen's arenaceous limestone of Huntington and the upper member of his Wabash County unconformities should be correlated with the porous limerock of Prof. Collett, and the picket rock of Messrs. Elrod and Benedict. It should also be noted that the underlying layers of stone, at Treaty Creek, are approximately horizontal, and exclude an uplift as the cause of the distorted bedding.

Prof. John Collett, in the Geological Survey of Indiana, 1872, describes an unconformity seen by him at Calvert's quarry, near Georgetown, Cass County. He found a gray limestone resting unconformably on the "silico magnesia with a small parting of clay." This clay parting, he claims, is general, and is often found in wells some 20 or 30 feet below the surface at Logansport. At a later period the observations of Prof. Collett were confirmed by Mr. A. C. Benedict. Commenting on a section made, near Georgetown, for the report on the Geology of Cass County, 1894, he describes the surface of the first layers under the "gray limestone" as showing evidence, when exposed, "of having been eroded into channels and hummocks before the overlying rock was deposited."

Prof. Collett, under the section of his 1872 report devoted to Wabash County, correlates the "gray limestone seen at Logansport and at a few localities in Miami County" with the "thin-bedded paving stone" of Wa-

bash. The silico magnesian beds of Logansport, he says, "part with the greater portion of the calcareous matter at Peru, becoming argillaceous, while in Wabash this bed is characteristically argillaceous, and in appearance very similar to the hydraulic stone at Louisville." In his general section of Wabash County he places (1) porous limerock at the top, and gives its thickness at from 0 to 40 feet; (2) paving stone, 8 feet; (3) thick-bedded argillaceous limestone, 10 to 20 feet; (4) hydraulic limestone, 10 to 50 feet, and referred the whole series to the Niagara group. The subdivisions adopted by Elrod and Benedict in their report on the Geology of Wabash County, 1891, do not differ greatly from those of Prof. Collett. They placed the quarry stone, the equivalent of his paving stone and thick-bedded argillaceous limestone, at the top of the series. Between the quarry stone and his hydraulic limestone they recognized a local stratum of laminated shale, closely related to the quarry stone, and all below the laminated shale was called cement shale or cement rock. The porous limerock was not given a separate place in the section, because it was the opinion of the writers that it did not form a distinct geologic horizon; but was composed of the changed materials derived from the quarry stone and the underlying formations, but came mainly from the quarry stone layers. The materials were recemented by infiltration, and, as a consequence, the beds have no true stratification planes. For it they adopted the name picket rock, a local term then in common use at Wabash.

These correlations are deemed necessary that the reader may understand the stratigraphic position of the Wabash County unconformities, and the probable relations of the others of the Wabash Valley.

A very remarkable and plain example of unconformity between the quarry stone layers and the blue cement rock may be seen on the east bank of Lagro Creek, one-half mile north of Lagro. Here 30 feet of horizontal quarry stone abuts against a nearly perpendicular wall of cement rock. Below the unconformity, in the creek channel, the cement rock is found to be continuous and connected with the south wall of the unconformity and to pass under the more recent quarry stone. Dip is scarcely appreciable in any of the layers. Other unconformities of great interest are those at the Martin Willis quarry, south of Lagro, on the township line pike, and at Leonard Hyman's quarry, on the Mississinewa River. At these quarries the quarry stone rests on the laminated shale in a valley. On one side of the Martin Willis quarry the shale rises 10 feet above the lowest exposed horizontal layers of quarry stone.

Some convulsion of nature, a local upheaval and subsidence of the earth's crust, was among the theories generally accepted for a time, to account for the false bedding of the Wabash Valley rocks. Prof. Collett, in 1872, was the first to offer an explanation more nearly in accord with recent observations. Of a Delphi locality he writes: "The Pentamerus bed is an irregular deposit, variable in its mode of occurrence and thickness, evidently deposited by currents flowing across irregularities in the surface of the regularly deposited rocks below. It is generally found thrown down upon or against these irregularities, and consequently exhibits remarkable peculiarities of false bedding." But his theory does not account for the uneven surface of the regularly deposited rocks. The most obvious explanation is to suppose that they are due to erosion, and that they indicate the upper surface of the lower member of an unconformity. Especially must this be true where the stratification of the stone, comprising the irregular surface, is found to be level and the layers of uniform thickness. Where the irregularity forming the axis or center of a cone is composed of shale it is not impossible that it may have been formed by currents. The effect of currents on the contour of a shale bed was clearly demonstrated in an example of irregular bedding seen in the quarry of James Lambert at South Wabash. Here an axis of shale had been deposited between the quarry stone layers, which maintain a uniform thickness while conforming to the irregular surface of the shale. Near Lagro, at the Watson Briggs ravine, is a beautiful exposure on a large scale of the picket rock passing over a central axis of a cement shale with the dip in opposite directions. On the flanks of the axis the dip changes from 20 to 12 degrees and the layers become horizontal as they pass over the top. These exposures are supposed to show the primary origin of the false bedding in nearly all cases, and especially so when the distorted layers are of nearly uniform thickness. But in many cases other phenomena are involved and the explanation is not so simple. Irregularities of the underlying surface do not account for the brecciated condition, changed physical characters and the nearly vertical planes of so-called stratification.

The brecciated character of the Indiana stone seems to have been first pointed out by Prof. Orton in the eighth annual report of the United States Geological Survey. Of the Ohio stone, with which he compares the Indiana outcrop, he says: "The layers of limestone appear to have been traversed by joints dividing them into cubical blocks of two or ten inches

in diameter, and the separate blocks have been recemented by material of the same sort that composes the substance of the rock. The cause is not obvious, but the phenomena is certainly not referable to uplift and disturbance. It seems more probable that if we were able to trace out the history we should find some modification of the force that produces joints, whatever it may be, as the cause of the phenomena we are considering."

The high angle stylolite planes of the interior conformation of the cones is another feature which should be considered in connection with the brecciated structure. The columnar part of the stylolite seam is peculiar in having its axis lie parallel with the separation plane, and seems to show that the columnar structure is the result of a downward movement of the overlying layer. At the Stauffler quarry, two miles west of South Wabash, and at Rockyway Creek the angle of the separation planes does not exceed 25 degrees, and it is probable that they may be modified bedding planes, something like those described by Mr. T. C. Hopkins in his report, of 1896, on the Bedford oolitic limestone of Indiana.

The exposures at Stauffler's and Rockyway also show that the picket rock gradually changes into even bedded quarry stone, and that the picket rock is a modified form of the other. At the same time the dip changes from an angle of 25 degrees to nearly horizontal.

The high angle stylolite planes are too nearly vertical to have been the result of sedimentation. They evidently grow out of a number of conditions. Briefly, the picket rock cones and ridges rest on a core or axis of cement rock or shale, the latter being the result of erosion. It is probable the layers of stone, overlying the core, were of continuous thickness when deposited, and that the brecciated character and stylolite planes are the result of pressure and unequal resistance to a downward shear.

A somewhat similar system of brecciated and irregularly bedded stone extends from the interior of Ohio, across Indiana and into Illinois. Through Indiana and in the vicinity of Chicago high angle stylolite planes are a marked feature of the exposures. In Ohio the distorted bedding is referred to the Waterline formation. In Indiana similar irregularities are supposed to be confined to the Niagara group beds. Dr. A. J. Phinney has been the only Indiana geologist to dissent from this opinion by assigning the Delphi and much of the Logansport exposures to the Lower Helderberg. Prof. Orton, in his report on the Ohio and Indiana gas field,

says: "The well-known Wabash flaggings are here counted of Lower Helderberg age." Dr. Phinney, in a report on the natural gas field of Indiana, eleventh United States Geological Survey, dissents from this opinion, and says: "The exposures in the vicinity of Wabash have been considered Niagara limestone, as the fossils are identical with those found at Marion, where the exposure is undoubtedly Niagara." In the Wabash County report of 1891 forty species of fossils are tabulated, which were collected from the quarry stone. The most of these were characteristic Niagara fossils. The Illinois geologists have always considered the equivalent beds of that State as of Niagara age.

By some writers great significance is attached to the brecciated structure in determining the age of the stone in which its occurs. However, Dr. Phinney describes the Waterline at Kokomo as "an even-bedded limestone." About Logansport, he says, the Lower Helderberg is a common rock, and "finely exposed," but, so far as known, never shows a brecciated surface. If the Waterline formation is excluded from the Lower Helderberg it is probable no true representative of that period is to be found in Indiana.

Prof. Dana, in the fourth edition of his Manual of Geology, assigns the Waterline formation to the Salina group. And in a bulletin of the Geological Society of America, May, 1900, Mr. Charles Schuchert presents facts to show that all of the Lower Helderberg above the Waterline and Tentaculite limestone should be included with the Devonian. Mr. Schuchert seems to consider the Tentaculite limestone as transitional to the Lower Helderberg. Of twenty-six species found in the Tentaculite beds of New York, only four are known to occur in some higher member of the Lower Helderberg. In Ohio, out of thirteen species described from the hydraulic limestone only four are known to occur in the higher beds. So, then, in view of what is now known, it seems safe to assume that the Wabash County unconformities and pronounced irregularities of bedding were the result of forces in operation near the close of the Niagara epoch, and at all events before the close of the Silurian age.

The subdivisions of the Niagara group in Southern Indiana have been much better defined and correlated than those of the Wabash Valley. The remarkable uniformity in the bedding of the Laurel limestone from Connersville to the Ohio River has been fully described, and the Waldron shale exposures traced from Milroy to Charlestown landing. Slight irregularities of bedding had been noticed in the layers immediately above the

Waldron shale, but nothing worthy the name of an unconformity until Mr. Foerste, in the twenty-second Indiana Geological Report, called attention to the Avery quarry as showing evidence of a period of erosion. Other unconformities on Flatrock and Conn's creeks have been described and illustrated by Messrs. J. A. Price and E. M. Kindle in later reports.

Avery Quarry, Southeast Corner.

The Avery quarry is located on the east bank of Conn's Creek, one mile south of Waldron. The Louisville limestone, as the workable bed of stone has been called, rests conformably on the Waldron, is 10 feet thick on the north wall and five feet thick in the southeast corner. The layers have a general dip to the north of three degrees. On the south face of the quarry, near the southeast corner, three discontinuous layers are exposed at the top of the Louisville limestone. They aggregate nine inches in thickness at the west end, and thin to nothing before reaching the southeast corner. Immediately under the attenuated strata is a 6½-inch layer which is continuous around the south and east faces of the quarry. From 6½ inches at the southwest end it gradually diminishes to 2½ inches at the northeast corner. Below the continuous layer is a layer which measures 11 inches at the north end; it soon divides into two layers, whose

combined thickness is 9 inches at the south end. On the east face two layers, near the top of the wall, were measured, one of which changed in thickness from 2¼ to 5 inches in 33 inches, and the other from 2½ to 5½ inches in 21 inches. At the northeast corner of the quarry there is 5 feet of Louisville limestone about the 6½-inch continuous layer, which diminishes in thickness to nothing at the south end. The layers composing this 5-foot stratum do not thin gradually, but by an abrupt ending of the several layers. Twenty feet north of the southeast corner is a slight thickening in the upper layer, which causes a slight dip north and south. These measurements show that the thickness of some layers increase and others decrease with the dip. Below the 6½-inch continuous layer the stone is evenly bedded.

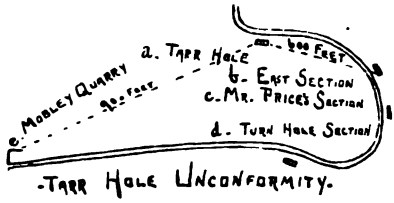
Above the nearly level line of unconformity is from 20 to 48 inches of coarse, sandy-looking limestone in broken layers, with a thin covering of earth above it. Viewed from across the quarry the exposure looks like a broken wall of rubble stone. The results of weathering are very evident, but has not wholly destroyed the lines of continuity, which show irregular bedding.

The color of the Louisville limestone changes from blue or blue-gray at the bottom to a gray near the unconformity. The overlying layers are very nearly brown. The upper Louisville layers change color gradually, and the freshly broken surface of the brown stone can scarcely be distinguished from it, but a marked difference is developed by weathering.

The quarrymen allege that the underlying shale is five feet thick, which is very nearly its average thickness at other places. So far as the thin-bedded shale can be said to have dip it seems to conform to that of the Louisville limestone. If this is true the surface of the Laurel limestone, on which it rests, must be irregular. The exposed Laurel limestone in the bottom of Conn's Creek nearby shows that it has no appreciable dip, nor has it been disturbed by an uplift. Hence it is reasonable to conclude that the irregular surface below the Waldron shale has been the result of erosion which took place after the Laurel beds were deposited and before the Waldron shale came into existence. The inclined position of the Louisville limestone layers is the outcome of irregularities formed during sedimentation.

The unconformities described on Flatrock Creek are minor affairs compared with the Avery quarry locality. The horizon of the Geneva and Louisville limestone unconformities change, and at one place is found be-

tween the layers of the "soft, sandy limestone." Generally they appear to be nothing more than lines of irregular bedding, with a slight difference in the structure of the upper and lower members.



The top of the Waldron shale at *a* is 12 feet, at *b* 17 feet, at *c* 18 feet, at *d* 9 feet above low water; at *e* it is below the surface. The fall in the creek bed from *a* to *e* is 40 inches.

One mile south of Hartsville, in the Tarr hole vicinity, there seems to be conclusive evidence of a period of erosion after the Laurel limestone beds were formed and before the shale beds were deposited. Below the Tarr hole Clifty Creek makes a horseshoe bend within a radius of one-fourth mile. The Tarr hole exposure shows that the top of the Waldron shale is 12 feet above low water, and the shale nearly 7 feet thick. Six hundred feet east the top of the shale is 17 feet above low water and 4½ feet above the same level at the Tarr hole. Near the middle of the bend Mr. Price estimates the shale to be 3 feet thick and its top at from 18 to 21 feet above the bed of the creek. In 1881, when the shale was better exposed than now, a section was made at the Turn hole which showed the top of the shale at 12 feet above low water, and the shale 5 feet and 8 inches thick. After due allowance is made for the decline in the bed of the creek, where it passes over a long riffle, it indicates the surface of the shale is 3 feet below a corresponding level north of it at the Tarr hole. Seven hundred feet west of the last locality is the Jesse Mobley quarry, where a well was put down a few years ago that penetrated the Waldron shale 20 feet below the surface. Twenty feet below the surface, at this place, puts the top of the shale below the bed of the creek. The writer is certain of the position of the shale in this well, as he has a number of the Waldron fossils taken from it at the time the well was dug. Here the top of the shale, after adding 3 feet for decline in creek bed, is seen to be 15 feet below the same level at the Tarr hole, and from 18 to 21 feet below two other points.

Following the bend of the creek on the east side some four or five feet of thin bedded Laurel limestone is exposed, next to the shale, that is not found at the Tarr or Turn holes. The Mobley quarry, since the report on Bartholomew County was written, has developed a number of irregularities of bedding not then visible. There is a slight irregularity on the line dividing the lower grayish stone from the brown layers, and if weathered a few more years might be classed with the Flatrock unconformities.

In lithologic structure and color the Louisville limestone at the Tarr hole and Mobley's quarry very closely resembles the upper and equivalent layers at Avery's quarry. It is probable the quarry stone at both places was deposited under similar conditions, and does not show dip at Mobley's because the quarry is not located over a marked irregularity on the surface of the underlying Laurel limestone. Where investigations have been made it has become evident that all large displays of Louisville limestone are located in an erosion valley or on an anticline connected with a synclinal axis, and that the exposure of the Louisville beds are correspondingly local.

Devonian Exposure, Cave mill Park.

The irregular bedding of the Devonian at Cass, Cass County, is quite marked, and the same is true of the Geneva beds in some parts of Southern Indiana. A fine exposure of mixed bedding is to be seen in the Geneva limestone at the Cave mill park, which presents an eighteen-foot wall of discontinuous, uneven and distorted stratification, overlying what appears to be Louisville limestone. This seems to be the formation from which Mr. Kindle collected a number of Devonian fossils, three-quarters of a mile farther up the creek, opposite Charles' mill, and the equivalent of the Devonian bluffs near Hartsville. According to Mr. Price, irregular bedding is common above the Waldron shale in Rush County. It is probable that further search will reveal many more irregularities that are now obscured by weathering. The irregular bedding of the Louisville and Geneva limestones is probably the result of marine currents, and it certainly is not necessary to invoke a local uplift or convulsion of nature to account for its origin or that of the unconformities.

No unconformities have been reported from the Upper Helderberg, but there is evidence that the Niagara limestone and New Albany black shale are not conformable at Delphi.

By Mr. Foerste and others the Louisville beds are referred to the Niagara epoch, and this may be their place if based on paleontologic evidence. Its horizon, however, can not be established by the existence of a few minor unconformities at the top of Louisville limestone. If unconformities are conceded to have occurred during the Niagara epoch or Silurian age, in the Wabash Valley, they certainly show that the changes in the coast line necessary to their formation, whether submarine or aerial, did not destroy a large per cent. of the fauna in existence before the erosion period began. Of course it is conceded that many of the species found in the Waldron shale are peculiar to that formation, but many of them also came up from the preceding epoch. Therefore, the Upper Niagara and Geneva limestone unconformities have very little significance in determining the age of the formation between which they occur.

An interesting question arises whether the Waldron shale can be correlated with the quarry stone of Wabash County. Not enough is known to give anything like certainty to what now may be said on the subject, but it may not be improper to call attention to a few observations which indicate that they occupy the same horizon. It is generally known that the Waldron shale is often highly calcareous, with intercallated plates of limestone, and changes to thin layers of limestone as it is traced north-

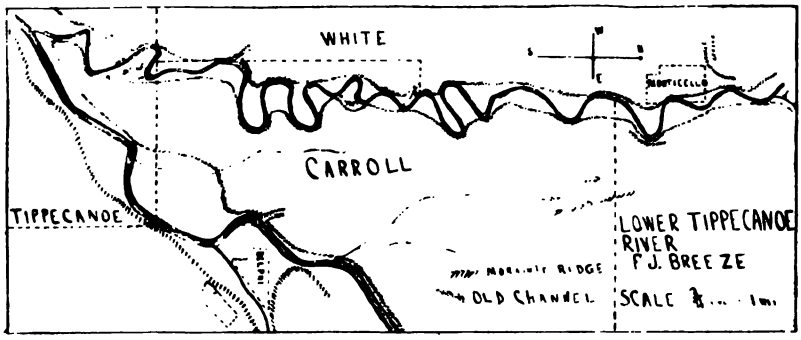
ward. Frequently on Clifty Creek a stratum of stone below the Waldron shale is seen which very much resembles the hydraulic beds of Wabash County, both in appearance and jointed structure. The laminated shale of Wabash is duplicated by some of the more argillaceous shales of Clifty Creek. The Wabash Valley and Laurel-Waldron unconformities seem to be of the same horizon and lend color to the inference that the quarry stone of Wabash County and the Waldron shale are of the same age.

The Valley of the Lower Tippecanoe River.

Fred J. Breeze.

[Abstract.]

The Tippecanoe River deserves far more attention from the geographer and geologist than has ever been given to it. A careful study of this stream will shed light upon some of the problems of glacial phenomena, and will doubtless yield something of interest concerning stream and valley development. Believing this, the writer has begun a somewhat systematic study of this river. Several days of the last three months have been devoted to the necessary field work in the preparation of a map of



the lower part of the Tippecanoe Valley. This map shows the meanders of the stream and of its valley, and is presented at this time with the hope that it may be some little contribution to the geography and geology of Indiana.

By Lower Tippecanoe is meant that part of the river from the point where it leaves the region of the Glacial Lake Kankakee to its mouth.

A short distance north of Monticello are sandy ridges which doubtless marked the southern limit of the glacial lake, so that this town is near the upper end of this part of the valley, although the gorge-like character of the valley has extended up to the town of Buffalo.

At Monticello the river flows in a valley not over half a mile wide and about eighty feet deep. Farther down the valley widens and deepens so that at some points the valley is a mile wide and the bluffs about one hundred feet in height. The only exposure of bedrock, New Albany shale and Devonian limestone, in this part of the valley is found a short distance above Monticello. Nowhere in the valley were wells found that were cut down to bedrock. The slope is great, the river falling almost 100 feet from Monticello to the mouth.

At this time no explanation as to the causes of the existing features is offered, the writer preferring to present these conditions for interpretation by more competent members of the Academy. This study of the Tippecanoe River will be continued, and some results of this work may be presented at future meetings.

Concerning Well-Defined Ripple Marks in Hudson River Limestone, Richmond, Indiana.

Joseph Moore and Allen D. Hole.

In the Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science for 1894, page 53, Mr. W. P. Shannon, under the title, "Wave Marks on Cincinnati Limestone," gives an interesting description of undulations in strata in the southwest part of Franklin County, Indiana. The present paper is a record of similar phenomena in Wayne County, Indiana.

In the spring of 1901 Prof. Joseph Moore observed what appear to be well-defined ripple marks in an exposed stratum of Hudson River limestone. The exposure occurs about five miles southwest from Richmond, Indiana, in the bed of a small tributary of the Whitewater River. The stream at this point flows approximately N. 35° E., and the series of undulations, which will be called "ripple marks" in this paper, are nearly, though not exactly, parallel, and lie in a direction about N. 72° 30′ E. This direction is the mean of the measured direction of several axes. The width of the stream is from ten to fifteen feet, and the ripple marks are exposed more or less plainly for a distance of two hundred feet in the bed of the stream.

The ripple marks have rounded crests and hollows, the slopes on the two sides of a crest being in general symmetrical about the axis. The mean distance from crest to crest is approximately uniform for the series, and the average for twenty such distances is found to be 2.63 feet. The average depth of lowest part of troughs below crests is one and one-half to one and six-tenths inches; total number of crests exposed is forty. The ripple marks in the up-stream portion of the exposed area, constituting the majority of the number named, extend entirely across the bed of the stream; in the down-stream portion, a part of the ripple marks have been worn away by erosion of the stream, leaving the crests only near the margins.

The stratum which has the ripple marks is about three inches in thickness, measured to top of crests; the bottom of this layer is as nearly plane as are the surfaces of the other layers of Hudson River rock in this locality; that is, no indication of the undulations (which are on the upper surface), is found on the lower side of the layer; and this layer containing the ripple marks is not noticeably different in thickness from that of the other layers of the same formation just above or just below it geologically.

The ripple-marked stratum, in the southwesterly (up-stream) direction, disappears beneath other strata of Hudson River limestone. This stratum above, when broken up and removed, showed a layer of blue shale or mud, filling the hollows, and barely covering the crests of the ripples; the ripple marks, however, were as clearly defined where the upper stratum was broken away as in the exposed portion farther down the stream.

The right bank of the stream is steep and higher than the left bank; and here the Hudson River rock outcrops up to a height seven or eight feet above the water; the upper stratum of Hudson River rock in this vicinity is estimated at forty feet above the ripple-marked stratum. The left bank is a part of a flood-plain. At one point a trench was dug back from the water's edge on this side. When soil, sand and gravel were removed, the ripple marks were found clearly defined as far as the digging extended, some of the blue shale being found adhering to the surface.

The under side of the ripple-marked stratum is paved in nearly every square inch with well-preserved fossils, consisting in far the greater part of *Leptaena sericea*. These are associated with *Rafinesquina alternata*, *Orthis occidentalis*, *Rhynchotrema capax*, and a very few other brachiopods.

Let it be understood all the time that the under surface of this layer is entirely flat. The upper, or rippled surface, is very smooth and shows

almost no fossils in form to be identified, but only small fragmental and finely comminuted shells very firmly compacted. This triturated and very compact character of the rippled surface is not confined to the surface, but extends to a slight depth, gradually shading into coarser shell fragments.

The first layer below the stratum bearing the ripples contains substantially the same fossils, with possibly a still larger proportion of *Leptaena sericea*, and an occasional specimen of each of the following, viz.: *Zygospira modesta*, *Orthis testudinaria*, and *Crania scabiosa*. This layer indicates a somewhat agitated condition of the water in which it was deposited.

Above the layer of tough, pasty blue clay which covers the rippled surface, lies a consolidated layer consisting of whole and fragmental fossils cemented by hardened clay. The shells and fragments are, so far as examined, pitched at all angles and crowded together in a way to indicate an agitated condition of the waters during their deposition. There appear to be few, if any, species in this upper layer different from those already named.

We conclude that the undulations referred to in this paper are ripple marks for the following reasons:

1. The axes of the series in general are parallel, yet with some variation in direction and continuity such as is seen in ripple marks formed on sandy bottoms now.

2. The crests of the entire series are spaced with approximate uniformity; that is, there is no increase or decrease in distance from crest to crest in passing from one edge to the other of the exposed area, which might be the case if the undulations were beach marks.

3. The fragments composing the surface of this stratum are much finer than those found in the bottom, and finer than most of the fragments in the strata lying above and below.

4. The arrangement of fragments in the strata lying next above and next below give evidence of considerable agitation of the water at the time those strata were being deposited.

The accompanying plates show the appearance of the ripple marks. Plate I. is from a photograph, up-stream view; Plate II., the down-stream view; Plate III., a small portion of bed of stream, looking downwards from the high right bank of stream.

PLATE I.

Ripple Marks—Up-stream View.

PLATE II.

Ripple Marks—Down-stream View.

PLATE III.

Ripple Marks—View from Right Bank.

Note on the Variation of the Spires in Seminula argentia (Shepard) Hall.

J. W. Beede.

[Abstract.]

Owing to the systematic importance and the rarity of good material of the brachial framework of the brachiopods, any light on the extent of individual variation of these parts is of considerable importance. In examining several specimens of *Seminula argentia* (shepard) Hall, which show the position and form of the spiralia, some remarkable results were obtained.

Both valves of this species are quite convex, old specimens always being very ventricose. However, the species is very variable in form. Four of the thirteen specimens were somewhat compressed, but it so happens that three of these approach the normal type very closely, while the fourth does not vary from it greatly. Those showing greatest variation have not been subject to any visible external deformation.

The normal position of the spire is with the apex pointing to the side, near the margins of the valves, at or a little in front of the middle of the shell, which is also its widest part. In the central part of the cavity of the shell the edges of the spire nearly or quite meet. Anteriorly they flare apart leaving a subcircular opening. For convenience in this paper this opening will be referred to as the frontal aperture of the spiralia.

A specimen from the Topeka limestone, Upper Coal Measures, shows the spires with the apex of one of them pointing almost directly forward toward the anterior end of the shell, turned through an angle of about 90 degrees from its normal position; while, as nearly as can be determined from the ground specimen, the apex of the other is directed toward the median line of the pedicle valve just in front of the hinge. This specimen was selected and ground nearly to the center because it was one of typical form and perfect exteriorly. The remaining specimens are all from one horizon in the Permian of Cowley County, Kansas. One of these has the spire turned through an angle of 45 degrees or more in a vertical direction (when held brachial valve up and hinge away from observer) pointing near the middle of the right side of the brachial valve, while the opposite spire points toward the middle of the opposite side of the pedicle valve. Another specimen from the same locality is intermediate between this and

the normal form. There are other specimens showing a similar variation and several are normal. The frontal aperture varies from subcircular to a mere slit.

The form of the spire varies from a fairly well-developed spiral cone with flaring base and acute apex to a form approximating a disk with very obtuse apex. The most disk-like form observed belongs to a shell less ventricose than the average and the spire is turned from the normal position. The number of whorls in the spires seems to vary slightly, though the material at hand does not admit of certain determination in this respect. Unfortunately the crural attachments of the spires are not shown in any of the specimens. However they must have been somewhat modified to accommodate the twisted position of the spires, unless, in the specimens examined, the spires which are abnormal had broken loose in the shell prior to fossilization, which I believe is improbable.

The above variations, except in the case cited, do not seem to accompany any particular form of shell. There is nothing visible in the specimens to show the cause of their abnormality.

It is dangerous to generalize much on the observations based on a single species. All that I suggest is that the foregoing seems to indicate that in those spire-bearing brachiopods, particularly the Athyridae, where the form of the shell does not govern the form and position of the spire, i. e., those which approach a spherical form, the spiralia may be subject to a considerable variation both as to the form of the spire and its position.

Topography and Geography of Bean Blossom Valley, Monroe County, Indiana.

V. F. Marsters.

In Monroe County, Indiana, and others lying to the southwest (Owen, Greene, Martin, Dubois, Pike and Gibson) occur a number of preglacial river valleys the present topography and content of which unmistakably suggest the existence of a temporary period of laking. Inasmuch as the attenuated edge of the Illinoian till plain passes diagonally through the above counties and crosses the mouths of many of the southern tributaries to the west branch of White River, which present evidence of arrested drainage near the limit of the till plain, it seems probable that the laking was consequently connected with the glaciation of the immediate region.

In Monograph XXXVIII, U. S. G. S., Mr. Frank Leverett has mapped and given a brief description of the probable preglacial drainage, the areal extent of the laking and the final adjustment of the postglacial drainage within the counties mentioned above. For the discovery of a few of the cases described, Leverett is indebted to Mr. C. E. Siebenthal, who furnished much of the data relative to the laked valleys found in Monroe and Owen counties. Mr. Siebenthal has also referred to this same topic in a paper published in the annual reports of the Indiana State Geological Survey. It is to one of these cases that I wish to devote the main part of the description and discussion presented in this paper.

Bean Blossom River takes its rise in the northern tier of townships in Brown County, flows a little south of west to Monroe County, reaching the northwest corner of Bloomington Township, where it turns rather sharply and continues in a due northwest course to the White River, into which it empties at a point about one mile below Gosport, Owen County. The topographic features of this rather picturesque valley, which are regarded as giving the key to its geographic history, are, briefly, these: First—The steepness of the valley sides and its persistence in close contact with the valley floor, together with its peculiar variations in direction. Second—The predominance of a broad flat floor, sometimes a mile or more in width, now occupied by a small meandering stream which for the greater part of its course insists upon keeping to the south or southwest side or edge of the valley floor. Third—The occurrence of both isolated and attached hummocks and ridges, the former usually located near the middle of the valley floor, the latter standing in rather close proximity to the valley slope. The rock content of these striking bits of relief is precisely the same as that which composes the upland on either side of the valley, namely, the subcarboniferous limestone and underlying sandstone locally known as the "knobstone." Fourth—The occurrence of a series of benches or so-called terraces rimming the valley slopes at various points and ranging in height above the valley floor from thirty to seventy feet. These consist of mixtures of sandy material and clay which have been derived from the rock formations as appear on the surface of the upland. Fifth—The development of V-shaped valleys just scarring the valley sloped to the present valley floor and not extending beneath it.

In attempting to unravel the geographic history of a river valley whose drainage has been subject to arrest by the invasion of an ice sheet, we find that the story of its life resolves itself into three fundamental parts,

First, what were the topographic characteristics of the valley before the laking stage; in other words, what was its preglacial history. Second, what happened to the valley during the laking stage, its glacial history. Third, what has happened since the disappearance of the lake, its postglacial history.

DESCRIPTION OF TOPOGRAPHIC FEATURES.

Valley Slopes. While the average slope of the valley side is somewhere between twenty-five and thirty degrees, it very rarely falls as low as fifteen and in many places attains a slope as high as forty degrees. The variation in the slope bears a direct relation to the minuteness of dissection, or the spacing of the streams crossing it. Observation bears out the conclusion that the closer the streams to each other, the more subdued the slope. For a number of stretches along the valley sides very few streams crossed them, and there the slope was invariably found to assume the steepest angle. Moreover, the trend of the slopes appear to have a peculiar and persistent variation in direction, considered with reference to the general direction of the valley. It is believed that these features afford certain criteria by which something of the early history of Bean Blossom may be determined.

Valley Floor. The greater part of the valley is remarkably smooth and flat. There is, however, some systematic variation from an absolute plain. If we should construct a cross-section of the relief of the valley, especially in the central or upper parts, we should find that its systematic departures from a plain are such as to suggest that such aggrading as occurred in the valley was governed to a very large degree, at least on the present surface, by fluviatile agencies and not to the promiscuous distribution of sediments over its bottom during a period of laking.

It should also be noted that the present river channel throughout a large part of its course persists in keeping to the south and west side of the valley floor. Only at a few points within the limits of Monroe County do we find that the present Bean Blossom succeeds in meandering across the entire width of the valley floor. In other words, this river is not appropriate to and does not fit the broad valley which it now occupies.

The monotonous plain of the valley is broken at various places within the limits of Monroe County by the projection of conical hills and elon-

gate ridges through its floor. In nearly all the cases examined in detail it was found that they were made up of the same rock as compose the uplands, sheeted over with a thin soil, and not of the same sort of incoherent mass of silts, clay, etc., constituting the valley floor.

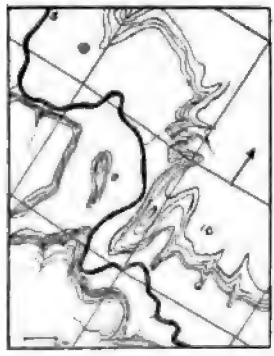
The slopes vary between twenty and forty degrees and usually maintain a sharp angle with the valley floor as did the valley sides. They vary in size and shape from conical hills with almost circular bases one or two hundred feet in diameter, to ridges a half mile long, one to four hundred yards in width. Their tops fall a little short of the general level of the upland. They invariably lie either with their longer axis parallel to the trend of the valley or with their outer ends pointing diagonally across and down stream. In the latter case the trend of their slopes bears some linear arrangement and relation to the valley slope adjacent to it.

These elevations or "islands," when isolated, stand out well towards the middle of the valley; when, however, they happen to approach the valley slope, they are usually *attached* to the valley slope. Their nearness or remoteness to the valley slope determines the comparative elevation of the connecting part or extension of the valley slope to the outstanding bit of relief, or "island."

Terraces or Benches. Rimming the valley slopes are to be found a number of benches of variable widths, with surfaces sometimes as flat as a floor or with an exceedingly gentle decline valley-ward, with outer edges lobate in shape and descending with a marked angle to the level of the valley floor. These occur at various points within the limits of Monroe County, invariably situated on the north and east side of the valley, and varying in elevation from twenty feet in the lower part of the stream to seventy or more feet in the upper part of the valley near the east line of Monroe County. In all the cases examined they were found to be composed of mixtures of clay and sand undoubtedly derived from the disintegrated rock formations constituting the surface of the uplands. No glacial debris of any sort was found either on the surface or in any of the sections or cuts in the benches noted within the limits of Monroe County.

PREGLACIAL HISTORY OF BEAN BLOSSOM.

Inasmuch as the greater part of the clay and silt occupying the valley floor is precisely the same in kind as that covering the unglaciated uplands and valley slopes, it is evident that this filling simply represents the wash and soil-creep from the slopes and uplands on either side. Moreover, the rate of filling was so far in excess of the ability of the stream to carry off its load that the preglacial valley became clogged with the waste to such a degree that the stream now occupying the valley floor is for much of its course quite unable to spread its meanders over the entire width; only at the narrowest sections does Bean Blossom succeed in occupying the entire valley from slope to slope, as seen in sketch map No. I.



Sketch Map No. I. Section 9, Bean Blossom Township.

Inasmuch as the filling of Bean Blossom at its mouth and for some little distance up stream is covered over by a patchy film of glacial sand associated with boulders, composed partly of crystalline rocks, the underlying clays, silts, etc., antedate the glacial coating. Moreover, the occurrence of benches (to be associated with the glacial history) resting upon the valley filling also point to the same conclusion, that the present filling of the valley, less the benches and the glacial sands, etc., near the mouth of the valley, is preglacial.

The question then arises, what was the topographic expression of Bean Blossom before it was aggraded. There are a number of observations which throw some light on its early history, but much more data should be gathered over the adjacent area before a detailed analysis can be given.

That the preglacial Bean Blossom valley *was very much* narrower than the present one, is attested to by the occurrences of various knobs and remnants of ridges protruding through the aggraded floor. Some of these are subcentrally located, suggesting that the prefilled valley must have been confined between the slopes of the half-covered ridges and the opposite valley slope, thus decreasing the average width of the pre-filled valley by nearly one-half its present cross-section within the limits of Bloomington and Bean Blossom Townships, Monroe County.

There are also certain features which suggest that Bean Blossom must have been at grade at a time antedating the completion of the filling of the preglacial valley.

At a number of points within the limits of Monroe County are to be found curved valley sides extending for a half mile or more, with steep slope, making an angle with the valley floor of thirty-five to forty degrees. Such regularly curved slopes and at such steep angles at once suggest a *meander-cut* slope.

Moreover, there is no evidence that these slopes have been cut by a meandering stream on the *present floor*. We must conclude, then, that they antedate the present surface of the valley floor, and if meander-cut in origin, as the topographic relief very strongly suggests, Bean Blossom must have been at grade before the present filling, at least completed, because a meandering habit is not begun until the stream has already finished its vertical cutting, or, in other words, has cut down the slope of its channel to such a gentle descent that it could not be lessened. Then it was that Bean Blossom must have begun its side cutting and carved the curved slopes, only remnants of which are now seen projecting above the level of the *present* valley floor.

Another set of facts also points toward the conclusion that the preglacial Bean Blossom had reached grade and become a mature stream long before the laking or the completion of preglacial filling of the valley.

A small tributary (Jack's Defeat) running northeast from Stelnsville presents some features evidently of interest in connection with the geographical history of Bean Blossom. This stream, now rather diminutive, runs upon a flat floor, and hence at grade. The topography, however, of the valley slopes reveals incised meanders. The present slopes are steep and sharp cuspate points now project into the valley on either side. Such only could have been produced by a stream that had at some time reached grade after the incision of its meander. The crests of the meander-cut

slopes now stand some 80 to 100 feet above the valley floor. If this view be correct, it would seem altogether probable that the main stream, Bean Blossom, inasmuch as both flow over the same kind of rocks with the same structure and texture, had also passed through the same stages as did its tributary.

But so deeply has the valley been filled after grade was reached that such meander-cut slopes as were developed have been largely buried beneath the present filling. Either, then, Bean was early at grade and widened its valley by meandering, or after it came to grade was compelled to incise its meanders, nearly all of which have been subsequently buried beneath its present valley floor.

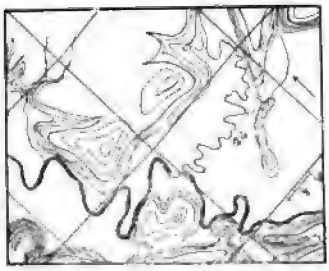
Moreover, so deeply has Bean Blossom been aggraded that many of the tributary valleys are also aggraded for some distance up stream. This wholesale filling would necessarily force the slopes to rapidly retreat at the junction of the tributary with the main stream, so that, as a result, the trend of the valley sides would assume a systematic angularity. The consequent narrowing and broadening is well exhibited in the lower ten miles of Bean Blossom.

LOST RIDGES AS EVIDENCE OF AGGRADING.

It is evident, should a valley be refilled, in part, with waste from the uplands, that any relief left between its valley slopes, as well as the dissected slopes included, would lose relief in proportion to the amount of filling brought into the valley. In such a case we should expect to find many successive stages of burial of the dissected slopes, according as they were near or remote from the center of the prefilled valley. Many of these stages are well shown in the lower portion of Bean Blossom.

In the middle of Bean Blossom valley occur a number of illustrations in which the inter-stream spaces of moderate relief have been so deeply buried that the uppermost portion of the same now stands above the valley floor, as isolated ridges or "islands," with very steep side slopes, extending to and beneath the present floor of the valley. These are locally spoken of as "lost ridges," a term quite appropriate to their geographical history. Such islands are shown in a number of sketch maps. In sketch map I a small subcircular knob (Section 5, Bean Blossom Township) stands in line with a point standing between White River on the left and Bean Blossom on the right. Its position suggests that it is the *buried* end of this point (see Plate No. 1).

About one mile up the valley is another elongate ridge about one-third of a mile in length, some three or four hundred yards in width and with an elevation of some eighty feet above the valley floor. This is found in section 9, Bean Blossom Township, and illustrated in sketch Map No. I, and by the photograph plate II. The same topographic feature is again duplicated in section 24, Bean Blossom Township. This illustration is locally known as Lost Ridge. This case is not so centrally located as the former one, but lies close to the east side of valley—but still separated from it by a hundred yards or more of flat floor. As in other cases, the trend of its slopes and that of the adjacent valley slope shows such an alignment as to strongly suggest attachment beneath the present valley floor. See sketch map No. II. Photograph plate III gives some idea of



Sketch Map No. II. Section 24, Bean Blossom Township.

steep slopes, presented by an end view of the Ridge. Other cases of the same thing might be enumerated, but the above are sufficient to show the type of relief consequent upon the more complete stages of burial of the spurs near the central part of the preglacial valley.

As a further test of partially aggraded valley, we should also expect to find as additional criteria, spurs of variable relief but attached to the valley slopes by narrow necks, still above the present level of the valley floor. Moreover, various stages of the tied-on knob or ridge ought to be in evidence if the present width of Bean Blossom is due to aggrading. Such additional stages are fairly well shown in contour sketch map No. I, where three small cases of attached knobs may be seen. A still better case is shown in the pen sketch, which occurs in section 32, Washington Township. A photograph of one, the south knob, is shown in Plate IV. Variation in the widths and elevation of the necks connecting the partially buried spur is well illustrated in the sketch.

In map No. III, section 4, Bloomington Township, is shown another illustration of special interest. This occurs at the rather abrupt turn of Bean Blossom Valley, on the northeast side, where the upland forms a point projecting into the valley. The point shows the same sort of topography (see Plate No. V) as noted in other cases—the rounded tops, increasingly steep slopes, descending to the valley floor, and the neck connecting it with the upland on the north. This case attains additional interest, as just to the west and opposite the gap or sag between the knob and the upland, is a bench varying in elevation above the valley floor from twenty to forty feet, and flanking the slopes of the projecting headland and spur. The geographical significance of the benches will be observed in another part of the paper.

Sketch Map No. III. Section 4, Bloomington Township.

In the center of the valley floor and just opposite (or to the south of) the last named spur, and also up stream for some two and one-half miles, still more evidence of valley filling is apparent. To the southeast of the point occurs a rather subdued ridge, somewhat irregular in relief, extending up stream for three-quarters of a mile, or thereabouts. A portion of this is shown in sketch map No. III. Bean Blossom flows close to its northern edge. On the south side of the elevation flows Muddy Fork Creek from the southeast, and reaches Bean Blossom some distance beyond its west end. So full has Bean Blossom, and its tributaries, as well, been filled with waste that the aggraded floor of both valleys have for some distance up the respective streams from their junction merged into *one* broad flat floor.

Plate I.

Plate III.

Plate IV.

Plate V.

Plate VI.

There is still another case of the same thing in section 3, Bloomington Township, which touches the almost covered spur last mentioned on the east and extends to Dolan, east side of section 3. The little village of Dolan lies in the gap, or sag, between the knob and the spur of upland separating Bean from Muddy Fork. Had the valley floors of these respective streams been aggraded some twenty-five feet above their present level, the attached spur would have passed into the "island" type, as the floors of the two valleys would in that case have been confluent.

Additional illustrations might be appended, but the above series is sufficient to bring out the variations in topographic relief which furnish a key to this particular stage in the history of the valley.

In a word, then, we may say these various phases of topographic relief are not confined to a limited part of the valley within Monroe County, but are prominent features throughout its entire course. Moreover, they exist as inevitable consequences resulting from processes of aggrading and hence may be used as legitimate and trustworthy criteria by which to determine a part of the life history of the respective valley.

GLACIAL HISTORY OF BEAN BLOSSOM.

That Bean Blossom and the adjoining uplands near its mouth have been occupied by an ice sheet is attested to by a series of observations. The occurrence of glacial boulders, gravel and fine sand near the mouth (section 9, Bean Blossom Township) and patches of sand with occasional boulders as far up stream as section 24, near Lost Ridge, warrant this conclusion. From section 24 Mr. C. E. Siebenthal has traced the edge of the till plain to the northeast, it being found to follow along the line of Indian Creek, and passing out of Monroe at Godsey into Morgan County, but returning again to Monroe some two miles east, where Hacker's Creek crosses the north line. From this point to the southeast the edge of the till is exceedingly difficult to trace. Patches of sand and gravel, however, occur in the head waters of some of the northern tributaries to Bean Blossom, in northeastern Monroe and Brown counties. Furthermore, glacial gravel and pebbles are known to occur within the limits of Bean Blossom itself, not far from the east line of Monroe; but whether this was ice or water-laid has not been determined. Enough facts, however, are at hand to show that the heads of northern tributaries of Bean must have

Plate II.

been invaded by the ice sheet, and at the same time the drainage was held up by the interference of the ice sheet at the mouth of Bean Blossom.

The evidence of the arrest of drainage at the time of ice invasion is found in the occurrence of a series of benches, inaptly termed terraces by some writers, rimming the eastern and northern slope of the valley at various points within the limit of Monroe County and are reported to occur with increased frequency in Brown.

In all the sections and cuts found in the benches, only clay and sandy materials appeared. No limestone and sandstone exposures, such as make up the valley slopes, were found in the benches; their contents are undoubtedly made up of the wash and soil-creep brought into the valley from the uplands, the clay portion being derived from the decomposed limestone and the sand constituency from the underlying knob stone.

The benches vary much both in form, areal extent and elevation above the valley floor. They are invariably attached to the slope, and exhibit in most instances a remarkably flat or sometimes gently sloping surface towards the outer edge. The outer rim is usually lobate in form, with narrow, young valleys extending towards the rock slopes, and sometimes, so far, as to traverse the entire width of the bench. The slope of the outer edge is usually steep and well defined. In some cases the tops of the benches are slightly undulating or rolling. Those, however, seldom attain the elevation of the flat-topped ones. In Marion and Washington Townships they may be traced continuously for three or more miles, and attain a width of something over half a mile. They also vary much in elevation above the valley floor, attaining a maximum height in Marion Township, sections 19 and 20, of seventy or more feet, and decreasing gradually down stream, until in section 32, Washington, they are found to be some twenty-five to thirty feet above the valley floor.

That these benches must have been deposited in water is attested to by various criteria. The flat tops, steep angle on the front, and stratification show that they are delta-like accumulations brought in during the arrest of the drainage and not terraces in technical sense, although they appear very much like the latter so far as form is concerned.

The various elevations attained in different parts of the valley may be due to different levels at which the laked valley stood during the laking period, or it may be accounted for in part, at least, to the larger contribution of residual materials from uplands to the upper part of the valley by the northern tributaries, than by similar streams emptying into Bean

Blossom nearer its mouth, so that only in the upper part were the benches built up to the highest level, while in the lower part the amount contributed was insufficient to bring them up to similar altitudes.

If the laked Bean Blossom stood at different levels during the laking stage, we should expect to find somewhere in the valley a lower lying bench corresponding in elevation to the successive lake levels and adjacent to the higher bench. Nothing of this sort was found. I am therefore inclined to attach more importance to the former interpretation, namely, that irregularity of height above the valley floor is largely due to the variation in amount of the residual material brought into the valley. The tributaries bringing the least amount of material constructed the smaller and lower benches.

Another interesting feature is associated with two of the largest northern tributaries to Bean Blossom, namely, Buck and Wolf creeks. Beside the portion of each creek, wriggling across the valley bottom, are rather long and narrow strips or delta-like accumulations similar in content to the benches already described, and extending from the valley slope to within a few yards of the Bean Blossom channel which hugs the south slope of its valley. The surface does not attain the characteristic flatness of the rimming benches, but is slightly irregular in relief and increasingly so towards the slope to which it is attached. This is especially true for the Buck Creek case, but not for the Wolf Creek. The increasing irregularity may be in part due to the nearly complete burial of a projecting spur, whose top is barely coated over with the delta deposits now spread almost across the entire width of Bean Blossom; but it must be said that no outcrops of limestone or sandstone, such as make the slopes of the valley, have been discovered within its limits. On the other hand, the irregularity of relief may have been produced by the piling up of the great load of silt within Bean Blossom by the tributary, but did not succeed in building it up to the lake level; in other words, it is an incomplete delta, or bar.

The Wolf Creek case differs from the former only in having a moderately flat top, or at least the higher flats on it attain about the same level, thus suggesting that it was built up nearer to water level, and hence more even and uniform in relief. These differ from the rimming benches only in that they *extend across the valley floor*, while the former, being made by smaller streams close to each other, have built a series of small benches or deltas which have become confluent, and hence continuous *along the valley side*.

The pen sketch plate No. 1 gives some idea of the appearance of one of these benches (see pen sketch section 32, Washington Township). Plate VI shows beyond the trees a side view of one of the spur-like extensions of a bench occurring in section 4, Bloomington Township. (See contour map No. III, which also shows position of the partly buried headland.)

No. 1. Pen Sketch of Attached Spurs and Benches. Section 32, Washington Township.

Post-glacial History. Since the close of the laking stage Bean Blossom River has developed a meandering course on its broad floor. Only in the narrowest sections of the valley has it succeeded in spreading its meander belt across the entire floor. For the most part it keeps to the west or south side of the valley, and yet still assumes a meandering habit for considerable stretches. In other words, the stream does not fit the *present* dimensions of the broad valley, which accordingly must have been brought about by other conditions than that resulting from lateral cutting, by a mature stream. Cross sections of the valley at its broadest places reveal a slight curvature of surface in the center and occasional abandoned meandering channels. This slight variation from a plain surface suggests flood plain construction. Whether this constructive work antedates the glacial episode of Bean Blossom is not certain, but it would seem from the data at hand, that the present post-glacial Bean Blossom has not had time or the ability to do much constructive work since pleistocene time.

Young Valleys. Traversing the steepest slopes of Bean Blossom, are to be found numerous V-shaped valleys, with remarkably steep channels, ending their lower course at the point of intersection of the valley floor with the adjacent slope. In all cases small alluvial fans are built on the valley floor with their apex projecting but a few feet or yards at most beyond the mouths of the young valleys. In none of the observed cases was it found that the level of the valley floor would extend into the mouth of the young valley. It is therefore believed that the greater part of the cutting of these young valleys may date subsequent to the preglacial filling. The fact that alluvial fans and not deltas with steep outer edges and flat tops occur at their mouths, suggest that they have been constructed since the laking of the valley, and hence are regarded post-glacial.

Note. For a portion of the data used in the preparation of the contour maps, the author begs to acknowledge the assistance of Mr. E. R. Cumings and Mr. J. W. Beede, Instructors, Department of Geology, Indiana University, and Mr. J. W. Frazier, student, Indiana University.

Wabash River Terraces in Tippecanoe County, Indiana.

William A. McBeth.

General Description.—The Wabash Valley, in Tippecanoe County, Indiana, embraces an area of about eighty square miles. Its average width is about three miles. It is much wider below LaFayette than above, and it is less wide at that place than elsewhere within the county below the mouth of Tippecanoe River. The width of this valley above the city averages at least two miles, while below it is not less than four.

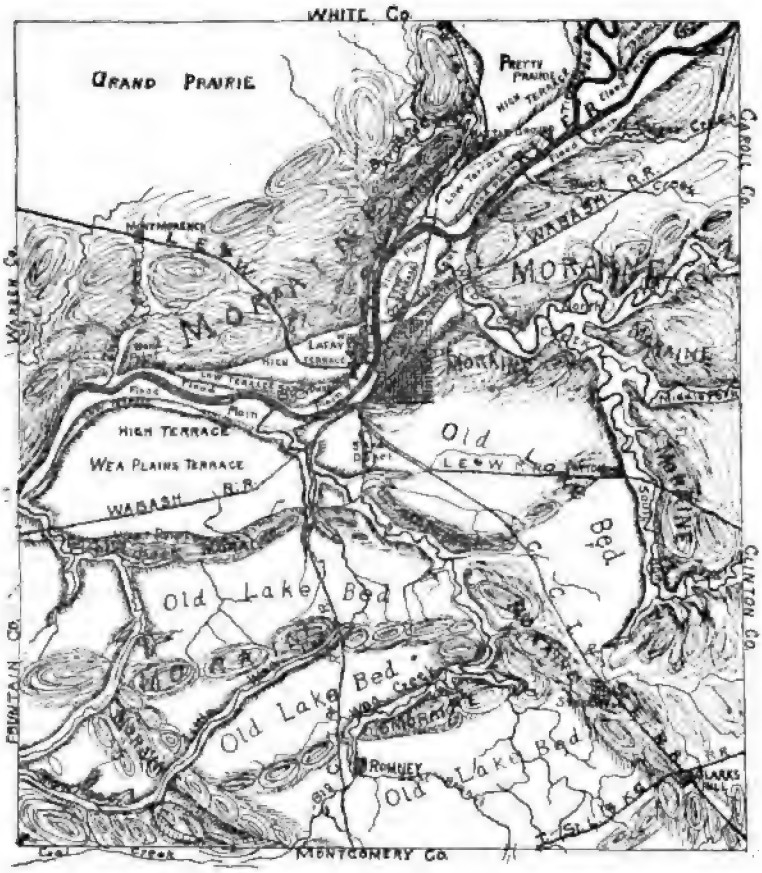
The valley comprises a broad, shallow trench, cut by a deeper and narrower trench, into the bottom of which is carved the river channel.

The general surface is about seven hundred feet above sea-level, and the bottom of the river channel is about two hundred feet below this. The inner valley or flood-plain tract averages about one mile in width and along this rise the terrace fronts from one hundred to one hundred and fifty feet above the stream. The inner valley is quite uniform in width throughout the county, but the terrace areas are much more conspicuous below LaFayette than above.

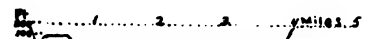
The outer valley is quite straight compared with the inner valley, which meanders from side to side, while the river crossing from side to side of this flood-plain meanders most.

The Terraces.—The terraces begin a few miles below Delphi, on the west side of the river, an island in the Deer Creek Prairie flood-plain comprising the farthest up-stream area so far observed.

The point between the Tippecanoe and the Wabash, where it rises above the flood-plain near the junction, is of this formation. Below the mouth of the Tippecanoe the terraces become conspicuous. On the west side of the stream the region called Pretty Prairie descends gently from the Grand Prairie and terminates in a bluff front which runs parallel with the Wabash at an average distance of a mile from it.



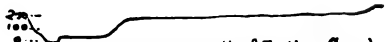
A MAP OF TIPPECANOE COUNTY, INDIANA.
To Show Terraces, Flood-plains, Moraines & Drainage.
Scale ——— Mi. By W. A. McBeth.



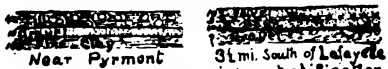
Cross profile at Battle Ground.

Cross profile at Lafayette

Cross section at Lafayette. (Ideal.


Cross profile at mouth of Indian Creek

Cross profile at Independence.



Sections showing interstratification

This is of terrace structure to an unknown distance back from the river and is not limited on the west by a perceptible bluff. At Battle Ground the level of the prairie is continued south to the point where the river swings across the valley against the foot of the west bluff. This part of the high terrace is nowhere more than one-fourth of a mile wide. The Tippecanoe battle field occupies its entire width of a few rods between the lower terrace on the east and the valley of Burnett's Creek, which separates it from a high bluff on the west.

The low terrace just mentioned averages about one mile in width and its border along the flood-plain takes the form of a distinct ridge, apparently a sand-bar, higher than the general surface of the terrace. This surface is ten to fifteen feet above the flood-plain.

Below the westward bend of the river the flood-plain occupies the full width of the valley separating the terrace tracts below from those above. This flood-plain surrounds a detached section of low terrace which evidently was cut off from that on which LaFayette stands by a former course of the river. This channel was later the lower course of the Wild Cat Creek and still contains a chain of ponds. The creek was by some means deflected and now joins the river several miles farther up stream than formerly.

The LaFayette terrace slopes gently from flood-plain level back one mile to the bluffs. It corresponds in elevation to the detached area in the flood-plain and the low terrace above the bend. It is about four miles long and is slightly higher at the upper end than at the lower.

The West LaFayette terrace is two miles wide in its greatest width and eight miles long. Opposite LaFayette it presents a bold bluff to the river and lies at an elevation of one hundred and twenty to one hundred and fifty feet above it. Two miles below a low terrace begins and extends between the higher terrace and the flood-plain nearly to the mouth of Indian Creek.

The most extensive area is the beautiful region embracing the Wea Plains, southwest of LaFayette. This great terrace begins just below the city and extends ten miles to the west line of the county. Its width averages at least four miles. Its height agrees with that of the West LaFayette terrace, the narrow strip between lower Burnett's Creek and the bluffs and Pretty Prairie. This correspondence in elevation seems to indicate a former continuous surface of these terraces throughout the

valley at a height of one hundred to one hundred and fifty feet above the present river channel.

The Pre-glacial Valley.—As the stream flows on a valley floor of rock at Delphi, eighteen miles above LaFayette, and again at Black Rock, at the west line of the county, fourteen miles below, the nature of the intervening depression, its shape, direction and extent have been and are still matters of interesting speculation. It is probably a section of the valley of the pre-glacial Wabash. This valley bottom is sixty or eighty feet above the bottom of the filled valley at Terre Haute and the two sections possibly are connected by a buried valley somewhere near the present stream line.

There are signs that its former course was north of its present course from the west line of Tippecanoe County into the immense pre-glacial valley of Kickapoo Creek, opening into the Wabash Valley at Attica. Cates' Pond, a traditionally bottomless kettle hole pond or lake, about two miles northwest of Independence, Warren County, is a good link in the evidence of such a former course.

The abrupt drop of two hundred feet from the valley bottom at Delphi to the rock floor beneath LaFayette indicates that the part of the stream above Delphi is not in the old valley. The north fork of Wild Cat Creek perhaps more nearly represents the pre-glacial drainage line. The little creeks between this creek and the Wabash show rock in their channels, while Wild Cat does not cut down to bed-rock at any place in Tippecanoe County, so far as I know, although its valley is one hundred feet or more in depth as far up as the county line.

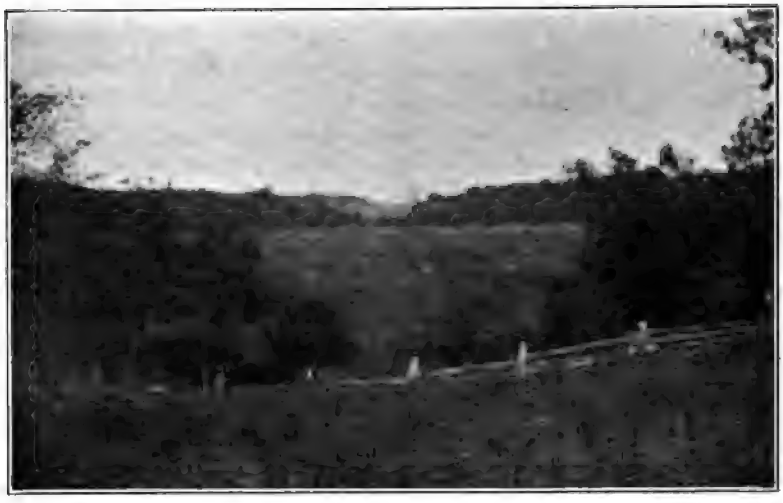
Rock outcrops in the bed of Indian Creek near Porter's Station, in the bed of Little Wea Creek at the Monon Railway crossing and along Flint Creek for four or five miles above its mouth.

Borings are few and not many are deep. A well driven forty or fifty feet below the bed of the Big Wea Creek, where it is crossed by the moraine about five miles south of LaFayette, passed through gravel hardpan and into quicksand, producing a constant flow of water.

Materials and Structure of the Terraces.—The terraces and the whole valley region are composed of sand, gravel and bowlders with interposed beds of clay. The whole deposit is of great depth, in places as much as three hundred or four hundred feet. The channel of the river at LaFayette is two hundred feet below the general surface of the county and one hundred and fifty feet above the bed-rock, giving total depth of three hundred and fifty feet of deposits.

The material is bedded in layers that lie at a high angle, such as is seen in delta structure; the dip is in a general direction down stream. Ample opportunities for observation occur in gravel pits and stream sections.

The streets in West LaFayette are improved by opening pits in the street lines and afterward filling them with the top-soil and graveling over them. These excavations uniformly show steeply inclined beds. The railroad cuts through the terraces on both sides of the river show this structure. The valley of the Wea through the gravel deposits shows the same thing. In the Wea Valley a layer of conglomerate is a conspicuous



Cates' Pond, a kettle hole two miles northwest of Independence, Ind.

feature, dipping toward the creek on the north side and from it on the south side.

The conglomerate stratum is formed of the sand and gravel of the deposit cemented with carbonate of lime. It lies apparently at a uniform horizon and is of uniform thickness. The cement is so abundant in some places as to fill completely the interstices in the mass of sand and gravel. Indeed, a block left in a yard fronting on State Street in West LaFayette has its upper flat surface completely covered with a layer of pure carbonate of lime a half inch thick.

An interesting feature of these deposits is the occurrence of beds of bowlder clay interstratified with the sand and gravel. This is noticeable

more particularly about the east end of the Wea Plains along ravines opening into the Big Wea Creek. An exposure 3.5 miles south of LaFayette shows a deep layer of false bedded fine sand overlaid by three feet of very dense till, above which is ten feet of sand and gravel. This interstratification of materials appears even more strongly marked along the Wild Cat Creeks. At the bridge across South Fork near Monitor are two beds of clay differing in color and overlaid by twenty feet of sand and gravel. Near Pyrmont, on the north fork, ten feet of dark alluvial clay appears above the waters of the creek, above this ten feet of coarse gravel, and above this forty feet of gray bowlder clay.

Allied Topography.—The topography of the county about the border of the terrace deposits is interesting and suggestive. A moraine ridge containing much gravel, some of it water laid, extends along the entire south side of the Wea Plains. A heavy moraine lies along the north side of the valley from Battle Ground south, bending away from the river just above West LaFayette. Stream sections in the mass of this moraine show compact till as deep as they extend. At the mouth of Indian Creek the upper hundred feet of the bluff is a layer of fine sand resembling the dune sand of Lake Michigan, and the sand ridges of northern Indiana. This may be the source of the sand built into the ridges and dunes a mile further up the valley. The bluffs back of LaFayette are of till and are possibly a section of the moraine west of the river extending east in the direction of Monitor.

Explanation.—An attempt at explanation would revert immediately to the glacial period. The great valley was obstructed somewhere to the west, probably in the region of the great bend, by an ice sheet moving east or south. This may have been a result of one of the earlier ice invasions. The obstructed valley forming a lake has been filled by the deltas of streams flowing into it. The high angle of the layers indicate this. The layers of till represent movements of the ice sheet over the delta plain. These may have been minor advances and recessions of the same ice sheet. The material has been assorted out of the drift sheet overlying the basins of the streams traversing the region. The lime cement in the conglomerate is easily explained as being derived from the Niagara limestone region lying immediately to the east.

The problems in detail are of such complexity that any attempt at explanation is made with extreme diffidence. There are good reasons for believing that the valley was over-ridden by ice from the east and also

from the north at various times during the accumulation of the deposits. The sheets of till found at different depths in the terrace gravels indicate this. The moraine extending along the south side of the Wea Plains as far east as the Little Wea Creek is composed of hills and ridges of gravel, while farther east it becomes a ridge of till.

This may indicate that after the valley had been filled nearly to its present level the ice swept over it from the north, transporting the gravel from the valley and depositing it in the moraine.

The arrangement of the moraines on either side of the river at LaFayette, together with the narrowness of the valley at that point, may indicate that the front of the ice sheet lay across the valley while the moraines were deposited.

The terminal drainage may have spread gravel deposits over the surface of the Wea Plains much as the Yahtse River is building its delta below its outlet from the Malaspina Glacier in Alaska. This may have been a line of interlobate drainage between lobes from the Lake Erie and Lake Michigan basins, and much of the material may have been furnished by the slow, but long-continued creep of the glacier toward the stream line.

The height of the terraces was determined by the height of the rock surface crossed by the river between the west line of the county and Attica. The terraced arrangement is continued here, but the upper valley has been made by the removal of the drift from the surface of the rock, while the inner valley has been cut through the rock (mainly shales) since the gravel was deposited above. The excavation of the inner valley through Tippecanoe County proceeded as the channel through the rock sill below was cut down. The stream that did this work carried the waters of the melting sheet of ice as it retreated slowly to the north and east. Its width probably corresponded to that of the inner valley.

The Tippecanoe River and Wild Cat Creek were streams of great volume as the size of their valleys show, and this volume was doubtless maintained through a long period of time.

The sand dunes southwest of LaFayette along the eastern edge of the Wea Plains Terrace, those on the terrace edge on the north side of the river opposite the mouth of Wea Creek, and the deep deposit on the crest of the bluff above the mouth of Indian Creek were probably gathered and piled up from the surface of the Wea Plains by the southwest winds, while, after the recession of the ice, the surface remained bare.

History of the Wea Creek in Tippecanoe County, Indiana.

William A. McBeth.

The Wea Creek has two principal forks, known as Big Wea and Little Wea. These both rise near the south line of Tippecanoe County and flow roughly parallel with each other five or six miles apart, first to the northeast through nearly half their course, then bending to the northwest, they gradually approach each other and unite.

The course below the junction continues northwest to the Wabash. The Big Wea receives a tributary which joins the main stream near the elbow-like bend, coming from the southeast near the south line of the county.

These branches all rise in marshy meadows or prairies now generally drained. These marshy tracts are usually long, narrow sags or shallow valleys extending across the divide.

Streams flowing to the south and southwest rise near the heads of the Wea Creeks. In the map of Tippecanoe County, on page 238, it will be noticed that Shawnee Creek rises near the source of Little Wea Creek, Coal Creek near the head of Big Wea Creek and a tributary of Sugar Creek near the source of the east fork of Big Wea Creek.

The upper course of Little Wea Creek follows a valley with gently sloping sides twenty to thirty feet in depth and one-fourth of a mile wide. Just below where it is crossed by the Chicago, Indianapolis & Louisville Railroad, near its abrupt bend, this valley widens out and comes to an end. For two or three miles the creek flows through a flat prairie with a channel just large enough to carry its flood waters. This channel is forty or fifty feet wide and five or six feet deep. For two or three miles above its junction with the Big Wea Creek it again follows a valley of about the same width as its upper valley but having much steeper bluffs and a more level bottom.

The upper seven or eight miles of the Big Wea Creek flows in a channel three or four feet deep and ten to twenty feet wide, over the smooth, gently sloping prairie. Near Romney it flows from the smooth prairie into a valley one-fourth of a mile wide and twenty to thirty feet deep. The tributary from the southeast joining the Big Wea near its abrupt bend has its upper course without a notable valley, but enters one of considerable size near its mouth. After the main stream bends to the northwest, its valley within

Channel of Wea Creek, one mile south of Romney, Ind. The stream here flows through an old lake bed.

Valley of Wea Creek, one mile north of Romney, Ind. The stream has cut this part of it valley deep and drained the lake bed shown above.

a few miles becomes much shallower. The bluffs become low and for some distance on the east side entirely disappear at a wide gap opening into an extensive prairie to the east. Just below this the northeast bluff becomes considerably higher than the one on the opposite side of the stream. About two miles below a deep broad valley begins and continues to the Wabash flood-plain. The lower course of the Wea for several miles, is cut through the Wea Plains terrace and the Wea Valley itself is terraced. The levels of parts of the terrace farthest up stream conform apparently to the surface of the Wea Plains.

The peculiarities of valley and course noticed in these streams invite an attempt at explanation. This is found in the interpretation of the glacial features of the region.

By reference to the map it will be noticed that several moraines cross the county south of the Wabash River. The one forming the divide between the Wea system and the streams to the southwest extends southeastward across the southwest corner of the county. Another extends east along the south side of the Wea Plains terrace to a point nearly south of LaFayette, where it bends to the southeast and continues to the southeast corner of the county. Between these ridges others trend east and west. All the ridges together thus form a complex network. Enclosed by the ridges are tracts of level prairie formerly marshy over large areas but now generally drained.

The creeks cross these flat prairies, cut through some of the ridges and follow along the sides of others. The Wea streams are entirely postglacial in their origin and history. Their channels are cut in the beds of glacial drift that overlies the country, the underlying bed-rock being reached and exposed for a distance of a few rods in only one place in all the Wea system. This is in the bed of Little Wea Creek where it enters the Wea Plains terrace.

The retreat of the ice sheet from this region uncovered the basin of the Wea Creeks before it did the present course of the Wabash River. It may be that melting of the ice between the Michigan and Erie lobes occurred across the course of the Wabash River and along the Tippecanoe River, while the Wabash, farther west, was still obstructed to a much later period. This caused the waters of the melting ice to gather along the front of the ice border until they covered the whole Wea basin and flowed out at the sags across the divide where the heads of the Wea Creeks are so near the heads of Shawnee, Coal and other creeks. This would

have made a lake of all of southern Tippecanoe County. This lake would have been about one hundred and fifty feet deep at Dayton, in the east part of the county. Some of the moraines were entirely covered with water. The broad upper valley of Little Wea was probably made by a stream flowing in the opposite direction to that of the present stream from where it is crossed by the Chicago, Indianapolis & Louisville Railroad. Some part of the valley of the Big Wea below Romney may have been made by a stream afterward reversed. When the Wabash was uncovered the lake covering nearly the whole south part of the county fell to a much lower level and the general course of the present Wea streams was laid out. As the water fell the tops of the moraines appeared and the waters flowed across their crests at the lowest places. But the streams were not continuous as now. The region was nearly covered by several smaller lakes held in by bordering moraines and the streams connected the lakes and formed the outlet of the lowest. The deep valleys show the parts of the streams that flowed across the moraines from lake to lake. As the streams deepened their valleys, the lakes were gradually drained, leaving their smooth, muddy bottoms exposed to become the level marshy prairies found at the settlement of the country. As the lakes fell to lower and lower levels, the streams were extended across the lake beds, where they now meander in sluggish courses in narrow, shallow channels.

Paleontology of Bartholomew County, Indiana, Mammalian Fossils.

J. Jep. Edwards, M. D.

1. *Mastodon americanus* (Blum.).

This animal is represented in this county by two specimens.

a. *Os sacrum.*

Weight of fossil, eight pounds and nine ounces. Found in 1898 upon a sand-bar in White River, one mile east of Wallesboro; identified by Dr. M. N. Elrod. It is in a fair state of preservation, with foramina and tuberosities well defined. In possession of the writer. A brief account of the find appeared in the *Indianapolis News* of January 15, 1901, and the Columbus (Ind.) *Daily Herald* of same date.

b. Tooth. Found in Ohio Township, Bartholomew County, in 1900. Have been unable to see it.

2. *Elephas primigenius.*

The only known specimen found in the county was a tooth unearthed in a gravel pit one-half mile south of Wallesboro in 1898. It was covered with seven feet of soil and gravel. Weight, nine pounds. It was destroyed by fire in the office of Dr. Webster Peck, at Frankton, Indiana. Identified by the writer. See Columbus, Ind., *Home Advocate* of September 9, 1898.

3. *Cariacus americanus* (Harlan).

Extinct elk. Post pliocene fossil. The specimen is the *Os frontis* to which is attached the antler with two branches. Present length two feet, weight five pounds. When found it measured over seven feet in length and was then incomplete. By handling it has crumbled to its present length. Found in White River one mile east of Wallesboro. Identified by the writer. A meager description appeared in the *Columbus Herald* of January 15, 1901.

4. *Cervus virginianus.*

Virginia deer. Sub-fossil. Specimen is the right frontal appendage (antler). Found in Wayne Township in 1898. Identified by the writer.

Organic Acid Phosphides.

P. N. Evans.

Phosphorus in the organic phosphines shows such a perfect analogy to nitrogen in the amines, that it seems strange that we should not be familiar also with the phosphorus analogues of the acid amides—which we may appropriately call *phosphides*. Of this class of bodies no mention is made in most books on organic chemistry, and an examination of the literature shows only two of these substances to have been prepared and very superficially investigated, namely, mono- and tri-chlor-acetyl phosphides, dating back to the seventies.

With a view to preparing other representatives of this class and examining them, the methods used to make the acid amides were considered as to their applicability; the reaction between hydrogen phosphide (PH_3) and acid chlorides seemed to be the most promising by which to attempt to prepare new acid phosphides.

Preliminary experiments were made several years ago with some of the simpler acid chlorides, but the very imperfect absorption of the phosphine, and the formation of solid hydrogen phosphide seemed to make the attempts unpromising, and the subject was dropped for a time.

A year ago, with Charles E. Vanderkleed, the subject was taken up again, and dichlor-acetyl chloride selected as the acid chloride to experiment with first, since the reaction had been shown to take place with the chlorides of mono- and tri-chlor-acetic acids. The reaction proceeded satisfactorily, though slowly, and the originally liquid chloride gradually thickened to a thick, yellow, transparent mass, from which by solution in alcohol and precipitation by ether a fine crystalline powder was obtained, giving on analysis figures for phosphorus and chlorine corresponding to the phosphide expected, $CHCl_2 COPH_2$.

This substance is extremely soluble in alcohol, insoluble in ether, chloroform, and petroleum ether, insoluble in but soon decomposed by water, especially on warming, with the formation of hydrogen phosphide (PH_3) and dichlor-acetic acid, judging by the odor. It is quite stable in dry air and chars without melting at about 200° centigrade. Its behavior is what might be expected from a comparison with the amides, especially its greater tendency to decompose with water, on account of the more weakly basic character of phosphine compared with ammonia.

Experiments are being now made by Miss Frances M. DeFrees on the preparation and properties of benzoyl phosphide, $C_6 H_5 COPH_2$, and a crystalline compound has been obtained, charring without melting, and showing similar solubilities and decompositions to those of the dichlor-acetyl phosphide.

Adsorption of Dissolved Substances.

P. N. Evans.

The term "adsorption" is used for the attraction exerted by a solid surface on gases or dissolved substances. With regard to gases, the effects are familiar in the action of porous solids, such as charcoal, which seem to condense gases within the pores as if under considerable pressure; the action is a selective one, however, for in the case of charcoal some gases, ammonia for instance, are very much more affected than others. The numerous chemical reactions taking place in the presence of such porous

solids as platinum sponge may probably be attributed to this surface attraction.

That solids in contact with solutions concentrate the dissolved substances on their surfaces, has been assumed in many cases, and some very superficial quantitative experiments carried out. It is commonly accepted by analysts that the first portion of the solution passing through a filter should be rejected in volumetric work on account of a possible change in concentration due to the action of the filter, but little experimental work has been done to learn how general this effect is among solids and among solutions, and very little to ascertain the magnitude of the change produced. The results obtained by different observers are difficult to harmonize; most of the experimenters simply show that adsorption takes place between certain solids and certain solutions; a few attempt a quantitative examination but omit to report factors essential to the drawing of general conclusions; a very few investigate the influence of concentration—with more or less contradictory results. One claims that the adsorbed quantity, that is, the weight of the solute close to the solid surface in excess of that in the same volume of other parts of the solution, is not dependent on the concentration in the strict sense of Henry's Law, but that dilution always lowers the quantity of the dissolved substance in the solution more markedly than that of the adsorbed substance; another, that Henry's Law applies throughout approximately; still another ascribes the results to chemical union and not physical attraction.

About four years ago the writer, with Donald Davidson, carried out a series of experiments to learn how general the adsorbing action of solids on solutions might be, and the magnitude of the effect. The details of the experiments would be out of place here, and some factors now realized to be essential to their interpretation were not recorded, but briefly, the experiments showed the following facts:

Twentieth-normal tartaric acid showed a loss of nearly 12 per cent. by contact with filter paper; twentieth-normal potassium hydroxide about the same with filter paper; 2.6 per cent. sucrose solution with animal charcoal was reduced to 1.9 per cent.; fiftieth-normal acetic acid with silica gave over 5 per cent. loss; fiftieth-normal hydrochloric acid with silica 2.5 per cent. loss; fiftieth-normal hydrochloric acid with cotton cloth 4 per cent. loss; fiftieth-normal ammonia with cotton cloth about 15 per cent. loss. All of these experiments showed, then, a positive adsorption of from 2.5 to 15 per cent. of the dissolved substance. Several others, however,

showed no effect whatever; 2.5 per cent. sucrose with charcoal made from sugar, with lampblack, with sand; tartaric acid with cloth; tenth-normal sodium thiosulphate with silica.

Some experiments with sodium chloride and filter paper seemed to indicate negative adsorption, that is, the concentration of the solution was increased, possibly by adsorption of the solvent, and the same result has been reported in some cases by another observer, but in this instance it was found to be due to chlorides in the paper, none of the laboratory supply of filter paper being really free.

The weights of adsorbing substances and volumes of the solutions were unfortunately not recorded in these experiments.

The conclusion from this series of experiments is that while adsorption may be very marked in some cases, it is not shown by all solids and all solutions.

Later, experiments were carried out with Miss Frances DeFrees with a view to ascertaining the relation between adsorption and concentration. The adsorber selected was filter paper, and the dissolved substance copper sulphate. The same quantity of the solution was allowed to stand in contact with a fixed weight of paper in every case, and titrations were made with potassium cyanide solutions of suitable concentrations on this copper solution and the same solution not treated with paper. The figures obtained showed the interesting facts that above a certain concentration—about fifth-normal—no adsorption took place; that is, the concentration of the solution underwent no change by contact with the paper. As the concentration was decreased from this point the effect became more and more marked, the amount of copper removed by the paper increasing in absolute quantity up to about twelfth-normal and then decreasing with the concentration to about two-hundred-and-fiftieth-normal, farther than which it could not be followed. The decrease in concentration of 100 c. c. of this solution by contact with 5 grams of paper amounted to over 25 per cent.

To learn whether both parts of the copper sulphate were equally affected a number of determinations were made on the sulphuric acid and showed a very close agreement with the copper results, an evidence that the adsorption is of the non-ionized electrolyte and not of the ions independently.

As to the time required for the action to complete itself, the same results were obtained after a few minutes and after several days, showing that the equilibrium is very quickly established.

A similar series of experiments carried out with potassium chloride and filter paper gave analogous results, the adsorption, however, beginning at twentieth-normal, and only rising to something over 5 per cent. of that present at five-hundredth-normal concentration.

The work is being continued and promises further interesting results.

The Determination of Manganese in Iron and Steel.

W. A. Noyes and G. H. Clay.

The process proposed involves no new principle, but is a combination of several old methods.

REAGENTS.

Ferrous ammonium sulphate.—Dissolve 8.56 g. crystallized ferrous ammonium sulphate in water containing 40 cc. of dilute sulphuric acid (25 per cent.) and make up to one liter.

Potassium permanganate.—A standard solution of such strength that 1 cc. is equivalent to about 0.001 g. Fe. The manganese equivalent for the present method is found by multiplying the iron equivalent by $\frac{55}{112}$

Sodium acetate.—Thirty grams of crystallized sodium acetate, 70 cc. of acetic acid (30 per cent.) and 170 cc. of water.

Bromine water.—A saturated solution.

PROCESS.

Dissolve 1.5 grams of the sample in 20 cc. of nitric acid (1.20) and 5 cc. of hydrochloric acid (1.12). Heat till dissolved, transfer to a 300 cc. flask, add a solution of sodium carbonate till nearly neutral and then zinc oxide slowly till the precipitate of ferric hydroxide forms. After two minutes add an excess of zinc oxide.

Make up the volume to 300 cc., mix by pouring back and forth into a dry beaker and filter through a dry filter. Take 200 cc. of the filtrate, add 20 cc. of the sodium acetate solution and 40 cc. of bromine water.

Heat nearly to boiling, stirring occasionally and adding more bromine water, if necessary, till the precipitate of manganese dioxide separates. Filter and wash. The precipitate adhering to the beaker need not be removed, but the beaker must be rinsed thoroughly. Place the beaker under the funnel containing the precipitate and drop upon the latter, from a burette, the solution of ferrous ammonium sulphate till solution is complete, breaking up the precipitate occasionally with a fine stream of water from a wash bottle. Unless the manganese exceeds 0.4 per cent., not more than 20 cc. of the solution need be used. Wash out the filter and titrate the filtrate with the standard permanganate solution. The difference between the number of cc. of permanganate used and the amount which would have been employed if no manganese dioxide had been dissolved in the ferrous ammonium sulphate, multiplied by the manganese equivalent of the solution, will give the amount of manganese in one gram of iron.

The method was tested with solutions containing known amounts of manganese and gave accurate results. The method avoids the evaporation to dryness required by Volhard's method and also gives a very sharp end reaction, while the end reaction of Volhard's method is very difficult to see.

The paper is published in the Jour. Amer. Chem. Soc., 24, 243.

A New Hydroxy-dihydro-alpha-Campholytic Acid.

W. A. Noyes and A. M. Patterson.

Dihydro-alpha-campholytic acid was prepared by W. M. Blanchard and one of us last year. From this the alpha-brom. derivative, $C_8H_{14}{}^{-CO_2H}_{-Br.}$ and the corresponding hydroxy acid, $C_8H_{14}{}^{-CO_2H}_{-OH}$, have been prepared. When the latter is warmed with lead peroxide and dilute sulphuric acid a ketone is formed which should be identical with the 2-3.3 trimethyl cyclopentanone, prepared synthetically by one of us, if the Perkin-Bouveault formula for camphor is correct. From the melting point of the oximes the two ketones appear to be different, and the formula for camphor referred to seems to be no longer tenable. The rejection of that formula, however, compels us to suppose a transfer of a methyl group from one carbon atom to another in reactions which take place readily at ordinary temperatures under the influence of sulphuric or hydrobromic acid.

Some Drug Adulterants of Note.

John S. Wright.

[Abstract.]

Phytolacca decandra L.—The leaves, inflorescence and young fruiting racemes were found mixed to the extent of about thirty per cent. in bales of belladonna leaves received in Indianapolis from Germany, December, 1898. Since then the writer has not found them as an adulterant, though many other lots have been carefully searched. The presence of Phytolacca was first betrayed by the abundance of young flowering and fruiting racemes. Deprived of these, Phytolacca leaves make a very clever adulterant for belladonna leaves, as the two resemble in many particulars, especially when dried and crushed or compressed in the manner customary for shipment. Critical examination, however, reveals many differences of odor, texture, color, size, shape and other gross characters.

Since this report was made, in December, 1901, the writer has found that Dr. C. Hartwich [Schweitz. Wochensch. f. Chem. u. Pharm., 1901, p. 430] gives an account of a similar discovery. Furthermore, Dr. Hartwich points out some of the histological differences between the two, so that, according to established rules, he deserves the credit of priority.

*Genista tinctoria L.—The flowering and leafy stems of this plant have been recently offered, unmixed and neatly baled, on the American markets as "flowering" Scoparius—Cytissus Scoparius (L.) Link. When baled, Genista bears a superficial resemblance to the official Scoparius; however, the purchaser who accepts it as such is certainly a very careless or incompetent inspector of drugs. The botanical characters of the two are too well known to need mention here. Medicinally they are unrelated.

Rhizome and stipes of fern species undetermined—are frequently offered for the official *male fern* or *Aspidium*. The official drug should consist of the recent rhizomes and stipes of Dryopteris Filix-mas (L.) Schott, and D. marginalis (L.) Gray, deprived of all non-green tissues. The spurious rhizome is smaller and structurally very unlike the true drug. It has never been observed in the recent state by the writer; contains practically no extractives, and may be regarded as worthless. So far, neither its geographical nor its botanical source has been learned. At times the market offerings would indicate that it constitutes about one-half of the available supply of so-called male fern.

---

* An examination of the authorities disclosed but one reference to it as an adulterant: "Do not confuse with Scoparius."—King's Am. Disp., Revision by Lloyd and Felter.

Notes on Apple Rusts.

H. H. Whetzel.

The following notes on the apple rusts of Crawfordsville and vicinity are presented with the hope that they may prove helpful to those interested in this group of fungi. The observations recorded here are the results of three years' study of these plants. No systematic classification of our forms has been attempted, but the species studied is probably Tremella Juniperi-Virginianae (Schw.), as listed by Arthur in his Generic Nomenclature of Cedar Apples. This is the most common one in our locality. Special work on the anatomy of the cedar apple and the various forms in which this fungus occurs is now under way and will be ready for presentation soon.

GENERAL PREVALENCE OF THE PARASITE THROUGHOUT THIS DISTRICT.

The general prevalence and abundance of this pest throughout this section of the State is to be attributed to two causes: First, the occurrence of cedars throughout the timbered tracts of this region in such numbers and so generally distributed as to insure a universal infection of the orchards of the district; second, the prevailing ignorance of the farmers and apple growers in regard to the relation of the galls of the cedar to the Roestelia of the apple. Most farmers have planted cedars about their yards, either for ornament or protection, and as the orchards are always in close proximity to the house, the fungus is placed in a position for easy dissemination and perpetuation. One farmer not far from Crawfordsville alternated a row of apple trees with one of cedars throughout his orchard for protection from winds. Another gentleman, in the city, planted a row of cedars through his orchard along either side of the path that led from the street to his house. The result in both cases, of course, is evident. Almost every lawn in the outskirts of the city supports one or more cedars to the detriment of every susceptible apple tree in the neighborhood.

PHENOMENAL ABUNDANCE OF THE FUNGUS DURING 1900 AND ITS MARKED SCARCITY THE FOLLOWING SEASON.

The phenomenal abundance of the cedar apples and the very marked ravages of the rust on the apple trees of the city during 1900 aroused the interest not only of those acquainted with the parasite, but also very

generally of the citizens of the city. On a field trip in November, 1899, we noticed the extraordinary abundance and great size of the galls that infested the cedars in yards and pastures. In commenting upon this Prof. Thomas said that never before had he seen them in such numbers and of such large size, some of them being at that time as large as walnuts. The infection was very general. Every cedar from the small seedling to the tall tree was fairly loaded on every twig and branch with the chocolate-brown galls. Just what caused this unusual abundance is not so easily discovered, but perhaps the following record of the weather for July and August and the first days of September, 1899, may throw some light on the matter. From observations made the following year it was found that the aecidiospores began to ripen about July 26. Beginning, then, with July 28, we have the following:

July 28, 1899.....Rain
August 2, 1899.....Rain
August 5, 1899.....Rain
August 8, 1899.....Rain
August 25, 1899.....Rain
September 6, 1899.....Rain

Six heavy rains, followed by intervals of from three to sixteen days of warm, fair weather, as shown by the weather reports kept in the city, the very best conditions for the distribution and germination of the aecidiospores on the cedar. What other factors may have entered into this general infection we are unable to say.

The conditions the following spring (1900) bore out fully the promises of the previous fall. The warm rains of the latter part of April and throughout May brought forth the yellow gelatinous masses of teleutospores in abundance. So numerous and large were the gal'ls that the lim' s of the trees bent beneath the burden and the large yellow masses could be seen for long distances. The warm sun of the days following the rain dried up the gelatinous masses, causing the teleutospores to germinate and produce countless numbers of sporidia, which were carried far and near to the apple trees of the city and surrounding country. How perfect the weather conditions of that spring were for the dissemination of this fungus, the following record will show:

April 17, 1900.....Rain
April 20, 1900.....Rain
May 6—8, 1900.....Rain
May 18—19, 1900.....Rain
May 23, 1900.....Rain
May 28—29, 1900.....Rain
May 31, 1900.....Rain

Here were heavy rains with longer or shorter periods of fair, warm days between them, the thermometer standing on an average at from 68 degrees to 70 degrees F.

Under conditions so favorable to the fungus, infection of the apple trees was very general and the ravages of the Roestelia stage of the rust were most severe. Late in July the aecidiospores began to ripen, the leaves of the infected apple trees, already discolored by the numerous yellow spots that had begun to appear during the latter part of May, now grew brown and dropped off, so that by the middle of August some trees were nearly bare and the ground beneath them was covered with dead leaves. Most of the young trees put forth a second growth of leaves. Many of the old trees, seemingly unable to meet the unusual demand, either made a feeble effort or entirely refused to put out new leaves and remained bare until the following spring. Of course, some perished. We recall several such trees that were cut the next summer. The apple crop suffered accordingly. Almost no fruit was produced and the little that did mature was knotty and worthless. While the farmers of the northern part of the State, where cedars are very scarce, were selling apples at fifty cents to one dollar a bushel, grocers in the city of Crawfordsville sold them "three apples for five cents" and proportionately per bushel. This failure of the apple crop of this vicinity, while perhaps due in part to the dry weather of the latter part of July, August and the first of September, was largely because of the ravages of the apple rust. Comparison of this district with other apple producing sections of the country, where the drought was equally severe but where the cedar does not occur, confirms this statement.

The general scarcity of the apple rust the following year (1901) was as striking as had been its general prevalence the previous season. So scarce were the galls in the spring of 1901 that it was with difficulty that we obtained specimens enough to supply a class of nine students. The tree

which the previous year had bent to the ground with its weight of galls now yielded, after careful search, but five or six scrawny specimens. Not only were the galls few in number, they were very small and produced comparatively few spores. In many cases they consisted only of new growths on the sides of the old galls and occasionally even the old galls bore a second crop of teleutospores. To what, then, shall we attribute this marked decrease in gall production? Certainly not to a deficiency in aecidiospore supply, for we have already seen that the supply of aecidiospores during the summer of 1900 was unusually large; not, indeed, to any mishap that may have befallen the galls during the winter of 1900 and 1901, for upon field trips during October and November, 1900, the general scarcity of the galls was very noticeable. The fact remains, then, that the galls were not formed. To us it seems that the cause is to be found in the weather conditions of the latter part of July, August and early September of 1900, the period during which the large crop of aecidiospores was ripened and disseminated and when under favorable conditions very general infection of the cedars should have occurred. The weather reports for the period indicated are as follows:

July 24, 1900.....Rain
August 12–15, 1900.....Rain
August 17–18, 1900.....Rain

Only three rains, practically only two, with long periods of from eighteen to thirty days of warm, dry weather between (there was no rain after August 18 until September 19, with the thermometer averaging about 80 degrees F. A comparison of the above with conditions during the same period in 1899 shows about one-half the number of rains as occurred during the last mentioned time.

The Roestelia, while not so abundant during the past summer (1901) as in 1900, have still been plentiful enough to aid materially in the destruction of the remaining apple trees of the city and country. The dry weather of the latter part of the past summer (1901) has had its effect on the infection of the cedars. Galls, while present, are not numerous, and a repetition of the ravages of 1900 are not to be expected. Weather conditions for this period are as follows:

July, 1901, no rain; average temperature, 90 degrees F.
August 14, 1901, rain; average temperature, 80 degrees F.
August 18, 1901, rain; average temperature, 80 degrees F.
September 11, 1901, rain; average temperature, 80 degrees F.

AN EXPERIMENT.

For the past three years we have had occasion daily to pass the home of Mayor Elmore, of Crawfordsville. On the lawn in front of his house stands a large cedar and just southeast of it, about three rods distant, is a small apple tree, about seven years old. During the spring of 1900 we noticed the great abundance of the cedar apples which infested this cedar and later in the summer the great number of leaves of this apple tree that were covered with the Roestelia. That the cedar galls were responsible for the attacks on the apple tree seemed quite evident, but we decided to test it by an experiment the following spring, and also to determine if by exclusion of the spores of the cedar galls the apple tree might not be protected from the ravages of the Roestelia. Accordingly on April 24, 1901, one of the limbs of the apple tree was enclosed in a sack of cheesecloth. The apple leaves were just bursting from the buds and the teleutospores had as yet not ripened on the cedars. About May 1, just after a hard rain, the first gelatinous stalks with their teleutospores made their appearance on the cedar apples, and on the following day sporidia in abundance were produced. On May 27 the first indication of the Roestelia, in the form of yellow spots or patches, appeared on the exposed leaves of the tree. Examination of the protected leaves showed only a very few spots. By July 3 no aecidia had ripened, although spermagonia in abundance had been produced. July 27 the first aecidia matured. The sack had been removed June 25 and the protected leaves showed only about one-half as many spots as the unprotected. No more spots appeared on any of the leaves during the remainder of the season. The last crop of sporidia were produced about the last of May, at least a month before the sack had been removed.

It was also observed that the west side of the apple tree, which was directly exposed to the cedar, bore more clusters of aecidia per leaf than the east side. This fact, together with the results in the protected branch, seems to prove conclusively that the sporidia of the teleutospores on the cedar had produced the infection of the apple leaves. The failure of the sack to exclude all of the sporidia was due to their minute size and the openness of the cloth. The experiment will be repeated next spring with cloth of a firmer texture. The fact that infection took place through the cheesecloth proves that the sporidia and not the teleutospores are car-

ried to the apple leaves, since the openings in the cloth were too small to allow the latter spores to pass through. This fact seems to have been overlooked in many published reports on this fungus.

GERMINATION OF TELEUTOSPORES.

Many attempts at the germination of teleutospores were made in the laboratory. Most of these were more or less successful. The only things brought out worthy of note were: First, that in general our results confirmed the work done by H. M. Richards and recorded in his paper in the Botanical Gazette for September, 1889; and second, that best results were obtained when the teleutospores were germinated, not in an abundance of water, but rather on simply moist slides placed in the sunlight under bell jars. This allowed the spores to dry slowly, thus affording natural conditions for sporidia production.

Several gelatinous galls were allowed to dry in the sunlight on the window sill. An abundance of sporidia were produced which covered the sill beneath and about the galls, while wet material showed upon examination no sporidia. This strengthens the statement previously made that the sporidia and not the teleutospores are disseminated by the wind, since evidently the teleutospores never leave the gall before germination.

THE GALLS PERENNIAL.

As already mentioned, it was observed that many of the galls of the spring of 1901 were but outgrowths on the sides of old galls and that in many cases these old galls bore a second crop of teleutospores. Although no further investigation has been made, there appears to be but one solution to the problem, and that is that the mycelium had summered in the old galls, producing the new outgrowths and the second crop of spores in the spring. As far as we have found, no record of such a condition has been made, and while evidence seems to show that the mycelium is perennial, we wish to investigate further before making a definite statement and only offer this observation as a matter for consideration by those who may be working on this fungus.

SUSCEPTIBILITY AND IMMUNITY OF DIFFERENT SPECIES OF APPLES.

Some observations were made in different parts of the city to determine the susceptibility and immunity of different species of apples. In the experiment already described the apple tree infested was of the Milum variety. In the same yard in which this tree stood was another apple tree that was never infected by the rust. It was a fall apple, variety unknown. In another yard in another part of the city stood two apple trees with interlocking branches; one was of the Bellflower variety, a winter apple, the other was a large fall apple, variety unknown. Across the street to the west stood two cedars that usually bore a few galls. The Bellflower always suffered severely from attacks of the pest, while the other tree remained free from it. The difference in the appearance of these two trees by the middle of August was most striking. The Bellflower, with its sickly, yellowish foliage, mottled with the dark clusters of Roestelia, presented a striking contrast to the dark, healthy green of its neighbor's. The effect was also very noticeable in the apples of the two trees. Those of the Bellflower were small, knotty and not numerous, although the branches had been loaded with blossoms during the spring. The apples of the other tree were large, perfect and plentiful. More extended observations regarding this point will be made next spring.

The selection of immune varieties seems to be the only solution of the problem of the extinction of the fungus, at least in this vicinity. Not only do cedars occur in the natural forests of the region, but they have been very generally planted by farmers for protection and decoration so that the only other method, the destruction of the cedars, is quite out of the question, as so many not concerned in apple growing would not destroy their cedars, and the absolute destruction of every red cedar would be necessary to exterminate the fungus.

NOTES ON THE GENUS STEMONITIS.

H. H. WHETZEL.

During the past summer and fall we have made a careful study of the genus Stemonitis, as represented by the species occurring in the vicinity of Crawfordsville, Ind. This study has brought out several striking and interesting conditions regarding the development of some structures of this genus. The study was made in the laboratories of Wabash College,

and the specimens examined represent the collections of three years from this vicinity. Many species were from the campus and the shade trees along the streets of the city.

Great care was taken in collecting. The exact place of its occurrence, the date and other important data were preserved with the material. The best specimens of each species were mounted for future reference, while the remaining material was preserved for study. On each collecting trip every specimen of slime mould was taken and subsequently identified to insure thoroughness in the local work. This was necessary, as many species could be determined only by extended study and comparison with other material. Several species that appear exactly alike to the naked eye vary greatly in minute structure.

Besides this, very careful mounts were made, both in balsam and glycerine jelly, from fresh specimens. The spores were removed from those mounted in balsam, in order to show capillitium structures; others to show spore markings were mounted in jelly, containing a small amount of potassium hydrate to swell the spores. Careful measurements of spores were kept and records preserved of their color *en masse* and under the microscope. Fresh material was always used for color records, as the spores change with age, and the entire sporangium with its spores changes color several times during the process of fruiting. The following record kept of S. maxima will illustrate this:

June 25, 7 p. m., plasmodium, pearly white.
June 26, 6 a. m., fruited (still wet), purple black.
June 26, 10 a. m., brownish, dark.
June 27, 3:30 p. m., lighter brown.
July 20, spores shed, purple brown, pale.

This specimen grew on an old charred stump convenient to the laboratory, and we examined it several times each day to note any changes of color. Records of color variation of species of other genera also show this striking change of color during and after fruiting.

For determination of species, Macbride's North American Slime Moulds were used, while Lister's Mycetozoa was used for reference and comparison.

Before the presentation of the conclusions based upon a study of sporangium and spore structure, the following miscellaneous notes and observations may be of some interest:

The number of species occurring in this vicinity, so far as collections up to the present show, are six of the twelve listed by Macbride. Besides these, a seventh form was found differing quite materially from any other species collected, and not corresponding with any description of species listed by Macbride or any other author consulted. This form is very common, and its distinctive characteristics are so much unlike those of closely related individuals that it is doubtless a new species.

Very hot days following heavy showers seemed to present conditions best suited for the development of the fruiting stage of Stemonitis, and from early in the spring until late in the fall such conditions were sure to bring forth beautiful sporangium clusters in abundance. A hot morning following a thunder shower is particularly favorable. Examination of old trees and stumps early in the morning often revealed the pearly white plasmodia pushing forth upon the surface. As far as we have observed, all plasmodia of this genus are of a pearly white. Repeated attempts to bring these plasmodia to the laboratory to fruit always resulted in their distortion, partial development or decay. In no case were there normal fruits produced, although conditions seemed to be favorable.

A careful review of the particular habitat of each species revealed no special place for each. We have found them almost everywhere, although perhaps most frequently on the decaying trunks and stumps of the Red Maples that line the streets of the city. One stump of Red Maple has produced for three successive years the most beautiful specimens of S. Webberi; several fruitings being produced each season. Three were noted this year. Usually an area six inches in diameter on the side of the stump was completely covered with rich brown tufts. Board piles, posts and sides of old buildings yielded many fine specimens. Some species fruited on grass blades and leaves, which were in close proximity to the old logs in which the plasmodia grew. Some of the best specimens we obtained came from an old charred stump on the campus. The sporangia almost always occur in very exposed places. This, together with their large size and abundance, makes the discovery of them comparatively easy.

Many and careful attempts were made at germinating the spores of the different species. None was successful, although several kinds of media were used. Besides water, concoctions of rotten wood, on which the specimens grew, were tried, but all without success.

CONCLUSIONS DRAWN FROM THE SYSTEMATIC STUDY.

Comparison of this genus with others of the order has lead us to believe that Stemonitis represents the most perfect differentiation and specialization of the Stemonitaceae. Next in order below it stands Comatricha, from which the former is not very easily separated, as its lowest forms are much like the higher forms of Comatricha, only its one characteristic structure, the superficial net, serving to distinguish it.

This superficial net is peculiar in several respects. In the first place, it is almost the only example of such a structure occurring among the slime moulds, although a slight indication of such a structure may be noted in the higher forms of Comatricha. In the second place, its gradual development and perfection in Stemonitis is indeed very remarkable. Besides, this gradual perfecting of net structure is found to correspond with a like perfecting of spore markings, so that in a species presenting the best development of this superficial net we find the most specialized forms of spore marking. Another and almost equally interesting gradation in structural development, parallel to the above, is to be seen in the inner or supporting network of the capillitium. Although presenting some exceptions, this shows on the whole a tendency to a steady reduction in the number of threads of the inner network and a thickening of the resulting ones. In the species we have studied there was noted, corresponding to the differentiation just described, a gradual increase in the height of sporangia. An examination of Macbride's listed species present some interesting exceptions. A wide variation in height of sporangia of the same species is common. But in general we think it may be safely said that the tendency is toward taller and larger sporangia, with the increase in complexity of the contained parts. There are other structures that upon future investigation will probably reveal a like gradation.

Upon the discovery of this gradual and parallel development of certain structures, it occurred to us that a classification of the species of this genus, upon the basis of the development of some of these structures, would not only be the most convenient, but might, at the same time, represent the natural sequence of the species in the genus. Of course that structure which showed this development, and at the same time proved most constant in the different species, was the one to be chosen as the primary basis of classification. Careful investigation of a large number of individuals of each species showed that spore markings primarily, with size and color secondarily, was the structure to be selected.

The specimens were then gone over most carefully, and the following classification prepared, including only the species that have come under our observation, although a review of the remaining six species listed by Macbride showed that they would fit into and complete most perfectly the classification which we had worked out. For convenience, the species have been placed in three groups.

CLASSIFICATION OF THE SPECIES OF STEMONITIS.

Generic character—the superficial net.

Basis of species classification—spores; their markings, size and color.

Other structural characters important in separation of species—inner and outer net structures of capillitium; height of sporangia, and general color.

a. Epispore smooth or only slightly warted, with low, scattered warts. Spores small, light colored or colorless.

1. Stemonitis pallida Wingate.

   Spores nearly or quite smooth, 4-5μ, pale reddish brown; capillitium, inner network dense; outer net meshes small, 6-13μ; height of sporangia, 4 mm., brownish purple, becoming pallid with age.

2. Stemonitis axifera (Bull) Macbr.

   Spores with low, scattered warts, 5-6¼μ, pale reddish brown; capillitium as in S. pallida; height of sporangia 5-10 mm., ferruginous, with purple tinge after spore dispersal.

3. Stemonitis Smithii Macbr.

   Spores minutely warted, 5μ, pale dusky brown; capillitium more open than in S. axifera, outer net meshes 6-15μ; height of sporangia, 5-12 mm., bright yellowish brown, rusty, paler after spore dispersal.

4. Stemonitis ——— 64 (collection number).

   Spores smooth, or nearly so, 5μ, pale dusky brown, not reddish; capillitium, inner network open, outer net with small meshes 10-25μ, height of sporangia 10 mm., dark purple brown, like S. maxima.

b. Epispore distinctly warted, warts spinose; spores larger and darker than in a.

5. Stemonitis Morgani Peck.

Spores densely but minutely warted with spinose warts, 7-8μ, reddish brown, dark with purple tinge; capillitium, inner network loose, few branches, outer net large meshed 15-40μ; height of sporangia, 15-18 mm., rich reddish brown, dark with purple tinge.

6. Stemonitis Webberi Rex.

Spores densely and very distinctly warted, 8-9μ, reddish brown; capillitium, inner net open, outer net large, coarse, irregular meshes 50-125μ; height sporangia 18 mm., rusty brown.

c. Epispore reticulate, large, dark, violaceous never brown.

7. Stemonitis maxima Schw.

Spores reticulate, 7-8μ, dark violaceous; capillitium, inner net of medium density, outer net meshes 8-40μ; height of sporangia 5-10 mm., dark purple brown, becoming pallid with age.

The Vegetation of Abandoned Rock Quarries.

Mel T. Cook.

The study of the encroachment of plants on waste land and the order of their succession becomes especially interesting in the case of the abandoned rock quarries because of the very small amount of soil.

The following observations were made from the study of three limestone quarries in Greencastle, Indiana, and vicinity. It is impossible to give the exact ages of these quarries; a small amount of rock is still taken from them. Rough estimates will be given in the following descriptions:

Quarry A.—A small quarry, about ten or fifteen years old; about two-thirds of the floor covered with water, which drains in from a small area; no natural outlet.

Quarry B.—A much larger quarry, about fifteen or twenty years old; very long and narrow and extending east and west; the first work done in

the western end; small stream runs the entire length from east to west; another much smaller stream from a spring enters on the north side, spreads out fan-shaped and joins the main stream. A small marsh in one part of quarry. Heavy woodland on the south.

Quarry C.—Very little larger than B and about twenty or twenty-five years old. Extending north and south; first work at north end; small stream runs through north end; large pond in south end. Almost surrounded by thin woodland.

Fig. 1.

There is no soil in these quarries except the small amount incidentally carried in by the workmen, by the wind, by the streams; and the powdered limestone soil, the result of blasting and crushing.

Although there may be many factors bringing seeds into the quarry, the two principal ones are wind and water.

The order in which the plants appear in these quarries is as follows: Algae, lichens, mosses, scouring rushes, monocotyledons and dicotyledons.

The water naturally brings in the algae, which grow in great variety and abundance. Lichens are not very abundant and are usually found in the higher parts. The peculiar soil formed from powdered limestone forms a muck in which a few species of mosses grow, but not in great abundance. A few very poor specimens of Equisetum arvense were found in quarry B, having come in from the gravel bed of the railroad which runs on the north bluff of this quarry.

Fig. 2.

Of the Spermatophytes the monocotyledons are the first to appear, the hydrophytes leading and invading the ponds. Of these the most showy is the Typha latifolia L. (Fig. 1), which was very abundant in all three quarries. Around the margins of these ponds the sedges were very abundant, gradually giving way to the grasses a little farther back.

Of the dicotyledons, the willows (Salix sp.) and sycamore (Platanus occidentalis L.) were the most conspicuous (Figs. 1 and 2). The willows

were always in great abundance along the streams and on the margins of the ponds. The sycamores were by far the most interesting growth and were found abundantly in quarries B and C. They were more abundant and much larger in the old parts of the quarry and seemed especially well adapted to this peculiar soil; in fact, they seemed to be able to grow with little or no soil except the limestone powder in the crevices. Fig. 3 shows a tree about eight inches in diameter growing out of the apparent solid

Fig. 3.

floor of quarry C. Fig. 4 shows a tree of about four inches in diameter growing out of a crevice between strata in the wall of the same quarry.

In the older parts of the quarry and around the margins, where considerable amounts of surface soil has been carried in, the dicotyledonous plants are very abundant.

The common watercress (Roripa nasturtium L.) was abundant in quarry B, having been carried in by the little stream from the north. Its spread, however, was very slow, seemingly dependent on the amount of surface soil carried in by the stream, since it did not thrive in the limestone soil.

A few plants of the button bush (Cephalanthus occidentalis L.) were found around the pond in quarry C.

Fig. 4.

A summary gives the following conclusions: (1) the first plants are the algae in great variety and abundance. (2) A very few lichens. (3) A few mosses. (4) Equisetum very rare; the soil not suited to its growth. (5) Typical hydrophyte societies in the ponds, the Typha latifolia being most conspicuous. The ponds slowly encroached upon by the sedges and grasses: These plants form a soil for the many dicotyledons which are

found in the older parts of the quarry. (6) The willows and sycamores are the first trees, both being specially well adapted to the thin soil.

The following census of plants was made from quarry B by Mr. Guy Wilson:

1. Typha latifolia L.
2. Alisma Plantago aquatica L.
3. Panicum dichotomum L.
4. Muhlenbergia sp.
5. Phleum partense L.
6. Agrostis alba L.
7. Cyperus sp——.
8. Carex sp——.
9. Ixophorus glaucus (L.) Nash.
10. Juncus effusus L.
11. Juncus tenuis Willd.
12. Juncus nodosus L.
13. Salix sp——.
14. Ulmus Americana L.
15. Rumex crispus L.
16. Polygonum sp——.
17. Roripa nasturtium (L.) Rusby.
18. Draba Caroliniana Walt.
19. Platanus occidentalis L.
20. Potentilla monspeliensis L.
21. Pyrus sp. (cultivated).
22. Melilotus alba Desv.
23. Trifolium partense L.
24. Trifolium repens L.
25. Acalypha gracilens A. Gray.
26. Euphorbia nutans Lags.
27. Rhus radicans L.
28. Impatiens sp——.
29. Onagra Oakesiana (A. Gray) Britton.
30. Daucus carota L.
31. Asclepias incarnata L.
32. Verbena urticifolia L.
33. Scutellaria lateriflora L.
34. Prunella vulgaris L.

35. Hedeoma pulegioides L.
36. Lycopus rubellus Moench.
37. Mentha piperita L.
38. Mimulus alatus Soland.
39. Plantago major L.
40. Micrampelis lobata (Michx.) Greene.
41. Lactuca Scariola L.
42. Lactuca Canadensis L.
43. Ambrosia trifida L.
44. Xanthium strumarium L.
45. Vernonica sp——.
46. Eupatorium perfoliatum L.
47. Solidago Canadensis L.
48. Erigeron Philadelphicus L.
49. Bidens laevis (L.) B. S. P.
50. Bidens frondosa L.

The Germinative Power of the Conidia of Aspergillus Oryzæ.

Mary F. Hiller.

Former investigations of the mould, Aspergillus oryzae, have resulted in many practical suggestions which have determined this mould to be of interest to the commercial as well as to the scientific public.

In 1876 Ahlburg, the first investigator of the mould, described the fungus and named it Eurotium oryzae. Cohn, in 1883, in his study of moulds as industrial factors, called it Aspergillus oryzae. Büsgen, in 1883, gave the first complete description of this mould, and in 1893 Wehmer attempted a structural study. From this time many investigators were at work in many different laboratories working out the life history of the fungus. It was Takamine, a Japanese chemist, who introduced Aspergillus oryzae into the laboratories of this country.

The careful experiments of many investigators, among whom are Jörgensen, Hansen, Klocher, also Atkinson and Hoffman, who have treated it from the industrial standpoint, have resulted in suggesting for this mould many interesting properties, such as the claims that the mycelium,

in developing, secretes a diastatic ferment and that under certain conditions of growth the mould is convertible into yeast. These two properties alone would establish its value to the commercial world aside from its scientific interest.

The object of the following experiments is to study the germinative power of the conidia of Aspergillus oryzae, the plan being to test the conidia of various ages in different media.

This study was suggested by a statement of Wehmer's to the effect that neither the age of the inoculating material, nor the medium upon which it has been grown, affect the germinative power of the conidia.

The material used in these experiments was taken from cultures germinated upon the following media: Wort (obtained from the brewery, unfermented, but after having been hopped), wort-gelatine (wort fortified with ten per cent. gelatine), dextrose, rice, bran, also some of the so-called original material which had been obtained from Takamine. These cultures, which were seventeen in number, covered the dates of March 29, 1897, to November 26, 1898.

A new series of cultures were made from these seventeen cultures, which varied in age from two years and eleven months to four years and seven months, the testing medium being wort. Upon examination of these cultures the following results were obtained: Cultures obtained from the six, grown originally upon wort, and which varied in age from two years and eleven months to three years and seven months, had been germinated and the mould was in a vigorous and advanced stage of growth. Those cultures taken from bran, rice, wort-gelatine and the original material failed to show any signs of germination.

In the second series of cultures the medium of germination used was wort-gelatine. Upon examination of these cultures at various dates, it was found that the six taken from the wort cultures had germinated and the mould had grown vigorously, while those cultures taken from bran, rice, etc., had failed as in series number one.

Pasteur solution was the medium used in the third series of cultures. The results obtained were the same as the results from series one and two, the six cultures taken from wort having germinated and all others having failed.

The fourth series, the testing medium bouillon, gave the following results: Six cultures taken from wort grew, also one taken from bran,

which was four years and six months of age, the cultures from wort-gelatine, rice and the original material having failed.

For a fifth series of cultures gelatine was added to beef broth, and the results of these cultures were the six from wort grew, the fungus being in a vigorous state, also one from wort-gelatine, which was three years of age, the growth not being vigorous; cultures from bran, rice, original material and the remaining four of wort-gelatine failed.

The series of moist chambers in which a drop of wort was used was then made, and the following were the results obtained: Germination had taken place in cultures obtained from rice three years and nine months of age, one from wort-gelatine three years of age and the six from wort. Those failed which had been obtained from cultures on bran, dextrose, original material and the remaining four on wort-gelatine.

A series of cultures was also made using Pasteur solution and alcohol to normal solution, but no results at all were obtained, germination having failed in every culture.

New cultures were made in wort from the original cultures which had germinated in just one or two testing media and were as follows: One from wort-gelatine which was three years of age and had germinated in beef broth and gelatine; one from rice three years and eight months of age, which had germinated in the moist chamber, wort having been used; one from bran four years and six months old, which had germinated in bouillon; one from wort-gelatine three years old. It had germinated in the moist chamber. These four cultures failed to give any sign of germination. From this result it is suggested that the cutting off of the air supply had permitted the conidia to germinate in wort in the moist chamber where the test tube cultures in wort failed to promote germination.

A microscopical examination was made of the conidia from cultures of various media and dates, the following being the conidia examined: Those from original cultures in wort, wort-gelatine, dextrose, from cultures of Series I, in which wort was the medium; Series III, Pasteur solution the medium; Series IV, bouillon the medium. In these examinations the conidia showed no apparent difference.

The tabular form of these experiments and the results obtained from them suggests the following conclusions:

First.—The germinative power of the conidia of Aspergillus oryzae is dependent upon the medium upon which the inoculating material has been grown.

Second.—The age of the inoculating material in these experiments varied from two years and eleven months to four years and seven months, and from results obtained the germinative power lessens with age.

Third.—(a) Some media are decidedly favorable to the fungus in retaining its vitality. Example 1: Wort, all cultures from it having germinated in each of the six testing media. (b) Other media are favorable under certain conditions. Example: Wort-gelatine. Out of five cultures one grew in one of the testing media. (c) Still other media are decidedly unfavorable. Example: Dextrose, cultures from it having failed throughout the experiments.

Fourth.—Alcohol is not stimulating to the conidia of Aspergillus oryzae.

LITERATURE.

Büsgen: "Ueber Aspergillus oryzae," Botan. Centralbl. No. 41, p. 62, 1885.

Golden, K. E.: "Aspergillus oryzae," from the proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science, pp. 189-201, 1898.

Jörgensen, A.: "Micro-Organisms and Fermentation," pp. 92-93, 1893. "Ueber den Ursprung der Alkoholhefen," Berichte des Gahrungsph., Labor, 1895.

Klocker, A., and Schionning, H.: "Experimentelle Untersuchungen über die vermeintliche Umbildung des Aspergillus oryzae in einen Saccharomyceten," Centr. f. Bakt. u. Par. Bd. I, Nos. 22, 23, pp. 777-782, 1895; "Que savons-nous de 'lorignine des Saccharomyses?" Compte rendu du Labaratoire de Carlsberg, pp. 36-68, 1896.

Takamine, J.: "Diastatic Fungi and Their Utilization," Am. Jour. Phar., vol. 70, No. 3, pp. 137-241, 1898.

Wehmer, C.: "Aspergillus oryzae, der Pilz der japanischen Sake-Brauerei," Centr. f. Bakt. u. Par., Bd. I, Nos. 4, 5, pp. 150-160; Nos. 6, pp. 209-220, 1895. "Sakebrauerei und Pilzverzuckerung," Centr. f. Bakt. u. Par., Bd. 1, Nos. 15, 16, pp. 565-581, 1895.

Spore Resistance of Loose Smut of Wheat to Formalin and Hot Water.

William Stuart.

The comparative absence of any definite knowledge of the spore resistance of the loose smut of wheat to formalin and hot water, and the lack of any efficient method of preventing losses to the wheat crop from it, seem to invite some attention to this phase of the question. In a measure

the work which has been performed is simply a continuation of some investigations begun during the season of 1898, and reported in the Academy Proceedings for that year, pp. 64-70. At that time work was undertaken with both wheat and oats smut, but on account of the fact that the wheat smut spores did not remain viable under laboratory conditions this portion of the work had to be abandoned. Further opportunity for study of the wheat smut did not present itself till last summer. A considerable quantity of smutted heads was collected from last year's wheat crop just after the grain headed out, and before the spores were blown or washed off the rachis. This material was kept in the laboratory until needed for use. Spores mounted in hanging drop cultures over moist cells showed good germination in distilled or tap water at the time the material was collected, but in the course of two or three weeks failed to germinate. As these results corresponded with those of 1898, it was decided to try germinating them in some nutrient solution. Accordingly a Pasteur sugar solution was substituted for the water, with the result that a vigorous germination was obtained.

In order to insure a uniform lot of spores for the culture experiments, a sufficient quantity of them were jarred from the smutted heads, and after removal of the detritus by screening, they were thoroughly mixed and collected in a receptacle from which fresh supplies were drawn as desired.

Treatment of the spores.—The spores were treated in muslin sacks, one corner of which was weighted with a small quantity of shot in order to carry the sacks down into the solution and maintain them in proper position while being treated.

In treating the spores, especially in the formalin solutions it was found absolutely essential that only a minute quantity of spores be taken, otherwise they were apt to collect in masses, and in this way the solution did not readily permeate the whole mass. Whenever this occurred, in the shorter periods of treatment, spores taken from the interior of these masses would invariably show germination.

Formalin treatment.—The strength of formalin solutions used were .18, .25 and .5 per cent. The periods of treatment to which the spores were subjected in these solutions were one-quarter, one-half, one, and two hours, the four lots of spores being treated at the same time, each being successively removed without in any way disturbing the remaining ones. The treated spores were mounted as soon as possible after removal from

the formalin solution, and, after a microscopic examination, were placed in a moist chamber, the moist chamber being used in order to obviate the necessity of using vaseline to cement the cover slips to the glass cell. Better results seemed to be obtained when the culture had free access to moist air.

The data obtained from the formalin treatment which is given in Table I, shows that the quarter-hour treatment in the weaker solutions were apparently not effective. In the .18 per cent. solution with the quarter-hour treatment every culture made showed good germination, while in the .25 per cent. solution eight out of twelve showed germination in the quarter-hour treatment and one out of twelve in the half-hour.

TABLE I.

Germination Tests of Spores Treated With Formalin.

Strength of Solution.	Length of Treatment.	Number of Cultures.	Cultures Showing Germination.	Percentage of Same.
.18	¼ hour.	4	4	100
.18	½ hour.	4	0	.....
.18	1 hour.	4	0	.....
.18	2 hours.	2	0	.....
.25	¼ hour.	12	8	67
.25	½ hour.	12	1	8.3
.25	1 hour.	4	0	.....
.25	2 hours.	4	0	.....
.50	¼ hour.	3	0	.....
.50	½ hour.	3	0	.....
.50	1 hour.	3	0	.....
.50	2 hours.	3	0	.....
Not treated.	.....	10	10	100

The latter germination is probably accidental, owing to the fact that the half-hour treatment in the .18 per cent. solution showed no germination. Treatment in the .5 per cent. solution proved effective in all cases.

In order to note the action of the formalin upon the smut after their removal from the solution, cultures were made of the spores at different periods after their removal, varying from a quarter to one and a half hours. The data obtained, which is presented in Table II, shows conclusively that the formalin proved effective in the quarter-hour treatments if given sufficient time to act upon the spores before mounting them in the liquid media. Spores treated a quarter hour in the weakest solution and mounted one hour after showed no germination.

TABLE II.

Germination of Spores Treated 1/4 Hour in Formalin Solution, Mounted Some Time After.

Time elapsed after removal from Formalin Solution.	Strength of Solution.	Number of Cultures.	Cultures Showing Germination.	Percentage of Same.
1 hour.	.18	2	0	....
1½ hours.	.18	2	0	....
¼ hour.	.25	2	2	100
½ hour.	.25	4	2	50
¾ hour.	.25	2	0	....
1 hour.	.25	3	0	....

In the quarter per cent. solution the treatment was effective if the spores were not mounted for three-quarters of an hour after their removal from the formalin. It would appear, therefore, that under ordinary conditions of farm practice in which the seed is allowed to dry before being planted, treatment with either strength of solution should prove effective. In actual practice, however, such a treatment does not prove effective. This has been amply demonstrated by some experiments which were reported by Dr. Arthur in the Thirteenth Annual Report of the Indiana Experiment Station, p. 21, January, 1901, in which seed treated a half hour in a .45 per cent. solution of formalin at an average temperature of

124.5 degrees F., showed over one per cent. of smutted heads in the resultant crop.

Hot water treatment.—Only two periods of treatment were tried with hot water; these were for five and ten minutes. The range of temperature tried was from 130 degrees F. to 100 degrees F. The highest temperature used was considered the lowest point at which the treatment of wheat seed could be expected to prove effective, and it was therefore taken as the starting point in the work. As this temperature proved effective in killing the spores, a lower one was tried and so on until the lower limit of effectiveness was reached. The results of the work, which are presented in Table III. show that the lower limit of effective treatment was 110 degrees F. for five minutes and 105 degrees F. for ten minutes.

TABLE III.

Germination of Spores Treated With Hot Water.

Temperature of Water.	Length of Treatment.	Number of Cultures.	Cultures Showing Germination.	Percentage of Same.
130° F.	5 minutes.	2	0	....
130° F.	10 minutes.	2	0	....
125° F.	5 minutes.	2	0	....
125° F.	10 minutes.	2	0	....
120° F.	5 minutes.	4	0	....
120° F.	10 minutes.	4	0	....
115° F.	5 minutes.	4	0	....
115° F.	10 minutes.	4	0	....
110° F.	5 minutes.	6	0	...
110° F.	10 minutes.	6	0	....
105° F.	5 minutes.	8	4	50
105° F.	10 minutes.	6	0	....
100° F.	5 minutes.	2	2	100
100° F.	10 minutes.	4	4	100
Not treated.	.....	19	19	100

The unusually low temperature at which the viability of the spores were impaired seems all the more remarkable when we take into account the fact that a treatment of the seed wheat for ten minutes at a temperature of 130 degrees F. is not effective in removing all the smut from the ensuing crop. The results obtained from both the formalin and hot water treatments would seem to indicate that the spores are easily killed, in weak solutions of formalin and in comparatively low temperatures of water, when brought in direct contact with these agencies.

The lack of success in treating the seed for smut seems to be due to the inability of the agency used to reach all the smut spores. This is probably due to the fact that the seed coat is somewhat impervious to liquid solutions; hence, all spores that are held in the interstices of the seed coat are reached with difficulty, if at all. Assuming this explanation to be correct, it would appear that a different treatment should be accorded wheat than that advocated for oats. Some preliminary treatment should be given with the object of softening the seed coat, to such an extent as to permit of the ready action of whatever disinfecting agency it is desired to employ. With this idea in view a series of experiments were undertaken in which the seed, intended for treatment either with formalin or hot water, was given a preliminary soaking in water at about 70 degrees F. The length of time in which the seed was allowed to soak in water varied somewhat inversely to the time in which it was to be treated in formalin and hot water. For example, in the formalin treatments in which four lots of seed were treated, the first lot was soaked a half hour in the water and two hours in the formalin solution, whereas the fourth lot was soaked three hours in the water and only a quarter-hour in the formalin solution. In the hot water treatment, somewhat the same method was followed, except that a shorter period of treatment was given.

Germination tests were made of the treated seed in a Geneva germinator. The treatment of the seeds and the data obtained from the germinator tests which are presented in Tables IV and V, show that the formalin treatments injured the viability of the seeds somewhat more than that of the hot water. In neither case, however, was the seed appreciably injured.

TABLE IV.

Germination of Seed Wheat Soaked in Water, Then Treated With Formalin.

Soaked in Cold Water.	Treated in .18% Formalin.	Per Cent. of Germination in					Total Per Cent. Germination.
		1 day.	2 days.	3 days.	4 days.	5 days.	
½ hour.	2 hours.	35.5	74	82.5	86.—	87.—	87
1 hour.	1 hour.	22.5	67	80.5	85.5	....	85.5
2 hours.	½ hour.	36	76.5	84.5	87	88	88.—
3 hours.	¼ hour.	34	81	81	85.5	87.5	87.5
Untreated.	.....	0	36.5	72.5	81.5	95.—	95.—

TABLE V.

Germination of Seed Wheat Soaked in Water, Then Treated in Hot Water.

Soaked in Cold Water.	Treated in Water at 120 F.	Per Cent. of Germination in					Total Per Cent. Germination.
		1 day.	2 days.	3 days.	4 days.	5 days.	
1 hour.	½ hour.	10.5	64.5	92	....	93	93
2 hours.	¼ hour.	31.5	76	93.5	....	94	94
3 hours.	10 minutes.	45.5	81.5	91.5	....	..	91.5
4 hours.	10 minutes.	46	92	94.5	....	97	97.—
Untreated.	.....	....	....	....	....	..	95

The delayed germination of the untreated seed was due to the fact that it had not been soaked in water previous to putting it in the germinator, hence it took some time to absorb sufficient moisture for germination.

In the formalin treatment seed soaked three hours in water and then treated a quarter-hour in an .18 per cent. solution of formalin, was not materially injured, there being but 7.5 per cent. less germination than from the untreated. That soaked one hour in water and one hour in the formalin solution showed slightly more injury than any of the others.

For the hot water treatment a temperature of 120 degrees F. was chosen, on the supposition that though considerably lower than that used

in ordinary practice it was nevertheless sufficiently high to insure killing all spores with which it came in contact. Four lots of seed were treated, for periods varying from one to four hours in the cold water and from ten to thirty minutes in the hot water. The highest germination obtained was from seed which had been soaked four hours in cold water and ten minutes in the hot water.

SUMMARY.

A careful consideration of the evidence at hand would seem to indicate that in themselves smut spores are easily destroyed by either formalin or hot water treatments.

Owing to the somewhat impervious nature of the seed coats of wheat, and the not improbable fact that spores find lodgment in the interstices of them, it is difficult to reach and kill all the spores with any ordinary method of treatment.

To render the seed coats of wheat susceptible to such agencies as are commonly employed for the prevention of smut, it appears to be necessary, even imperative, that they should be soaked for some time in cold or tepid water prior to treatment.

A three hours' soaking in cold water and a quarter-hour treatment in an .18 per cent. formalin solution did not materially injure the viability of the seeds.

Seeds soaked four hours in cold water and then treated ten minutes in water at 120 degrees F. gave slightly better germination than the untreated seeds.

Some Additions to the Flora of Indiana.

William Stuart.

The accompanying list of flowering and fungous plants are some which have been collected by the writer during the past two seasons. In the flowering plants, out of a list of five, three are far removed from the range to which they are accredited.

In presenting the list it has been thought desirable to append a few notes under each species, giving the locality and soil in which they were collected, together with such other observations as might be deemed of interest.

FLOWERING PLANTS.

1. Agropyron occidentale Scribn. (A. Spicatum L. & L.) Colorado Bluestem. Tippecanoe County.

This species is not listed in Britton and Brown, but may be found in the revised edition of Bulletin 17 of Division of Agrostology, United States Department of Agriculture, p. 298, 1901. According to Scribner it is found "in dry or moist soil, Wisconsin to Iowa, and westward to Washington, Texas and Arizona." It was found in abundance by the writer along the Wabash and Monon railroads south of Lafayette, in dry, gravelly soil. Its introduction into the State is doubtless due to the railroads.

2. Sporobolus neglectus Nash. (S. vaginaeflorus Vasey.) Small Rush-grass. Tippecanoe County.

Found growing in abundance along sidewalks in West Lafayette. No other station noted.

3. Chenopodium murale L. Nettle-leaved Goosefoot. Tippecanoe County. Collected along sidewalk in Lafayette.

4. Astragalus Tennesseensis Asa Gray. Tennessee Milk Vetch. Tippecanoe County.

This plant was collected in sandy bottom land along the Wea Creek, about four miles south of Lafayette, and some two hundred yards down stream from the Wabash railroad bridge. It is probable that it owes its introduction into the State to the railroad. Not very abundant. Of this plant Britton and Brown say: "On hillsides, Tennessee to Alabama and Missouri, March to May." It was collected in fruit the latter part of May.

5. Psoralea tenuiflora Pursh. Few-flowered Psoralea. Tippecanoe County.

Found growing along the Wabash railroad south of Lafayette. Not abundant. Collected in fruit July 7, 1901. Britton and Brown give the range as follows: "Prairies of Illinois and Minnesota to Texas and Sonora west to Colorado and Montana, May to October."

PLANT RUSTS.

6. Puccinia vexans Farlow. On Boutelou curtipendula (Michx.) Fon. Tippecanoe County. II, III, collected July 20, 1900.

7. Puccinia panici Dietl. On Panicum virgatum L. Tippecanoe County. III, collected May 30, 1901. (Teleutospores of previous season.) II, collected June 22.

This rust was collected on an isolated clump of Panicum virgatum, in the same region as that in which P. vexans was found. The date of the formation of teleutospores was not obtained owing to the destruction of the grass by fire.

8. Aecidium Pammelii Trelease. On Euphorbia corollata L. Tippecanoe County.

This aecidium was collected June 9, 1901, on plants of E. corollata, which were growing in close proximity to the clump of P. virgatum that was affected with the rust P. panici. The absence of any other aecidium suggested to the writer that possibly this was the aecidial stage of P. panici. Accordingly some of the affected Euphorbia leaves were collected and inoculations made upon potted plants of P. virgatum in the station greenhouse. Leaves of these plants were inoculated June 11 and 14, the latter being made with freshly collected material. In each instance well-developed uredosori were obtained in eight days from the time of infection. As both inoculations were entirely successful, it would appear reasonably certain that A. Pammelii on E. corollata is the aecidial stage of P. panici on P. virgatum.

9. Aecidium physalides Pk. On Physalis heterophylla Nees. Tippecanoe County. Collected May 22, 1901.

The writer wishes to acknowledge his indebtedness to Dr. Arthur for the determination of the rusts.

Effect of the Composition of the Soil Upon the Minute Structure of Plants.*

Herman B. Dorner.

The growth and distribution of plants are dependent upon four factors, namely, light, temperature, moisture and soil. Under moisture are included both that of the soil and that of the atmosphere. Soil and moisture may well be treated together, since the one is greatly dependent upon the other. In the work carried out, the only factor which was varied was that of the soil.

The changes occurring in plant structures, due to the variation of any of these factors, may be divided into two groups. These may be con-

*An abstract from a thesis presented to the Faculty of Purdue University for the degree of Master of Science.

veniently called *permanent* and *temporary* changes. By permanent changes are meant those which have become fixed in the plant and are due to generation after generation being subject to the same conditions. By temporary changes are meant those which have taken place for only a generation or two and which have not become impressed upon the plant to such an extent but that it will again revert to the normal on being placed under the former conditions. To this latter group belong the temporary reduction of leaf surfaces, stunted growths, and other similar changes. It is only this latter group which can possibly figure in the work carried on.

The study of the gross changes, due to the variation of soil conditions, has always been one of great interest to the botanist. These changes may be seen in nature all about us and often the vegetation of a region will give, to the trained eye, the conditions of the soil. The soil is now studied, not by chemical analysis, but by what will grow upon it.

The object of the experiment has been to determine whether these variations in the soil have given other than gross changes. Although the minute differences were the main object in view, all gross changes, which occurred, were noted in order to trace their connection with the minute ones.

The soils used in the experiment were a good, dark loam, a good yellow clay, and a clean pit sand.

The loam used contained only a very small quantity of sand and was taken from a field which had been under cultivation for a number of years, but to which little or no manure had been added for some time. It contained a large amount of silt and humus.

The clay also contained a very small quantity of sand and was secured only a short distance from a brickyard. The soil, however, was a little too light for brick-making.

The sand was a clear pit sand, not over sharp or very coarse. On washing it showed very little silt or foreign substances.

The other three conditions, temperature, light and moisture, were kept, as nearly as possible, uniform for all.

In watering, great care was taken to keep them in the best growing condition. The plants were only given water when they required it, so that in no case were they overwatered or allowed to dry out more than possible.

The plants were grown in a greenhouse with a day temperature of about 21 degrees C., and a night temperature of about 16 degrees C. However, on bright, sunny days, the temperature went as high as 27-30 degrees C.

The plants were arranged upon the bench with enough distance between them to allow them to receive light from all sides. This was necessary in order to avoid distortions due to overcrowding.

In selecting the plants, an attempt was made, as far as possible, to select only those which were representatives of large families. Those used were the carnation, chrysanthemum, geranium, bean, corn, and the onion. At the same time they also represent three modes of reproduction; namely, by seeds, by bulbs, and by the ordinary cutting or slip.

In making a study of the gross difference the following points were noted: The size of the plant, the length of the petiole, size and color of the leaves, diameter of the stems, length of the internodes, and size and abundance of the roots. For the minute differences, the structures of the leaf, stem, and roots were studied.

In counting the number of stomata sections were taken from various parts of the leaves. The sections were then placed under the microscope and a spot chosen at random. Twenty counts were made for each side of the leaf and the average taken.

The bulbs of the onion and the seeds of the corn and bean were planted directly into the five-inch pots in which they were to remain. On the other hand, the rooted cuttings of the carnation, chrysanthemum, and geranium were first planted in two and one-half-inch pots and later transferred to four-inch pots, in which they were allowed to remain.

A close study of the changes in the gross structure, due to the variations in the soil, show that the effect of a heavy clay upon a plant is almost the same as that of a sand. This may be partly explained by the fact that although a clay soil is very rich in plant foods, the roots find such difficulty in penetrating it that the greater part of it is unavailable. Hence, the plant suffers in the same manner as when grown in sand, which is poor in plant foods.

A change in soil was found to result in:

First.—A decrease in size from the loam to the sand. In all cases the sand produced a dwarfed growth.

Second.—A decrease in leaf surface from loam to sand. In no case was the leaf surface in the sand over one-half that of the loam.

Third.—A variation in color. The clay soil gave a very dark green leaf, while that in the sand was always of a sickly, yellowish green.

Fourth.—A decrease in length of petioles from loam to sand.

Fifth.—A decrease in the diameter of the stem from loam to sand.

Sixth.—A decrease in the length of the internodes from loam to sand.

Seventh.—A decrease in the mass of roots from the loam to the sand with the exception in the case of the onion. However, when the size of the plant is taken into consideration, the mass of roots of the plants in sand was always relatively the greatest.

As a result of these numerous variations, the plants in the sand have a stunted growth above soil and an increased growth in the soil. This is also true of the clay, but not to such a great extent as in the sand.

The changes in the histological structure are not so general. Those which do take place are more for specific rather than general cases. The changes which are general may be summed up as follows:

First.—A decrease in the transpiring surface from the loam to the sand.

Second.—A decrease in the relative size of the woody tissues of the root from the loam to the sand. This decrease was due to a variation in the number of cells rather than to their size.

Third.—A larger number of crystals for the clay soil than either of the other two. This was true in the two plants in which the crystals were found, the carnation and the geranium. These crystals were found both in the stems and the leaves.

Fourth.—A greater wood development in the loam than in either of the others. This increase was not due so much to an increase in the size of the cells as to their number.

There was quite a variation in the number of stomata, but these variations were specific and not general. In some cases the loam had the highest average, in others the clay, but in most cases the greatest number were in the sand. In one case, the corn, the loam showed the greatest average for both sides of the leaf. In the bean, the clay gave the greatest average, while in the onion, carnation and geranium the sand gave the most. (See table.)

In five cases out of the six, the loam gave the thickest leaves. In the sixth case, that of the carnation, the clay gave the greatest average. This increase in thickness was caused by a general increase in thickness of all the tissues of the leaf.

In those plants bearing trichomes it was found that those growing in the loam had the smallest number.

An interesting fact was noted in connection with the development of wood in the carnation. The loam here gave the greatest wood development and the clay the least, while on the other hand the clay showed a heavy band of hard-bast. A decrease in the amount of woody tissue seems to have been followed by an increase in the amount of hard-bast. In the clay specimens where there is such a large amount of hard-bast, the wood is merely represented by a few large vessels and a few wood cells.

In conclusion, it may be said that as a result of the variation of soils, there are more marked changes in the gross than in the minute structure. The changes in gross structure are general for all the plants studied, while the changes in the minute structures are more for specific than for general cases.

TABLE SHOWING NUMBER OF STOMATA PER SQUARE MM.

	Upper Side.			Lower Side.			Average for Both Sides.		
	Sand.	Clay.	Loam.	Sand.	Clay.	Loam.	Sand.	Clay.	Loam.
Bean	7.2	1.6	3.6	342.8	382.8	162.4	175.0	192.2	133.0
Corn	34.0	32.0	43.6	72.8	63.2	72.0	53.4	47.6	57.8
Onion	....	....	....	85.6	53.2	53.6	.....	.....	.....
Carnation	87.2	88.2	74.6	73.8	69.4	67.6	80.5	78.8	71.1
Geranium	62.4	42.4	35.2	209.8	177.0	195.6	136.1	109.7	115.4
Chrysanthemum*	....	....	....	81.6	97.4	88.2	....	.....	.....

*No count was made for the upper side, as it was impossible to remove the epidermis.

EXPLANATION OF PLATES.

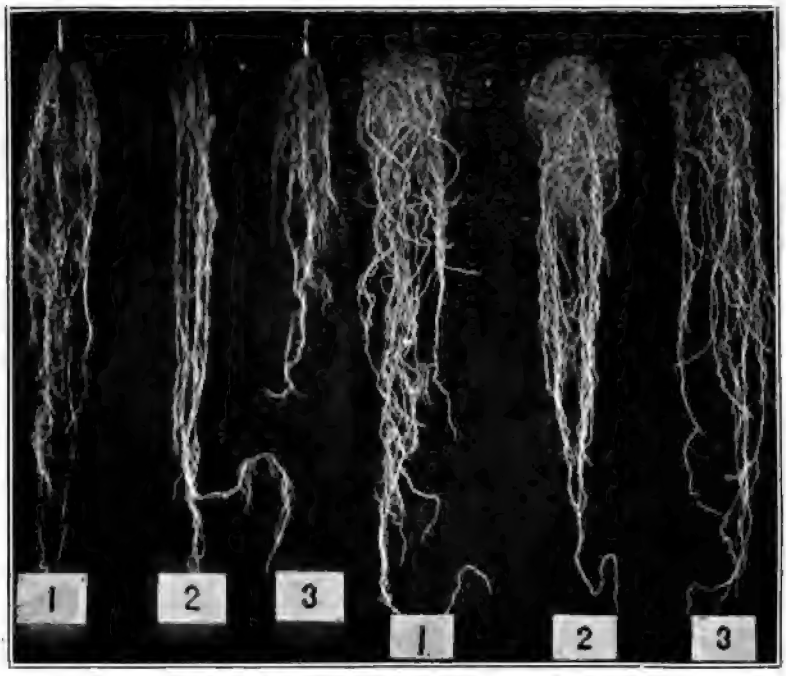
In the illustrations, 1 always represents those plants grown in loam; 2, those in clay; and 3, those in sand.

Chrysanthemum.
Carnation.

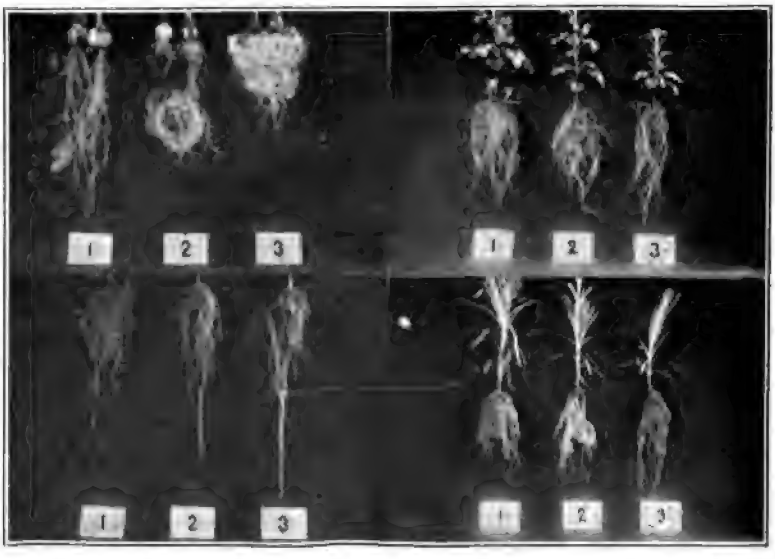
Bean.
Geranium.

Onion.

Corn.



Bean. Corn.



Onion. Chrysanthemum.
Geranium. Carnation.

A Collection of Myxomycetes.

Fred Mutchler.

This collection was made during the month of October, 1901, in the neighborhood of Bloomington, Ind. Lister's "Mycetozoa" was used in classifying them and the names given therein have been observed in this list.

Amaurosporales. (Spores violet.)

I. *Calcarinea.* (Sporangia containing lime.)

Order I. Physoraceae. (Lime in granules.)

4. Fuligo septica Gmelin.

Order II. Didymiaceae. (Lime in crystals.)

12. Didymium nigripes Fries.
Didymium Xanthopus Fries.

II. *Amaurochaetineae.* (Sporangia without lime.)

Order I. Stemonitaceae.

15. Stemonitis splendens Rost.
Stemonitis fusca Rost.
Stemonitis fusca, var. confluens Rost.
Stemonitis ferruginea Ehrenb.

Lamprosporales. (Spores other than violet.)

I. *Anemineae.* (No capillitium.)

Order I. Heterodermaceae.

24. Dictydium umbilicatum Schrader.

II. *Calonemineae.* (Capillitium present.)

Order I. Trichiaceae.

33. Trichia fallax Pers.
Trichia affinis De Bary.
Trichia favoginea Pers.
Trichia contorta Rost.
Trichia persimilis Karst.
Trichia botrytis Pers.
Trichia scabra Pers.
Trichia varia Pers.

34. Oligonema nitens Rost.

35. Hemitrichia rubiformis Lister.
Hemitrichia leiocarpa Lister.

Hemitrichia clavata Rost.
Hemitrichia intorta Lister.
Hemitrichia Karstenii Lister.
Hemitrichia stipata Mass.

Order II. Arcyriaceae.

37. Arcyria pucinea Pers.
Arcyria stipata List.
Arcyria digitata McBr.
Arcyria albida Pers.
Arcyria incarnata Pers.
Arcyria nutans (Bull.) Grev.
Arcyria ferruginea Sant.
Arcyria flava Pers.
Arcyria insignis Kalchbr. and Cooke.

39. Perichaena variabilis Rost.
Perichaena chrysosperma List.

Order III. Margaritaceae.

41. Dianema depressum List.

Order IV. Lycogalaceae.

43. Lycogala miniatum Pers.
Lycogala exigium Morg.
Lycogala flavo fuscum Rost.

A Study of the Histology of the Wood of Certain Species of Pines.

Katherine E. Golden.

The conifers grow in thickness similarly to the dicotyledons, but their wood differs very considerably, particularly the secondary wood, in which wood vessels are entirely absent. In the first-year wood a few vessels are developed close to the pith, but the after-growth is composed entirely of tracheides. The tracheides are fibre-like elements with peculiar bordered pits, and are very similar in their appearance in the different species, and yet the wood, taken as a whole, differs very materially, varying from the very soft, light wood of the white pine to the hard, dense wood of the long-leaf pine.

In order to determine, if possible, what peculiarity of structure produced such variations in the wood, since the wood itself is formed entirely of similar elements, and there is not the chance for variations in structure that appear in the dicotyledonous wood, certain species of the pines were examined microscopically, by means of sections and by maceration of the wood, by the latter method separating the elements. Thirteen species were examined. The wood varied in age from seven years in Pinus glabra to over fifty years in Pinus elliottii. In order to compare

Pine Tracheides. X 145.

the elements in the different species, and also the spring and summer wood of the same species, camera lucida drawings were made of the tracheides. These were then measured, so as to determine the actual length, width, and the thickness of the walls of the spring and the summer woods.

The tables give the results of the measurements, the characteristics of the woods as obtained from sections studied with the microscope, and also the properties of the wood in bulk.

NAME.	Length in Mm.		Width in μ.		Ratio Between Length and Width.		Thickness of Walls in μ.		Ratio Between Width and Thickness.	
	Spring.	Summer.	Spring.	Summer.	Spring.	Summer.	Spring.	Summer.	Spring.	Summer.
Pinus strobus	3.7000	3.6000	47.97	21.21	77.11	169.73	5.42	6.81	8.85	3.31
Pinus monticola	4.3330	4.9333	42.95	34.09	100.88	144.71	4.73	8.14	9.08	4.18
Pinus flexilis	2.7333	2.9250	34.09	15.90	80.17	183.96	5.68	6.25	6.00	2.54
Pinus resinosa	2.0250	2.0500	44.69	27.27	45.31	75.17	4.16	6.81	10.74	4.00
Pinus torreyana	3.5333	3.1333	41.66	32.57	84.81	96.20	7.19	11.55	5.78	2.81
Pinus ponderosa	3.2833	3.0222	48.48	35.22	67.72	85.80	3.78	10.03	12.82	3.51
Pinus ponderosa scopulorum.	3.2880	3.0000	25.37	18.18	129.60	164.40	2.46	3.97	10.31	4.57
Pinus contorta	2.9666	3.0333	49.62	35.60	59.78	85.20	4.92	9.46	10.08	3.85
Pinus taeda	6.4444	6.7250	56.06	33.33	114.95	201.77	4.54	10.60	12.35	3.14
Pinus rigida	2.4000	3.0583	42.80	32.95	56.07	92.81	3.03	9.46	14.12	3.48
Pinus glabra	2.2222	2.6055	46.96	26.13	47.32	99.71	4.54	9.84	10.34	2.65
Pinus palustris	4.4555	4.8533	43.56	40.90	102.28	118.66	6.43	13.63	6.77	3.00
Pinus elliottii	5.2590	4.9440	59.09	43.16	89.00	114.55	8.71	16.09	6.78	2.68

NAME.	Spring Wood.	Summer Wood.	Tyloses.	Resin Ducts.	Medullary Rays.
Pinus strobus	Nearly all	Thin ring, indistinct		Single, promiscuous	1 row of cells, obscure.
Pinus monticola	Nearly all	Thin ring, indistinct	Present	Single, pairs, promiscuous	1 row of cells, widens, then narrows, obscure.
Pinus flexilis	Large amount.	Small amount, distinct	Present	Single, pairs, promiscuous	1 row of cells, rarely more, conspicuous.
Pinus resinosa	About $\frac{2}{3}$	About $\frac{1}{3}$, indistinct	Present	Single, promiscuous	1 row of cells, rarely 2 or 3, obscure.
Pinus torreyana	About $\frac{1}{2}$	About $\frac{1}{2}$, distinct	Present	Single, promiscuous	1 row of cells, rarely more, obscure.
Pinus ponderosa	Nearly all	Thin ring, indistinct		Single, pairs, in summer wood	1 row of cells, obscure.
Pinus ponderosa scopulorum	About $\frac{1}{4}$	About $\frac{3}{4}$, not dense		Single, pairs, in summer wood	1 row of cells, obscure.
Pinus contorta	About $\frac{2}{3}$	About $\frac{1}{3}$, distinct	Present	Single pairs, promiscuous	1 row of cells, rarely more, obscure.
Pinus tæda	About $\frac{1}{2}$	About $\frac{1}{2}$, distinct		Single, promiscuous	1 row of cells, widen into more, obscure.
Pinus rigida	About $\frac{3}{4}$	About $\frac{1}{4}$, indistinct		Single, in summer wood or close to it	1 row of cells, widen to 3 or 4, obscure.
Pinus glabra	About $\frac{2}{3}$	About $\frac{1}{3}$, distinct		Single, promiscuous	1 row of cells, rarely 2, obscure.
Pinus palustris	About $\frac{2}{3}$	About $\frac{1}{3}$, distinct		Single, in summer wood, near spring	1 row of cells, rarely more, conspicuous.
Pinus elliottii	About $\frac{1}{3}$	About $\frac{2}{3}$, distinct	Present	Single, in spring and early summer	1 row of cells, rarely more, conspicuous.

NAME.	Weight.	Strength.	Density.	Grain.
Pinus strobus	Light	Not strong	Soft	Straight, fine.
Pinus monticola	Light	Not strong	Soft, compact	Straight.
Pinus flexilis	Light	Not strong	Soft, compact	Close.
Pinus resinosa	Light	Moderately strong	Hard, compact	Coarse.
Pinus torreyana	Light	Not strong	Soft, compact	Rather close.
Pinus ponderosa	Heavy	Strong	Hard, compact	Not coarse.
Pinus ponderosa scopulorum	Heavy	Strong	Hard, compact	Not coarse.
Pinus contorta	Light	Strong	Hard	Coarse.
Pinus tæda	Light	Not strong	Not hard	Very coarse.
Pinus rigida	Light	Not strong	Soft	Coarse.
Pinus glabra	Light	Not strong	Soft	Very coarse.
Pinus palustris	Heavy	Very strong	Very hard, compact	Coarse.
Pinus elliottii	Heavy	Very strong	Very hard, compact	Coarse.

NAME.	Color.		Quality.
	Heartwood.	Sapwood.	
Pinus strobus	Light brown or red	White	Good quality.
Pinus monticola	Light brown or red	Nearly white	Inferior quality, resembles P. strobus.
Pinus flexilis	Light yellow, red on exposure.	Nearly white	Inferior quality.
Pinus resinosa	Yellow	Nearly white	Tough, elastic, does not shrink, warp in seasoning.
Pinus torreyana	Light red	Light yellow	Brittle.
Pinus ponderosa	Light red	White	Brittle, not durable, vary considerably.
Pinus ponderosa scopulorum	Light red	White	Brittle, not durable, vary considerably.
Pinus contorta	Brown, reddish	Nearly white	Brittle.
Pinus tæda	Light brown	Orange to white	Brittle, not durable, inferior.
Pinus rigida	Reddish	Yellow or white	Rigid, durable.
Pinus glabra	Light brown	Nearly white	Brittle, not durable.
Pinus palustris	Light red or orange	Nearly white	Tough, durable.
Pinus elliottii	Dark orange	Light orange	Tough, durable.

In examining the figures obtained it is seen there are six species in which the spring wood tracheides are longer than those of the summer, while seven species have the summer tracheides the longer. The species in each group show variations in hardness and strength, so that taking the length of the tracheides as a factor by itself nothing can be deduced in regard to the quality of the wood, but taking the length and comparing it with the width of the cells, and again comparing the width and the thickness of walls together, and the amount of the spring and summer wood, the strength can be determined within limits in each species.

For instance, in P. ponderosa scopulorum the spring tracheides are 129.6 times as long as they are wide, and the summer tracheides 164.4 times their width, the thickness of their walls is not nearly as great as that of many of the others, but when the thickness is compared with the width of the cells, it is found to be fairly thick, and as about two-thirds of the annual ring is summer wood, we have an explanation of the strength of the wood.

Taking any of these factors alone, it does not mean anything, as the length of the elements may be very considerable, but the width may be also; then, again, the elements may have rather thin walls, if the thickness of the wall alone were considered. But when the size of the cell as a whole is taken into consideration along with the thickness, the proportion of wall may be greater than the figures representing the thickness indicate.

Contributions to the Flora of Indiana.

Stanley Coulter.

The notes included in this contribution are based, partly, upon a critical study of certain species and partly upon reports and materials submitted by those interested in perfecting our knowledge of the flora of the State. They are presented in the hope that they may prove of interest and value to the botanical workers of the State.

Pinus Strobus L. White Pine.

From Mr. C. F. Very, of New Albany, I have received abundant specimens of the leaves and cones of this species with the following notes. The specimens are from trees planted by the father of Mr. Very some seventy years ago, and one of them is about sixty feet in height, with a

trunk diameter of eighteen inches: "They came from that native grove of white pine in the northeastern part of Floyd County, near the line of Clark. At the time my father got them, about seventy years ago, there was quite a grove of the white pines there, one of them being quite an old tree, which would throw them back of the time of white men. The Knobs in that region are now covered with old field scrub pine" (P. Virginiana Mill). The note is interesting as extending the local range of the white pine.

Eriophorum gracile Koch, as given in the State Flora, page 655, becomes *E. paucinervium* (Engelm.) A. A. Eaton, as will be seen by reference to Britton's Manual, page 182, and the latter name should replace it.

Eriophorum gracile Koch, of Britton's Manual, but not of the Illustrated Flora, has been collected by Mr. C. C. Deam, of Bluffton, in Wells County. The determination of the form was made by E. S. Steele, Assistant Botanist, Department of Agriculture, Washington.

E. paucinervium, therefore, replaces *E. gracile* of the State Flora, and *E. gracile* of Britton's Manual is to be added to the Flora.

Quercus Texana Buckley.

In Britton's "Manual of the Flora of the Northern States and Canada," page 333, it will be seen that this species becomes *Quercus Schneckii* Britton (*Q. Texana* Sargent, in part, not Buckley). Under the former name it was reported in the "Catalogue of the Flowering Plants and of the Ferns and Their Allies Indigenous to Indiana,"[1] as occurring in Gibson, Posey and Knox Counties, upon the authority of Dr. J. Schneck. The statement was also made that it would be found to extend farther northward along the Wabash River. Specimens have come into my hands since that report from Vermillion County, where it occurs in considerable abundance. While closely allied to *Q. palustris* DuRoi, with which it is doubtless often confused, it is also liable to be mistaken on casual inspection for *Q. rubra* L. In addition to the leaf characters which serve to separate the forms, I have found the shape of the buds and color of the twigs of value. The buds are more sharply conical and apparently much more compactly built than in either *Q. rubra* or *Q. palustris*. The twigs are of a lighter, more definite gray than in the other forms and have in addition a peculiar dusty appearance, because of their being slightly tomentulose. A reference to Britton's Manual as cited above will give leaf and fruit characters. I submit with this specimens in flower and fruit, labelled *Q. Texana* Buckley,

[1] Report of State Geologist, p. 710.

which were collected in low bottoms two miles east of Mt. Carmel, Ill., by Dr. J. Schneck. In the Catalogue of the State Flora, therefore, *Q. Schneckii* Britton should replace *Q. Texana* Buckley, and Vermillion County be added to the range there assigned.

Quercus ellipsoidalis E. J. Hill. Hill's Oak.

Mr. Hill informs me that this oak occurs in the northwestern counties of the State. The range as given in Britton's Manual, page 334, is Illinois, Michigan and Minnesota. It is a tall tree with drooping lower branches, close, gray bark, the innermost layer being yellowish. The leaves are oval to obovate-orbicular in outline, from 6-15 cm. long when mature, deeply 5-7 lobed, with rounded sinuses; shining above, glabrous or nearly so beneath; base broadly cuneate to truncate; petioles 2.5-5 cm. long. Acorn ellipsoid to subglobose, 1-2 cm. long, 1-1.5 cm. thick, 1-2 times as long as cup. (Britton's Manual, *loc. cit.*) The species should be added to the flora.

Quercus pagodaefolia (Ell.) Ashe.

It will be recalled that last year[2] I expressed the opinion that the above form was "so well marked in our area as to seem entitled to varietal, if not, indeed, to specific rank." I further stated, after reviewing the history of the species, that in my judgment "it should be written *Q. digitata pagodaefolia* Ell., and given a place in the flora."

In Britton's Manual, page 334, it appears as above, with the following leaf and fruit description:

"Leaves oval to oblong in outline, cuneate to truncate at base, 2-3 dm. long, deeply 5-11 lobed, persistently white-tomentulose below, dark green above, the lobes narrowly triangular, spreading or somewhat ascending, usually entire; twigs tomentose; petioles 3-6 cm. long; cup sessile, shallow, its bracts appressed; acorn globose, about 1 cm. in diameter; about one-half enclosed in cup."

The tree, which is from 100-110 degrees high in its maximum development, is usually found in wet or moist soil. In the southwestern counties, Dr. J. Schneck. I submit for your inspection specimens collected by Dr. Schneck near East Mt. Carmel, Ind.

Q. pagodaefolia (Ell.) Ashe is, therefore, to be added to the flora, having a place between *Q. digitata* (Marsh) Sudw., and *Q. Marylandica* Muench, being given the range assigned above.

---

[2] Proceedings Indiana Academy Science, Vol. 11, p. 142.

Quercus Alexanderi Britton. (Manual of the Flora of the Northern States and Canada, page 336.)

To this species is to be referred the forms cited in the State Catalogue, page 713, under *Q. Prinus* L.

Q. Alexanderi is closely allied to *Q. acuminata* (Michx.) Houda, including really what were formerly regarded as broad-leaved forms of the latter species. The description is as follows:

"A tree similar to the preceding species (*Q. acuminata*), but the leaves broadest above the middle, obovate or oblong-obovate; cup cupulate, short-stalked or sessile, shallow; acorn ovoid, 1.5-2 cm. long, 2-3 times as high as the cup; bark; especially that of the old trees, flaky."

Probably fairly distributed throughout the State in the same situations as *Q. acuminata*.

In some respects, notably the venation of the leaf and the acorn, the form closely approaches *Q. Prinus*. The catalogue should, however, be corrected to read as indicated by this paragraph. Specimens of the leaves are herewith presented.

Sisymbrium altissimum L.

This species, adventive from Europe, is reported by Dr. Robert Hessler as growing along the State Line Railroad, east of Lake Cicott, Cass County, June 7, 1901; Lake Maxinkuckee, Marshall County, H. W. Clark. The species is easily distinguished from the other members of the genus by its height, from 6-9 dm.

Vicia angustifolia Roth.

"Growing plentifully along the old Eel River railroad in the northern portion of Logansport. I had not noticed it in former years and it must have been introduced recently." (Robert Hessler.)

Britton, in his manual, page 566, gives the range of the species from Nova Scotia to Florida. This record is a western extension of the range. The inflorescence being axillary, separates it readily from the other members of the genus except *V. sativa* L. and *V. sepium* L.; from both of which it is easily distinguished by the character of the leaflets.

Scrophularia leporella Bicknell.

"Lake Cicott, June 7, 1901, in flower; Lake Maxinkuckee, July 21, 1901, in fruit. Plants are more upright and bloom much earlier than the other species, at least by the end of May." (Robert Hessler.) Also collected at Lake Maxinkuckee by H. W. Clark.

The form is further separated from *S. Marylandica* L. by its leaves being "incised dentate" instead of sharply serrate; the mostly alternate instead of opposite bractlets; the sharply contracted throat of the corolla, and the corolla being dull instead of shining within.

An examination of the specimens in the Purdue Herbarium show that all of the specimens collected in flower in May and June are to be referred to this species, which will probably be found generally distributed throughout the State.

The following additions are also reported by Mr. H. W. Clark, but as specimens have not been seen they are included only tentatively:

Sarastana odorata (L.) Scribn. Holy Grass. Seneca Grass.

Lake Maxinkuckee, Marshall County. This locality would be a southward extension of range in the central United States, the recorded range being "south to Wisconsin."

Lilium umbellatum Pursh. Western Red Lily.

Lake Maxinkuckee, Marshall County. The only objection to this reference seems to lie in the fact that it is a dry soil plant, and the further fact that the majority of Mr. Clark's Maxinkuckee collections were in the marginal zones near the lake. The leaf character and arrangement would, however, seem sufficient to separate it readily from any related forms.

The following species are to be added upon the authority of Britton's "Manual of the Flora of the Northern States and Canada." I have not as yet had opportunity to examine Herbarium specimens to verify the references, but have no reason to doubt their accuracy.

Lycopodium porophilum Lloyd and Underw. Rock Club-moss.

Britton's Manual, page 1037. "Differs from *L. lucidulum* in its nearly linear entire leaves and smaller size, and from *L. Selago* in the bases of its leaves, which are flattened. On sandstone rocks, Wisconsin, Indiana and Alabama." The familiarity of Dr. Underwood with the Pteridophytes of the State places this reference beyond question.

Talinum rugospermum Holzinger. Rough-seeded Talinum.

Britton's Manual, page 1047. "Similar to T. teretifolium and confused with that species. * * *T. teretifolium* differs in having short, blunt style-lobes, oblong anthers and smooth, black seeds. In dry soil Indiana to Wisconsin and Minnesota." In *T. rugospermum* the seeds are pale and roughened.

The following additional stations are reported by Dr. Robert Hessler and indicate work of a character that would much simplify the labors of the Biological Survey if it could become more general:

Xyris flexuosa Muhl. Slender Yellow-eyed Grass.

Low places along Lake Cicott, Cass County, August, 1901. Previous reported stations are Laporte, Lake and Koscinsko counties.

Veratrum Woodii Robbins. Wood's False Hellebore.

Found several miles southeast of Logansport, Cass County. No flowers developed, probably on account of the extreme dryness of the season.

Trillium nivale Riddell. Early Wake Robin.

On rocky, shaded hillsides, rare. This species is also found in abundance in Tippecanoe County, on the grounds of the Germania Club south of LaFayette.

Jeffersonia diphylla (L.) Pers. Twin-leaf.

A patch on a shady hillside east of Logansport, Cass County.

Hamamelis Virginiana L. Witch Hazel.

On limestone cliffs along the Wabash River, near Logansport.

Floerkea proserpinacoides Willd. False Mermaid.

In low, moist woods at the Northern Indiana Hospital for Insane, Cass County. A large patch in bloom, May 2, 1901.

Oenothera laciniata Hill. Sinuate-leaved Evening Primrose.

Along the Eel River railroad, about two miles east of Logansport, Cass County. Spreading rapidly along the right of way of the railroad. Previous records for the State are Vigo, Daviess and Fayette counties.

Lysimachia quadrifolia L. Whorled Loosestrife.

In sandy soils about Lake Maxinkuckee, Marshall County.

Naumburgia thyrsiflora (L.) Duby. Tufted Loosestrife.

Wet places about Logansport, Cass County.

Asclepias amplexicaulis J. E. Smith. (*A. obtusifolia* Michx.) Blunt-leaved Milkweed.

A cluster found in a sand field near Lake Cicott, only a short distance from the railroad.

The following forms are spreading with extreme rapidity in locations indicated:

Camelina sativa (L.) Crantz. False Flax.

In Logansport, along the right of way of the Wabash railroad.

Micrampelis lobata (Michx.) Greene. Wild Balsam Apple.

Sicyos angulatus L. Star Cucumber. One-seeded Bur Cucumber.

"These vines, formerly rarely seen in Cass County, are now very common along the margins of the Wabash River, covering shrubs and small trees profusely and often crowding out small plants." (R. Hessler.)

Should the nomenclature of Britton's Manual, 1901, be generally adopted, many new species would be added to the flora of the State, since in that work any recognizable plant segregate is given specific rank. No sweeping changes should be made, however, until there has been sufficient time to judge as to whether the species there announced are possible of recognition except by the comparative methods of a great herbarium.

INDEX, 1901.

ACT FOR THE PROTECTION OF BIRDS, NESTS AND EGGS, 7.
Act to provide for publication, 5.
Adsorption of dissolved substances, 249.
Alcy, R. J., 89.
Angle trisection, note on attempted, 89.
Apple rusts, notes on, 255.

BAKER, PHILIP SCHAFFNER, 12.
Bean Blossom Valley, topography and geography, 222.
Beede, J. W., 221.
Bigney, A. J., 93, 94, 95.
Biological Station, reports from the, 117.
Bitangential of the quintic, the, 89.
Breeze, Fred. J , 215.
Burrage, Severance, 63.
By-Laws, 15.

CENTER OF POPULATION OF THE UNITED STATES, 87.
Changes in the elastic limit of nickel steel, 81.
Clark, H. W., 128.
Clay, G. H., 252.
Cogshall, W. A., 65.
Committees, 9, 10.
Constitution, 13.
Contents, table of, 3.
Cook, Mel T., 266.
Coulter, Stanley, 297.
Cox, Ulysses O., 89.
Cragwall, J. A., 71.
Culture of Amoeba, the, 93.

DENSITY AND SURFACE TENSION OF LIQUID AIR, 88.
Determination of manganese in iron and steel, 252.
Developing eggs, experiments on, 95.
Dorner, Herman B., 284.
Dragonflies, additions to the Indiana list of, 119.
Drug adulterations of note, some, 254.

EDWARDS, J. J., 62, 247.
Eigenmann, C. H., 101, 106, 107, 113.
Effect of composition of soil upon minute structure of plants, 284.
Electro-deposition of platinum, investigations in the, 71.
Elrod, Moses N., 205.
Etheostoma, an aberrant, 115.
Evans, P. N., 248, 249.
Eye of Amblyopsis, history of, 101.
Eye of Palaemonetes antrorum, 96.
Eye of Rhineura floridana, 106.

FIELD MEETING, 1901, 32.
Flora of Eagle Lake and vicinity, 128.
Flora of Indiana, contributions to the, 297.
Flora of Indiana, some additions to the, 282.
Foreign correspondents, list of, 21.
Forestry and the sciences, correlation of, 54.
Forestry in Indiana, 33.
Freeman, W. H., 54.

GERMINATIVE POWER of the conidia of Aspergillus oryzae, 272.
Golden, Katherine E., 292.
Gregg, John C., 87, 88.

HANNA, U. S., 89.
Hatt, Wm. K., 76, 81.
Hiller, Mary F., 272.
Histology of the wood of certain species of pines, 292.
Hole, A. D., 216.
Hybridization of fishes, experiments in the, 114.
Hydroxy-dihydro-alpha-campholytic acid, a new, 253.

IN MEMORIAM, 12.

KENNEDY, CLARENCE, 113.
Kirkwood Observatory, 85.
Knipp, C. T., 88, 89.

LIQUID AIR, a few experiments with, 89.

McBETH, WM. A., 237, 244.
Maps of Winona, Pike and Center Lakes, 117, 118.
Marsters, V. F., 222.
Medians of a triangle concur, proof that, 88.
Members, 16.
Meteors, daylight, 87.
Microscopical organisms found in the La-Fayette reservoir, 63.
Miller, J. A., 85, 87.
Moenkhaus, W. J., 113, 114, 115.
Mollusca of Winona Lake, the, 118.
Moore, Joseph, 216.
Mounds and burial grounds of Bartholomew county, 62.
Mutchler, Fred, 291.
Myxomycetes, a collection of, 291.

NEHER, E. M., 96.
Niagara group unconformities in Indiana, 205.
Norris, Allen A., 117, 118.
Noyes, W. A., 252, 253.

OBSERVATIONS OF MARS AT OPPOSITION, PHYSICAL, 65.
Officers, 1901-1902, 9, 11.
Organic acid phosphides, 248.

PALEONTOLOGY OF BARTHOLOMEW COUNTY, MAMMALIAN, 247.
Patterson, A. M., 253.
Plant ecology of Winona Lake, 192.
Polk, R. B., 58.
President's address, 33.
Pressure regulator, some experiments with a new form of, 76.
Problem in Geometry, a, 87.
Program of seventeenth annual meeting, 28.
Protective coloring in terns, 94.

RELATION OF SCIENTIFIC ORGANIZATIONS TO MANUFACTURERS, 58.
Ripple marks in Hudson River limestone, 216.

SEVENTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING, 32.
Spinning of the egg-sac in Lycosa, 113.
Spires of Seminula argentia, variation in the, 221.
Spore resistance of loose smut of wheat, 275.
Stemonitis, notes on the genus, 261.
Stuart, William, 275, 282.

THEOREM IN GEOMETRY, A, 87.
Thomas, M. B., 33.

VALLEY OF THE LOWER TIPPECANOE, 215.
Variation notes, 113.
Vegetation of abandoned rock quarries, 266.

WABASH RIVER TERRACES IN TIPPECANOE COUNTY, 237.
Wea Creek, Tippecanoe County, history of, 244.
Whetzel, H. H., 255, 261.
Williamson, E. B., 119.
Wright, J. S., 254.

YOUSE, LUCY, 192.

ZOOLOGICAL MISCELLANY, 107.
Zoological survey of Minnesota, 89.

Proceedings of the
Indiana Academy
of Science
1902

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Indiana Academy of Science

1902.

EDITOR, - - DONALDSON BODINE.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS:

C. A. WALDO,
C. H. EIGENMANN,
V. F. MARSTERS,
M. B. THOMAS,
W. A. NOYES,
STANLEY COULTER,
THOMAS GRAY,
JOHN S. WRIGHT.

INDIANAPOLIS, IND.
1903

INDIANAPOLIS:
WM. B. BURFORD, PRINTER
1903.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

PAGE.

An act to provide for the publication of the reports and papers of the Indiana Academy of Science 5
An act for the protection of birds, their nests and eggs 7
Officers, 1902–1903 9
Committees, 1902–1903 10
Principal officers since organization 11
In Memoriam 12
Constitution 13
By-Laws 15
Members, Fellows 16
Members, non-resident 17
Members, active 17
List of foreign correspondents 21
Program of the Eighteenth Annual Meeting 29
Report of the Eighteenth Annual Meeting of the Indiana Academy of Science 32
Report of the Field Meeting of 1902 32
The President's Address 33
Papers presented at the Eighteenth Annual Meeting 53
Index 206

AN ACT TO PROVIDE FOR THE PUBLICATION OF THE REPORTS AND PAPERS OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

[Approved March 11, 1895.]

Preamble.

WHEREAS, The Indiana Academy of Science, a chartered scientific association, has embodied in its constitution a provision that it will, upon the request of the Governor, or of the several departments of the State government, through the Governor, and through its council as an advisory body, assist in the direction and execution of any investigation within its province, without pecuniary gain to the Academy, provided only that the necessary expenses of such investigation are borne by the State, and,

WHEREAS, The reports of the meetings of said Academy, with the several papers read before it, have very great educational, industrial and economic value, and should be preserved in permanent form, and,

WHEREAS, The Constitution of the State makes it the duty of the General Assembly to encourage by all suitable means intellectual, scientific and agricultural improvement, therefore,

Publication of the Reports of the Indiana Academy of Science.

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of Indiana*, That hereafter the annual reports of the meetings of the Indiana Academy of Science, beginning with the report for the year 1894, including all papers of scientific or economic value, presented at such meetings, after they shall have been edited and prepared for publication as hereinafter provided, shall be published by and under the direction of the Commissioners of Public Printing and Binding.

Editing Reports.

SEC. 2. Said reports shall be edited and prepared for publication without expense to the State, by a corps of editors to be selected and appointed by the Indiana Academy of Science, who shall not, by reason of such services, have any claim against the State for compensation. The form, style of binding, paper, typography and manner and extent of illustration of such reports, shall be determined by the editors, subject to the approval of the Commissioners of Public Printing and Stationery. Not less

Number of printed Reports.

than 1,500 nor more than 3,000 copies of each of said reports shall be published, the size of the edition within said limits, to be determined by the concurrent action of the editors and the Commissioners of Public Printing and Stationery: *Provided*, That not to exceed six hundred dollars ($600) shall be expended for such publication in any one year, and not to extend beyond 1896: *Provided*, That no sums shall be deemed to be appropriated for the year 1894.

Proviso.

Disposition of Reports.

SEC. 3. All except three hundred copies of each volume of said reports shall be placed in the custody of the State Librarian, who shall furnish one copy thereof to each public library in the State, one copy to each university, college or normal school in the State, one copy to each high school in the State having a library, which shall make application therefor, and one copy to such other institutions, societies or persons as may be designated by the Academy through its editors or its council. The remaining three hundred copies shall be turned over to the Academy to be disposed of as it may determine. In order to provide for the preservation of the same it shall be the duty of the Custodian of the State House to provide and place at the disposal of the Academy one of the unoccupied rooms of the State House, to be designated as the office of the Indiana Academy of Science, wherein said copies of said reports belonging to the Academy, together with the original manuscripts, drawings, etc., thereof can be safely kept, and he shall also equip the same with the necessary shelving and furniture.

Emergency.

SEC. 4. An emergency is hereby declared to exist for the immediate taking effect of this act, and it shall therefore take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

AN ACT FOR THE PROTECTION OF BIRDS, THEIR NESTS AND EGGS.

[Approved March 5, 1891.]

Birds.

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of Indiana*, That it shall be unlawful for any person to kill any wild bird other than a game bird, or purchase, offer for sale any such wild bird after it has been killed, or to destroy the nests or the eggs of any wild bird.

Game birds.

SEC. 2. For the purpose of this act the following shall be considered game birds: the Anatidæ, commonly called swans, geese, brant, and river and sea ducks; the Rallidæ, commonly known as rails, coots, mudhens, and gallinules; the Limicolæ, commonly known as shore birds, plovers, surf birds, snipe, woodcock and sandpipers, tattlers and curlews; the Gallinæ, commonly known as wild turkeys, grouse, prairie chickens, quail, and pheasants, all of which are not intended to be affected by this act.

Penalty.

SEC. 3. Any person violating the provisions of Section 1 of this act shall, upon conviction, be fined in a sum not less than ten nor more than fifty dollars, to which may be added imprisonment for not less than five days nor more than thirty days.

Permits.

SEC. 4. Sections 1 and 2 of this act shall not apply to any person holding a permit giving the right to take birds or their nests and eggs for scientific purposes, as provided in Section 5 of this act.

Permits to Science.

SEC. 5. Permits may be granted by the Executive Board of the Indiana Academy of Science to any properly accredited person, permitting the holder thereof to collect birds, their nests or eggs for strictly scientific purposes. In order to obtain such permit the applicant for the same must present to said Board written testimonials from two well-known scientific men certifying to the good character and fitness of said applicant to be entrusted with such privilege and pay to said Board one dollar to defray the necessary expenses atttending the granting of such permit, and must file with said Board a properly executed bond in the sum of two hundred dollars, signed by at least two responsible citizens of the State as sureties. The bond shall be forfeited to the State and the permit become void upon proof that the holder of such permit has killed

Bond.

Bond forfeited.

any bird or taken the nests or eggs of any bird for any other purpose than that named in this section and shall further be subject for each offense to the penalties provided in this act.

Two years.

SEC. 6. The permits authorized by this act shall be in force for two years only from the date of their issue, and shall not be transferable.

Birds of prey.

SEC. 7. The English or European House Sparrow (Passer domesticus), crows, hawks, and other birds of prey are not included among the birds protected by this act.

Acts repealed.

SEC. 8. All acts or parts of acts heretofore passed in conflict with the provisions of this act are hereby repealed.

Emergency.

SEC. 9. An emergency is declared to exist for the immediate taking effect of this act, therefore the same shall be in force and effect from and after its passage.

OFFICERS, 1902–1903.

PRESIDENT,

WILLIS S. BLATCHLEY.

VICE-PRESIDENT,

CARL L. MEES.

SECRETARY,

JOHN S. WRIGHT.

ASSISTANT SECRETARY,

DONALDSON BODINE.

PRESS SECRETARY,

G. A. ABBOTT.

TREASURER,

W. A. McBETH.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

W. S. Blatchley,	D. W. Dennis,	J. L. Campbell,
Carl L. Mees,	C. H. Eigenmann,	O. P. Hay,
John S. Wright,	C. A. Waldo,	T. C. Mendenhall,
Donaldson Bodine,	Thomas Gray,	John C. Branner,
G. A. Abbott,	Stanley Coulter,	J. P. D. John,
W. A. McBeth,	Amos W. Butler,	John M. Coulter,
Harvey W. Wiley,	W. A. Noyes,	David S. Jordan.
M. B. Thomas,	J. C. Arthur,	

CURATORS.

BOTANY ..... J. C. Arthur.
ICHTHYOLOGY ..... C. H. Eigenmann.
HERPETOLOGY, MAMMALOGY, ORNITHOLOGY ..... Amos W. Butler.
ENTOMOLOGY ..... W. S. Blatchley.

COMMITTEES, 1902–1903.

PROGRAM.

MEL. T. COOK, GLENN CULBERTSON.

MEMBERSHIP.

A. W. BUTLER, DONALDSON BODINE, G. A. ABBC

NOMINATIONS.

THOMAS GRAY, M. B. THOMAS, C. H. EIGENMA

AUDITING.

W. S. BLATCHLEY, F. M. WEBSTER.

STATE LIBRARY.

A. W. BUTLER, STANLEY COULTER, C. A. WALDO, J. S. WRIG

LEGISLATION FOR THE RESTRICTION OF WEEDS.

STANLEY COULTER, JOHN S. WRIGHT, M. B. THOM

PROPAGATION AND PROTECTION OF GAME AND FISH.

C. H. EIGENMANN, A. W. BUTLER, W. S. BLATCHL

EDITOR.

DONALDSON BODINE, Wabash College, Crawfordsville.

DIRECTORS OF BIOLOGICAL SURVEY.

C. H. EIGENMANN, DONALDSON BODINE, M. B. THOMAS, J. C. ARTHUR, STANLEY COULT

RELATIONS OF THE ACADEMY TO THE STATE.

C. A. WALDO, W. J. KARSLAKE, R. W. McBRI

GRANTING PERMITS FOR COLLECTING BIRDS AND FISHES.

A. W. BUTLER, STANLEY COULTER, W. S. BLATCHLI

DISTRIBUTION OF THE PROCEEDINGS.

A. W. BUTLER, J. S. WRIGHT, DONALDSON BODINE, H. L. BRUNI

OFFICERS OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

YEARS.	PRESIDENT.	SECRETARY.	ASST. SECRETARY.	PRESS SECRETARY.	TREASURER.
1885–6.....	David S. Jordan..	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1886–7.....	John M. Coulter..	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1887–8.....	J. P. D. John	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1888–9.....	John C. Branner..	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1889–90....	T. C. Mendenhall.	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1890–1.....	O. P. Hay	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	O. P. Jenkins.
1891–2.....	J. L. Campbell...	Amos W. Butler..	.....	.....	C. A. Waldo.
1892–3.....	J. C. Arthur.....	Amos W. Butler..	Stanley Coulter W. W. Norman	.....	C. A. Waldo.
1893–4.....	W. A. Noyes	C. A. Waldo.....	W. W. Norman.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1894–5.....	A. W. Butler.....	John S. Wright...	A. J. Bigney.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1895–6.....	Stanley Coulter...	John S. Wright...	A. J. Bigney.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1896–7.....	Thomas Gray.....	John S. Wright...	A. J. Bigney.....	.....	W. P. Shannon.
1897–8.....	C. A. Waldo	John S. Wright...	A. J. Bigney.....	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1898–9.....	C. H. Eigenman ..	John S. Wright...	E. A. Schultze	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1899–1900..	D. W. Dennis.....	John S. Wright...	E. A. Schultze	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1900–1901..	M. B. Thomas....	John S. Wright...	E. A. Schultze	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1901–1902..	Harvey W. Wiley.	John S. Wright...	Donaldson Bodine...	Geo. W. Benton	J. T. Scovell.
1902–1903..	W. S. Blatchley..	John S. Wright...	Donaldson Bodine...	G. A. Abbott	W. A. McBeth.

In Memoriam.

JOSEPH EASTMAN,

BORN

Fulton County, New York, January 29, 1842.

DIED

Indianapolis, June 5, 1902.

CONSTITUTION.

ARTICLE I.

SECTION 1. This association shall be called the Indiana Academy of Science.

SEC. 2. The objects of this Academy shall be scientific research and the diffusion of knowledge concerning the various departments of science; to promote intercourse between men engaged in scientific work, especially in Indiana; to assist by investigation and discussion in developing and making known the material, educational and other resources and riches of the State; to arrange and prepare for publication such reports of investigation and discussions as may further the aims and objects of the Academy as set forth in these articles.

Whereas, the State has undertaken the publication of such proceedings, the Academy will, upon request of the Governor, or of one of the several departments of the State, through the Governor, act through its council as an advisory body in the direction and execution of any investigation within its province as stated. The necessary expenses incurred in the prosecution of such investigation are to be borne by the State; no pecuniary gain is to come to the Academy for its advice or direction of such investigation.

The regular proceedings of the Academy as published by the State shall become a public document.

ARTICLE II.

SECTION 1. Members of this Academy shall be honorary fellows, fellows, non-resident members or active members.

SEC. 2. Any person engaged in any department of scientific work, or in original research in any department of science, shall be eligible to active membership. Active members may be annual or life members. Annual members may be elected at any meeting of the Academy; they shall sign the constitution, pay an admission fee of two dollars, and there-

after an annual fee of one dollar. Any person who shall at one time contribute fifty dollars to the funds of this Academy, may be elected a life member of the Academy, free of assessment. Non-resident members may be elected from those who have been active members but who have removed from the State. In any case, a three-fourths vote of the members present shall elect to membership. Applications for membership in any of the foregoing classes shall be referred to a committee on application for membership, who shall consider such application and report to the Academy before the election.

SEC. 3. The members who are actively engaged in scientific work, who have recognized standing as scientific men, and who have been members of the Academy at least one year, may be recommended for nomination for election as fellows by three fellows or members personally acquainted with their work and character. Of members so nominated a number not exceeding five in one year may, on recommendation of the Executive Committee, be elected as fellows. At the meeting at which this is adopted, the members of the Executive Committee for 1894 and fifteen others shall be elected fellows, and those now honorary members shall become honorary fellows. Honorary fellows may be elected on account of special prominence in science, on the written recommendation of two members of the Academy. In any case a three-fourths vote of the members present shall elect.

ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Academy shall be chosen by ballot at the annual meeting, and shall hold office one year. They shall consist of a President, Vice-President, Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Press Secretary, and Treasurer, who shall perform the duties usually pertaining to their respective offices and in addition, with the ex-Presidents of the Academy, shall constitute an Executive Committee. The President shall, at each annual meeting, appoint two members to be a committee which shall prepare the programs and have charge of the arrangements for all meetings for one year.

SEC. 2. The annual meeting of this Academy shall be held in the city of Indianapolis within the week following Christmas of each year, unless otherwise ordered by the Executive Committee. There shall also be a summer meeting at such time and place as may be decided upon by the

Executive Committee. Other meetings may be called at the discretion of the Executive Committee. The past Presidents, together with the officers and Executive Committee, shall constitute the Council of the Academy, and represent it in the transaction of any necessary business not specially provided for in this constitution, in the interim between general meetings.

SEC. 3. This constitution may be altered or amended at any annual meeting by a three-fourths majority of the attending members of at least one year's standing. No question of amendment shall be decided on the day of its presentation.

BY-LAWS.

1. On motion, any special department of science shall be assigned to a curator, whose duty it shall be, with the assistance of the other members interested in the same department, to endeavor to advance knowledge in that particular department. Each curator shall report at such time and place as the Academy shall direct. These reports shall include a brief summary of the progress of the department during the year preceding the presentation of the report.

2. The President shall deliver a public address on the morning of one of the days of the meeting at the expiration of his term of office.

3. The Press Secretary shall attend to the securing of proper newspaper reports of the meetings and assist the Secretary.

4. No special meeting of the Academy shall be held without a notice of the same having been sent to the address of each member at least fifteen days before such meeting.

5. No bill against the Academy shall be paid without an order signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary.

6. Members who shall allow their dues to remain unpaid for two years, having been annually notified of their arrearage by the Treasurer, shall have their names stricken from the roll.

7. Ten members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business.

MEMBERS.

FELLOWS.

R. J. Aley	*1898	Bloomington.
J. C. Arthur	1893	Lafayette.
George W. Benton	1896	Indianapolis.
A. J. Bigney	1897	Moore's Hill.
A. W. Bitting	1897	Lafayette.
Donaldson Bodine	1899	Crawfordsville.
W. S. Blatchley	1893	Indianapolis.
H. L. Bruner	1899	Irvington.
Severance Burrage	1898	Lafayette.
A. W. Butler	1893	Indianapolis.
J. L. Campbell	1893	Crawfordsville.
Mel. T. Cook	1902	Greencastle.
John M. Coulter	1893	Chicago, Ill.
Stanley Coulter	1893	Lafayette.
Glenn Culbertson	1899	Hanover.
D. W. Dennis	1895	Richmond.
C. R. Dryer	1897	Terre Haute.
C. H. Eigenmann	1893	Bloomington.
Percy Norton Evans	1901	Lafayette.
A. L. Foley	1897	Bloomington.
Katherine E. Golden	1895	Lafayette.
M. J. Golden	1899	Lafayette.
W. F. M. Goss	1893	Lafayette.
Thomas Gray	1893	Terre Haute.
A. S. Hathaway	1895	Terre Haute.
W. K. Hatt	1902	Lafayette.
Robert Hessler	1899	Logansport.
H. A. Huston	1893	Lafayette.
Arthur Kendrick	1898	Terre Haute.
Robert E. Lyons	1896	Bloomington.
V. F. Marsters	1893	Bloomington.
C. L. Mees	1894	Terre Haute.
W. J. Moenkhaus	1901	Bloomington.

* Date of election.

Joseph Moore	1896	Richmond.
D. M. Mottier	1893	Bloomington.
W. A. Noyes	1893	Terre Haute.
J. H. Ransom	1902	Lafayette.
L. J. Rettger	1896	Terre Haute.
J. T. Scovell	1894	Terre Haute.
Alex. Smith	1893	Chicago, Ill.
W. E. Stone	1893	Lafayette.
Joseph Swain	*1898	Swarthmore, Pa.
M. B. Thomas	1893	Crawfordsville.
C. A. Waldo	1893	Lafayette.
F. M. Webster	1894	Champaign, Ill.
H. W. Wiley	1895	Washington, D. C.
John S. Wright	1894	Indianapolis.

NON-RESIDENT MEMBERS.

George H. Ashley	Charleston, S. C.
M. A. Brannon	Grand Forks, N. D.
J. C. Branner	Stanford University, Cal.
D. H. Campbell	Stanford University, Cal.
A. Wilmer Duff	Worcester, Mass.
B. W. Evermann	Washington, D. C.
Charles H. Gilbert	Stanford University, Cal.
C. W. Green	Stanford University, Cal.
C. W. Hargitt	Syracuse, N. Y.
O. P. Hay	Washington, D. C.
Edward Hughes	Stockton, Cal.
O. P. Jenkins	Stanford University, Cal.
D. S. Jordan	Stanford University, Cal.
J. S. Kingsley	Tufts College, Mass.
D. T. MacDougal	Bronx Park, New York City
T. C. Mendenhall	Worcester, Mass.
Alfred Springer	Cincinnati, Ohio.
L. M. Underwood	New York City.
Robert B. Warder	Washington, D. C.
Ernest Walker	Clemson College, S. C.

* Date of election.

ACTIVE MEMBERS.

G. A. Abbott.....Indianapolis.
Frederick W. Andrews.....Bloomington.
George C. Ashman.....Frankfort.
Edward Ayres .....Lafayette.
Arthur M. Banta.....Franklin.
Edwin M. Blake.....Lafayette.
J. W. Beede.....Bloomington.
Lee F. Bennett.....Valparaiso.
William N. Blanchard.....Greencastle.
Charles S. Bond.....Richmond.
Fred J. Breeze .....Pittsburg.
E. M. Bruce.....Weston, Oregon.
A. Hugh Bryan.....Indianapolis.
E. J. Chansler.....Bicknell.
Howard W. Clark.....Culver.
Otto O. Clayton.....Pleasant Mills.
George Clements .....Springfield, Ill.
Charles Clickener .....Tangier.
U. O. Cox.....Mankato, Minn.
William Clifford Cox.....Columbus.
J. A. Cragwall.....Crawfordsville.
Albert B. Crowe.....Ft. Wayne.
M. E. Crowell.....Franklin.
Edward Roscoe Cumings.....Bloomington.
Alida M. Cunningham.....Alexandria.
Lorenzo E. Daniels.....Laporte.
H. J. Davidson.....Baltimore, Md.
Charles C. Deam.....Bluffton.
Martha Doan .....Westfield.
J. P. Dolan.....Syracuse.
Herman B. Dorner.....Lafayette.
Hans Duden .....Indianapolis.
E. G. Eberhardt.....Indianapolis.
Frank R. Eldred.....Indianapolis.
M. N. Elrod.....Columbus.
Samuel G. Evans.....Evansville.

Carlton G. Ferris.....Big Rapids, Mich.
E. M. Fisher.....Urmeyville.
Wilbur A. Fiske.....Richmond.
W. B. Fletcher.....Indianapolis.
Austin Funk .....New Albany.
Charles W. Garrett.....Logansport.
Robert G. Gillum.....Terre Haute.
Vernon Gould .....Rochester.
Walter L. Hahn.....Bascom.
Victor K. Hendricks.....Indianapolis.
Mary A. Hickman.....Greencastle.
John E. Higdon.....Indianapolis.
Frank R. Higgins.....Terre Haute.
John J. Hildebrandt.....Logansport.
J. D. Hoffman.....Lafayette.
Allen D. Hole.....Richmond.
John N. Hurty.....Indianapolis.
Lucius M. Hubbard.....South Bend.
Alex. Johnson .....Ft. Wayne.
Edwin S. Johonnott, Jr.....Terre Haute.
Ernest E. Jones.....Kokomo.
Chancey Juday .....Boulder, Col.
O. L. Kelso.....Terre Haute.
Charles T. Knipp.....Bloomington.
Henry H. Lane.....Lebanon.
V. H. Lockwood.....Indianapolis.
Dumont Lotz .....Indianapolis.
William A. McBeth.....Terre Haute.
Robert Wesley McBride.....Indianapolis.
Rousseau McClellan .....Indianapolis.
Richard C. McClaskey.....Terre Haute.
Lynn B. McMullen.....Indianapolis.
Edward G. Mahin.....West Lafayette.
James E. Manchester.....Vincennes.
W. G. Middleton.....Richmond.
John A. Miller.....Bloomington.
H. T. Montgomery.....South Bend.

Walter P. Morgan.....Terre Haute.
Fred Mutchler.....Terre Haute.
J. P. Naylor.....Greencastle.
Charles E. Newlin.....Irvington.
John Newlin .....West Lafayette.
John F. Newsom.....Stanford University, Cal.
R. W. Noble.....Chicago, Ill.
D. A. Owen.....Franklin.
Rollo J. Peirce.....Logansport.
Ralph B. Polk.....Greenwood.
James A. Price.....Ft. Wayne.
Frank A. Preston.....Indianapolis.
A. H. Purdue.....Fayetteville, Ark.
Ryland Ratliff .....Bloomington.
Albert B. Reagan.....Bloomington.
Claude Riddle .....Lafayette.
Giles E. Ripley.....Decorah, Iowa.
George L. Roberts.....Greensburg.
D. A. Rothrock.....Bloomington.
John F. Schnaible.....Lafayette.
E. A. Schultze.....Ft. Wayne.
John W. Shepherd.....Terre Haute.
Claude Siebenthal .....Indianapolis.
J. R. Slonaker.....Bloomington.
Richard A. Smart.....Lafayette.
Lillian Snyder .....Rockville.
Retta E. Spears.....Elkhart.
Charles F. Stegmaier.....Greensburg.
William Stewart .....Lafayette.
J. M. Stoddard.....Indianapolis.
William B. Streeter.....Indianapolis.
Frank B. Taylor.....Ft. Wayne.
J. F. Thompson.....Richmond.
A. L. Treadwell.....Oxford, Ohio.
Daniel J. Troyer.....Goshen.
A. B. Ulrey.....North Manchester.
W. B. VanGorder.....Worthington.

Arthur C. Veatch	Rockport.
H. S. Voorhees	Ft. Wayne.
J. H. Voris	Huntington.
B. C. Waldemaier	West Lafayette.
Daniel T. Weir	Indianapolis.
Jacob Westlund	Lafayette.
Fred C. Whitcomb	Delphi.
William M. Whitten	South Bend.
Neil H. Williams	Indianapolis.
William Watson Woollen	Indianapolis.
J. F. Woolsey	Indianapolis.

Fellows	47
Non-resident members	20
Active members	118
Total	185

LIST OF FOREIGN CORRESPONDENTS.

AFRICA.

Dr. J. Medley Wood, Natal Botanical Gardens, Berea, Durban, South Africa.

South African Philosophical Society, Cape Town, South Africa.

ASIA.

China Branch Royal Asiatic Society, Shanghai, China.

Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta, India.

Geological Survey of India, Calcutta, India.

Indian Museum of India, Calcutta, India.

India Survey Department of India, Calcutta, India.

Deutsche Gesellschaft, für Natur- und Völkerkunde Ostasiens, Tokio, Japan.

Imperial University, Tokio, Japan.

Koninklijke Naturkundige Vereeniging in Nederlandsch-Indie, Batavia, Java.

Hon. D. D. Baldwin, Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands.

EUROPE.

V. R. Tschusizu Schmidhoffen, Villa Tannenhof, Halle in Salzburg, Austria.

Herman von Vilas, Innsbruck, Austria.

Ethnologische Mittheilungen aus Ungarn, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.

Mathematische und Naturwissenschaftliche Berichte aus Ungarn, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.

K. K. Geologische Reichsanstalt, Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.

K. U. Naturwissenschaftliche Gesellschaft, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Naturwissenschaftlich-Medizinischer Verein in Innsbruck (Tyrol), Austro-Hungary.
Editors "Termeszetrajzi Fuzetk," Hungarian National Museum, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Dr. Eugen Dadai, Adj. am. Nat. Mus., Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
Dr. Julius von Madarasz, Budapest, Austro-Hungary.
K. K. Naturhistorisches Hofmuseum, Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
Ornithological Society of Vienna (Wien), Austro-Hungary.
Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft in Wien (Vienna), Austro-Hungary.
Dr. J. von Csato, Nagy Enyed, Austro-Hungary.
Botanic Garden, K. K. Universitat, Wien (Vienna), Austro-Hungary.

Malacological Society of Belgium, Brussels, Belgium.
Royal Academy of Science, Letters and Fine Arts, Brussels, Belgium.
Royal Linnean Society, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Belge de Geologie, de Paleontologié et Hydrologie, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Royale de Botanique, Brussels, Belgium.
Societé Geologique de Belgique, Liége, Belgium.
Royal Botanical Gardens, Brussels, Belgium.

Bristol Naturalists' Society, Bristol, England.
Geological Society of London, London, England.
Dr. E. M. Holmes, British Pharm. Soc'y, Bloomsbury Sq., London, W. C., England.
Jenner Institute of Preventive Medicine, London, England.
The Librarian, Linnean Society, Burlington House, Piccadilly, London W., England.
Liverpool Geological Society, Liverpool, England.
Manchester Literary and Philosophical Society, Manchester, England.
"Nature," London, England.
Royal Botanical Society, London, England.
Royal Kew Gardens, London, England.
Royal Geological Society of Cornwall, Penzance, England.
Royal Microscopical Society, London, England.

Zoölogical Society, London, England.
Lieut.-Col. John Biddulph, 43 Charing Cross, London, England.
Dr. G. A. Boulenger, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, England.
F. DuCane Godman, 10 Chandos St., Cavendish Sq., London, England.
Mr. Howard Saunders, 7 Radnor Place, Hyde Park, London W., England.
Phillip L. Sclater, 3 Hanover Sq., London W., England.
Dr. Richard Bowlder Sharpe, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, England.
Prof. Alfred Russell Wallace, Corfe View, Parkstone, Dorset, England.

Botanical Society of France, Paris, France.
Ministérie de l'Agriculture, Paris, France.
Societé Entomologique de France, Paris, France.
L'Institut Grand Ducal de Luxembourg, Luxembourg, Lux., France.
Soc. de Horticulture et de Botan. de Marseille, Marseilles, France.
Societé Linneenne de Bordeaux, Bordeaux, France.
La Soc. Linneenne de Normandie, Caen, France.
Soc. des Naturelles, etc., Nantes, France.
Zoölogical Society of France, Paris, France.
Baron Louis d'Hamonville, Meurthe et Moselle, France.
Pasteur Institute, Lille, France.
Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris, France.

Botanischer Verein der Provinz Brandenburg, Berlin, Germany.
Deutsche Geologische Gesellschaft, Berlin, Germany.
Entomologischer Verein in Berlin, Berlin, Germany.
Journal für Ornithologie, Berlin, Germany.
Prof. Dr. Jean Cabanis, Alte Jacob Strasse, 103 A., Berlin, Germany.
Augsburger Naturhistorischer Verein, Augsburg, Germany.
Count Hans von Berlspsen, Münden, Germany.
Braunschweiger Verein für Naturwissenschaft, Braunschweig, Germany.
Bremer Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein, Bremen, Germany.
Ornithologischer, Verein München, Thierschstrasse, 37½, München, Germany.
Royal Botanical Gardens, Berlin W., Germany.
Kaiserliche Leopoldische-Carolinische Deutsche Akademie der Naturforcher, Halle Saale, Wilhemstrasse 37, Germany.

Königlich-Sächsische Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, Mathematisch-Physische Classe, Leipzig, Saxony, Germany.
Naturhistorische Gesellschaft zu Hanover, Hanover, Prussia, Germany.
Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein in Hamburg, Hamburg, Germany.
Verein für Erdkunde, Leipzig, Germany.
Verein für Naturkunde, Wiesbaden, Prussia.

Belfast Natural History and Philosophical Society, Belfast, Ireland.
Royal Dublin Society, Dublin.
Royal Botanic Gardens, Glasnevin, County Dublin, Ireland.

Societa Entomologica Italiana, Florence, Italy.
Prof. H. H. Giglioli, Museum Vertebrate Zoölogy, Florence, Italy.
Dr. Alberto Perngia, Museo Civico di Storia Naturale, Genoa, Italy.
Societa Italiana de Scienze Naturali, Milan, Italy.
Societa Africana d' Italia, Naples, Italy.
Dell 'Academia Pontifico de Nuovi Lincei, Rome, Italy.
Minister of Agriculture, Industry and Commerce, Rome, Italy.
Rassegna della Scienze Geologiche in Italia, Rome, Italy.
R. Comitato Geologico d' Italia, Rome, Italy.
Prof. Count Tomasso Salvadori, Zoölog. Museum, Turin, Italy.

Royal Norwegian Society of Sciences, Throndhjem, Norway.
Dr. Robert Collett, Kongl. Frederiks Univ. Christiania, Norway.

Academia Real des Sciencias de Lisboa (Lisbon), Portugal.

Comité Geologique de Russie, St. Petersburg, Russia.
Imperial Academy of Sciences, St. Petersburg, Russia.
Imperial Society of Naturalists, Moscow, Russia.
Jardin Imperial de Botanique, St. Petersburg, Russia.

The Botanical Society of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, Scotland.
John J. Dalgleish, Bankston Grange, Bogside Sta., Sterling, Scotland.
Edinburgh Geological Society, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Geological Society of Glasgow, Scotland.
John A. Harvie-Brown, Duniplace House, Larbert, Sterlingshire, Scotland.
Natural History Society, Glasgow, Scotland.
Philosophical Society of Glasgow, Glasgow, Scotland.
Royal Society of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Royal Physical Society, Edinburgh, Scotland.
Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh, Scotland.

Barcelona Academia de Ciencias y Artes, Barcelona, Spain.
Royal Academy of Sciences, Madrid, Spain.

Institut Royal Geologique de Suéde, Stockholm, Sweden.
Societé Entomologique a Stockholm, Stockholm, Sweden.
Royal Swedish Academy of Science, Stockholm, Sweden.

Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Basel, Switzerland.
Naturforschende Gesellschaft in Berne, Berne, Switzerland.
La Societé Botanique Suisse, Geneva, Switzerland.
Societé Helvetique de Sciences Naturelles, Geneva, Switzerland.
Societé de Physique et d' Historie Naturelle de Geneva, Geneva, Switzerland.
Concilium Bibliographicum, Zürich-Oberstrasse, Switzerland.
Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Zürich, Switzerland.
Schweizerische Botanische Gesellschaft, Zürich, Switzerland.
Prof. Herbert H. Field, Zürich, Switzerland.

AUSTRALIA.

Linnean Society of New South Wales, Sidney, New South Wales.
Royal Society of New South Wales, Sidney, New South Wales.
Prof. Liveridge, F. R. S., Sidney, New South Wales.
Hon. Minister of Mines, Sidney, New South Wales.

Mr. E. P. Ramsey, Sidney, New South Wales.
Royal Society of Queensland, Brisbane, Queensland.
Royal Society of South Australia, Adelaide, South Australia.
Victoria Pub. Library, Museum and Nat. Gallery, Melbourne, Victoria.
Prof. W. L. Buller, Wellington, New Zealand.

NORTH AMERICA.

Natural Hist. Society of British Columbia, Victoria, British Columbia.
Canadian Record of Science, Montreal, Canada.
McGill University, Montreal, Canada.
Natural Society, Montreal, Canada.
Natural History Society, St. Johns, New Brunswick.
Nova Scotia Institute of Science, Halifax, N. S.
Manitoba Historical and Scientific Society, Winnipeg, Manitoba.
Dr. T. McIlwraith, Cairnbrae, Hamilton, Ontario.
The Royal Society of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
Natural History Society, Toronto, Ontario.
Hamilton Association Library, Hamilton, Ontario.
Canadian Entomologist, Ottawa, Ontario.
Department of Marine and Fisheries, Ottawa, Ontario.
Ontario Agricultural College, Guelph, Ontario.
Canadian Institute, Toronto.
Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, Ottawa, Ontario.
University of Toronto, Toronto.
Geological Survey of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
La Naturaliste Canadian, Chicontini, Quebec.

La Naturale Za, City of Mexico.
Mexican Society of Natural History, City of Mexico.
Museo Nacional, City of Mexico.
Sociedad Cientifica Antonio Alzate, City of Mexico.
Sociedad Mexicana de Geographia y Estadistica de la Republica Mexicana, City of Mexico.

WEST INDIES.

Botanical Department, Port of Spain, Trinidad, British West Indies.
Victoria Institute, Trinidad, British West Indies.
Museo Nacional, San Jose, Costa Rica, Central America.
Dr. Anastasia Alfaro, Secy. National Museum, San Jose, Costa Rica.
Rafael Arango, Havana, Cuba.
Jamaica Institute, Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies.
The Hope Gardens, Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies.

SOUTH AMERICA.

Argentina Historia Natural Florentine Amegline, Buenos Ayres, Argentine Republic.
Musée de la Plata, Argentine Republic.
Nacional Academia des Cienclas, Cordoba, Argentine Republic.
Sociedad Cientifica Argentina, Buenos Ayres.
Museo Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.
Sociedad de Geographia, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.
Dr. Herman von Jhering, Dir. Zoöl. Sec. Con. Geog. e Geol. de Sao Paulo, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.

Deutscher Wissenschaftlicher Verein in Santiago, Santiago, Chili.
Societé Scientifique du Chili, Santiago, Chili.
Sociedad Guatemalteca de Ciencias, Guatemala, Guatemala.

. . PROGRAM . . .

OF THE

EIGHTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING

OF THE

INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE,

STATE HOUSE, INDIANAPOLIS,

December 26 and 27, 1902.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

H. W. WILEY, President. W. S. BLATCHLEY, Vice-President. JOHN S. WRIGHT, Secretary.
DONALDSON BODINE, Asst. Secretary. J. T. SCOVELL, Treasurer.

M. B. THOMAS,	THOMAS GRAY,	J. C. ARTHUR,	JOHN C. BRANNER,
D. W. DENNIS,	STANLEY COULTER,	J. L. CAMPBELL,	J. P. D. JOHN,
C. H. EIGENMANN,	AMOS W. BUTLER,	O. P. HAY,	JOHN M. COULTER,
C. A. WALDO,	W. A. NOYES,	T. C. MENDENHALL,	DAVID S. JORDAN.

The sessions of the Academy will be held in the State House, in the rooms of the State Board of Agriculture.

Headquarters will be at the English Hotel. A rate of $2.00 and upwards per day will be made to all persons who make it known at the time of registering that they are members of the Academy.

M. B. THOMAS,
M. E. CROWELL,
Committee.

GENERAL PROGRAM.

FRIDAY, DECEMBER 26.

Meeting of the Executive Committee at Hotel Headquarters ..... 10:45 a. m.
General Session, followed by Sectional Meetings..... 2 p. m. to 5 p. m,
President's Address, Shortridge High School..... 8 p. m.

SATURDAY, DECEMBER 27.

General Session, followed by Sectional Meetings.....9 a. m. to 12 m.

LIST OF PAPERS TO BE READ.

ADDRESS BY THE RETIRING PRESIDENT.

DR. HARVEY W. WILEY.

At 8 o'clock Friday evening, at Shortridge High School.

Subject: "Ye Shall Know Them by Their Fruits."

The following papers will be read in the order in which they appear on the program, except that certain papers will be presented "*pari passu*" in sectional meetings. When a paper is called and the reader is not present, it will be dropped to the end of the list, unless by mutual agreement an exchange can be made with another whose time is approximately the same. Where no time is sent with the papers, they have been uniformly assigned ten minutes. Opportunity will be given after the reading of each paper for a brief discussion.

N. B.—By the order of the Academy, no paper can be read until an abstract of its contents or the written paper has been placed in the hands of the Secretary.

GENERAL.

1. Transmissible Diseases in College Towns, 8 m....Severance Burrage
2. Sewage Disposal at the Indiana State Reformatory at Plainfield, 10 m.....Severance Burrage
3. Some Recent Mound Investigations in Jefferson County, Indiana, 8 m.....Glenn Culbertson
4. The Water Supply of Havana, Cuba, 10 m.....C. H. Eigenmann
5. Results of the Indiana University Expedition to Cuba, 15 m.....C. H. Eigenmann
6. Naezhosh, or the Apache Pole Game, 8 m.....Albert B. Reagan

MATHEMATICS AND PHYSICS.

7. Geodesic Lines on the Syntractrix of Revolution, 8 m..E. L. Hancock
8. Comparison of Gauss' and Cayley's Proofs of the Existence Theorem, 10 m.....O. E. Glenn
9. Motion of a Bicycle on a Helix Track, 8 m.....O. E. Glenn
10. A Generalization of Fermat's Theorem, 8 m.....Jacob Westlund
11. On the Class Number of the Cyclotomic Numberfield $k\left(\epsilon^{\frac{2\pi i}{p^n}}\right)$, 8 m.....Jacob Westlund
12. Photographic Observations of Comet c 1902, 10 m.....J. A. Miller

BOTANY AND ZOOLOGY.

13. The Genus Puccinia, 10 m.....J. C. Arthur
14. Forestry Conditions in Montgomery County, Indiana, 10 m.....S. J. Record
15. Notes on the Cleavage Plane in Stems and Falling Leaves, 8 m.....Mary A. Hickman

16. On the Veins of the Head of the Snake (Tropidonotus), 15 m.....H. L. Bruner
17. On the Maxillary Veins of Lizards, 15 m.....H. L. Bruner
18. Some Rare Indiana Birds, 10 m.....A. W. Butler
19. The Catalpa Sphinx, *Ceratomia catalpæ*, Destroyed by the Yellow-Billed Cuckoo, *Coccyzus americanus*, in Southern Indiana, 10 m.....F. M. Webster
20. Notes on Reared Hymenoptera from Indiana, 10 m....F. M. Webster
21. Preliminary List of Gall-Producing Insects Common to Indiana, 6 m.....Mel T. Cook
22. Notes on Deformed Embryos, 5 m.....Mel T. Cook
23. The Lake Laboratory at Sandusky, Ohio, 12 m.....Mel T. Cook
24. The Individuality of the Maternal and Paternal Chromosomes in the Hybrid between *Fundulus heteroclitus* and *Menidia notata*, 8 m.....W. J. Moenkhaus
25. An Extra Pair of Appendages Modified for Copulatory Purpose in *Cambarus viridis*, 8 m.....W. J. Moenkhaus
26. Description of a New Species of Darter from Tippecanoe Lake, 5 m.....W. J. Moenkhaus
27. The Myxomycetes of Winona Lake, 10 m.....Fred Mutchler
28. The Plankton of Winona Lake, 10 m.....Chancy Juday
29. The Birds of Winona Lake, 15 m.....Clarence G. Littell
30. A List of the Dragonflies of Winona Lake, 5 m..Clarence H. Kennedy
31. A New Diagnostic Character for the Species of the Genus *Argia*, 10 m.....Clarence H. Kennedy

CHEMISTRY AND GEOLOGY.

32. Investigation of the Action between Manganese Dioxide and Potassium Chlorate in the Production of Oxygen, 10 m.....Edward G. Mahin
33. The Action of Heat on Mixtures of Manganese Dioxide with Potassium Nitrate and with Potassium Bichromate, 5 m.....J. H. Ransom
34. Criticism of an Experiment Used to Determine the Combining Ratio of Magnesium and Oxygen, 5 m.....J. H. Ransom
35. An Apparatus for Illustrating Charles's and Boyle's Laws. J. H. Ransom
36. Some $\triangle_2$ Keto-R-Hexene Derivatives, 5 m..... J. B. Garner
37. Action of Hydrogen Peroxide on Cuprous Chloride, 10 m. W. M. Blanchard

38. Geology of the Jemez-Albuquerque Region, New Mexico, 8 m.....Albert B. Reagan
39. The Jemez Coal Fields, 10 m.....Albert B. Reagan
40. Ripple Marks in Hudson Limestone in Jefferson County, Indiana, 5 m.....Glenn Culbertson
41. Some Topographic Features in the Lower Tippecanoe Valley, 8 m.....F. J. Breeze

THE EIGHTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE INDIANA ACADEMY OF SCIENCE.

The eighteenth annual meeting of the Indiana Academy of Science was held in Indianapolis, Friday and Saturday, December 26 and 27, 1902.

Friday, 11 a. m., the Executive Committee met in session at hotel headquarters. At 2 o'clock p. m. President Harvey W. Wiley called the Academy to order in general session in the room of the State Board of Agriculture, State House. The transaction of routine and miscellaneous business, occupied the first part of the session. Following this, papers of general interest were read and discussed. On the disposition of these, special technical subjects occupied the time until adjournment at 5 p. m.

The address of the retiring President, Harvey W. Wiley, was delivered in the auditorium of the Shortridge High School at 8 p. m. before the members of the Academy and a number of invited guests; subject, "Ye Shall Know Them by Their Fruits."

Saturday 27, 9 a. m., the Academy met in general session, before which the remaining papers of the program were read and discussed. Following the disposition of the papers unfinished business was considered.

Adjournment, 12 m.

THE FIELD MEETING OF 1902.

The field meeting was appointed for Madison and Hanover, May 22, 23 and 24. The President and some of the members assembled, but owing to the heavy rains and the inclemency of the weather all attempts to do field work were necessarily abandoned.

PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

H. W. WILEY.

YE SHALL KNOW THEM BY THEIR FRUITS.

Members of the Indiana Academy of Science, Ladies and Gentlemen—It perhaps marks a sad epoch in the history of a man when he deliberately chooses a period of reminiscence for a public address. It is one of the privileges of the old to review the preceding years and draw from them such lessons of wisdom or of folly as may happen to be the case. I have therefore, chosen on this occasion to look back over the scientific history of Indiana during a period of a third of a century. Strange as it may seem, that short period covers practically all the progress which has been made in applied science in this great State. I do not forget the early days of the Owens and their associates, and the great contributions which came to the intellectual and scientific development of our people from the center first established at New Harmony, but I speak of the actual accomplishments for the good of the community from the application of the principles of science to mining, manufacture, commerce, agriculture and public health.

It was my fortune to enter upon the period of my education immediately following the great Civil War. This fratricidal struggle for four years had engaged every energy and consumed every resource of our country. The end of the war left our people in a remarkably susceptible condition—ready for the purpose of re-establishing their industries and of utilizing every available means thereto. In the very midst of the period of the Civil War were laid deep and sure, by wise congressional action, the foundations of the system of agricultural and technical education, which has since grown to be the admiration of the world. I refer to the Morrill Act of 1862, setting apart portions of the public domain for the purpose of promoting instruction in agricultural and mechanical arts and military tactics. Every State in our Union received grants of public lands in proportion to size, population and representation in Congress. It is true that some of the States invested this munificent endowment more wisely than others, but all have received from it substantial aid. This munificent gift to technical education was supplemented twenty years later by the Hatch Act, whereby there was established in each State and

Territory of the Union at least one Agricultural Experiment Station with an annual grant of $15,000. Still later Congress added to the income of each of the agricultural and technical colleges by a money grant which now amounts to $25,000 annually. I recall briefly the condition of scientific instruction in the State of Indiana in the five years immediately following the Civil War. I can illustrate these years by brief allusions to the system of instruction in use in our higher institutions of learning. By these I mean especially the colleges and universities then existing rather than the high schools. Beginning with the oldest institutions of learning, I will say that in the State University during the period noted, instruction in the sciences was given by Professors Owen, Kirkwood and Wylie. These three names are intimately associated with the beginnings of scientific instruction in our State. They were all men of remarkable intellectual power. Professor Owen devoted himself chiefly to the so-called natural sciences (I wonder what are unnatural?), Professor Kirkwood to astronomy and Professor Wylie to physics. It should not be forgotten that Professor Richard Owen was chosen as the first president of Purdue, but never actively entered on the duties of the office. His tastes and training were not in the line of executive work, and in addition, his advancing years precluded the possibility of that strenuous service which even in those early days was looked for, perhaps under another name, in the executive office. As there were beautiful women before the days of Helen, so the lives of these pioneers in scientific work remind us that there were great men in Indiana before the days of Jordan and Coulter.

The next oldest institution is the one I am most familiar with in the State, namely, Hanover College. In that institution instruction in the sciences at the time mentioned was given, with the exception of the mathematics, exclusively by Dr. John W. Scott. Having studied for four years with this illustrious man I can speak with knowledge of the great work which he accomplished; work, I am sure, which was only a type of that done by other teachers of science in colleges at that time. Dr. Scott had never received any special training in science more than was given in the old colleges existing in our country between the years 1820 to 1825. He was born with the beginning of the last century and happily lived almost to its close. He was educated for the ministry and devoted practically his whole life to the church. During the period of his professorship he was pastor of the village church, associating these onerous duties with those of the classroom. Doctor Scott taught many sciences, viz., botany, geol-

ogy, biology, entomology, chemistry and physics. In addition to these he often had a class in Latin and occasionally other branches. Doctor Scott was a man of wonderful strength of body and mind, and had a capacity for continued work which was nothing less than astonishing. During the day, after the end of the recitation, he would spend the hours in his laboratory preparing for the experiments and recitations for the following day. The lamp in his study window would often be found burning at night up to 12 and even 1 o'clock, preparing for his sermons on Sunday. He was accustomed to have in his preparatory work in his laboratory the assistance of one of his students, and during my time at Hanover I especially remember the enthusiasm with which Mr. M. L. Amick, now a prominent physician in Cincinnati, displayed in the preparation of the lectures. With a laboratory outfit of the most meager description Dr. Scott was able to give in chemistry a series of experimental lectures which would have done credit to many of the elaborate lecture rooms of to-day. There was absolutely no provision for the students' work in the laboratory whereby the fundamental principles of chemistry could be illustrated by appropriate experimental work. Some of these experiments were very difficult, and at least one of them I have never seen performed in an experimental lecture anywhere else in the world, namely, the preparation of the highly explosive chloride of nitrogen. The preparation of this compound is one of such danger that it should only be attempted with those most skilled, yet every year for three years I saw Dr. Scott perform this experiment in a most successful manner. The small quantity of the explosive made was placed in a safe place out of doors and exploded by means of a long stick, the tip of which had been dipped in turpentine oil. By reason of this devotion to his profession and the success attending his efforts, he made chemistry, which was at that time one of the dry book studies, a most attractive science. In like manner he would conduct his classes in botany to the neighboring woods and fields and teach them not only the principles of botanical classifications, but the means of identifying the various species of plants growing in the vicinity. The hills of the Ohio River, rich in magnificent trilobites and other reminiscences of early geological life afforded a magnificent opportunity for teaching the practical principles of geology as illustrated in those lofty hills and deep ravines. Since those days, when I have seen practically all the magnificently equipped laboratories of the world, the wonder grows more and more in my mind at the great work which this great man could accomplish with

so few material appliances to help him. I shall never forget the last time he visited my laboratory in Washington. After leaving Hanover he had come to Washington and taken a position as a clerk in the Pension Office. At the time I speak of he was 90 years of age, but still clear of mind and firm of step. It was soon after the inauguration of Benjamin Harrison as President of the United States. One morning Doctor Scott stepped into my office. He seemed uneasy and wore a worried look. When I inquired in regard to his health, he said it was most excellent, but he added, "Strange to say, I have become a victim of the Republican administration. General Harrison has insisted on me coming to the White House to live with him and has dismissed me from my position in the Pension Office." He continued, "I am a gentleman of leisure now, and I think I would like to come and study chemistry with you." It is only when we can look back on a life-work such as that done by Doctor Scott that we can realize the inestimable blessing of his career to humanity. Two years after that the end came peacefully to his existence. I can not help thinking that the feeling of love and interest taken in him by the President, expressing itself in the desire that he should pass his last days in the comfort and honor of the White House, may have shortened his life. If he could have kept at work, which was his normal condition, he might have rounded out the century.

Scientific instruction given during the period I speak of at Wabash College was in charge of Professors Campbell and Hovey. Professor Campbell is still in the harness—possibly almost the only one of the old guard that still wears his armor.

At the present time chemistry, biology, botany, mathematics, physics and astronomy are all separate departments. The change at Wabash has taken place gradually and progressively, so that it is not possible to designate these segregations by any particular period. It will be sufficient to say that it has been the constant effort at Wabash to keep up with the new without disparaging the old. Wabash is another of the so-called small colleges which has established for itself a place and a reputation of the highest character. We have so many illustrations of institutions of this kind in Indiana that the sneering remarks which are often made about the small colleges of Indiana meet with a merited rebuke when one takes the trouble to investigate the great work which has been accomplished by them.

At Earlham College instruction in science was given by Professors

Erastus Test, William B. Morgan and Joseph Moore. In the period from 1865 to 1870 the text-books used at Earlham in chemistry was Stockhardt's; in botany, Gray's Structural. Herschel's work on astronomy was the one used in the classroom, and Dana's was, of course, the one used in geology. Two of these veteran instructors I have had the pleasure of knowing personally, namely, Professor Test and Professor Morgan.

Earlham College enjoys the distinction of having been one of the foremost among the educational institutions of the West in the promotion of advanced practical instruction in science. In the year 1853 it made the first beginning in Indiana toward a permanent collection of material in geology and natural history for purposes of college instruction. The present Earlham College museum, with its more than 14,000 specimens, is the outgrowth of that beginning.

About the same time the first astronomical observatory in the State was established at Earlham. A room in Earlham Hall, adjoining the present quarters of the Christian Associations, was the location of the first chemical laboratory for the use of college students in Indiana.

At present Earlham offers courses in science as follows, a year's high school laboratory work in some one science being required for matriculation: Chemistry, six terms' work; physics, six terms' work; biology, ten terms' work; geology, four terms' work; astronomy, three terms' work; psychology, two terms' work.

Earlham now has a complete set of laboratories devoted to chemistry, biology, physics and psychology. These laboratories are equipped with all modern appliances, and although not as large as those in many institutions, they are complete in every respect for the prosecution of research and for purposes of instruction.

At Butler College, at that time known as Northwestern Christian University, instruction in science was given by that distinguished geologist and chemist, Dr. R. T. Brown, assisted part of the time by Professor Fairchild. During the years of 1869 and 1870 I learned to know Doctor Brown intimately, for during that period I served as instructor in Latin and Greek in the Northwestern Christian University. Interested, as I was, at that time, in scientific studies, I accompanied Doctor Brown on some of his geological excursions. I remember particularly the trip which was taken in the spring of 1869 down as far as Spencer. It was at the time that the railroad from Indianapolis to Vincennes was building and it was finished practically all the way to Spencer, and part of this trip

was made on the railroad, and then the rest on foot, several days being spent in studying the geological formations. Doctor Brown was a man of practically the same type as Doctor Scott, full of enthusiasm, a wonderful capacity for work, a magnificent physique, and a faculty of interesting his students in the subjects under consideration. These two men, whom I knew so well, were typical teachers. They had the genius docentis. Mr. Brown's services to the State are written in its Geological Reports of the coal fields and in the promotion of its industries. Like Doctor Scott, he was also a preacher, and there was rarely a Sunday that he did not deliver at least two sermons. He was particularly fond of walking, and thought nothing, even at the age of seventy, of a tramp of ten or fifteen miles to fill an appointment. I remember a story which he told in regard to one of his trips when he was a young man and soon after he entered the ministry. He was too poor to have a horse and was in the habit of going from one appointment to another on foot, inasmuch as the railroads were then not in vogue. One morning after a long tramp he stopped at a farmhouse with the expectation of being entertained at dinner. The farmer happened to be a quaker, and, of course, devoid of any ceremony. Doctor Brown was a modest young man and was not quite accustomed to the directness of the quakers' hospitality, and when the hour for the meal arrived the host said, "Thy dinner is ready; will thee come in to dine?" He very politely said, expecting to be invited a second time, "I thank you, but I am not very hungry;" to which came the reply, "Very well, thee can sit there until we have finished." Whereupon the dinner was served with all the good things which a quaker farmer can put upon a table, while the young preacher was left to regale himself with all the delicious odors from the table and the thought of what he could do with all the excess of peptic ferments which the odor of the dinner were producing. After that experience he learned never to decline the first invitation from a quaker.

Instruction in Franklin College in science at the time I mention, was given by Professor Hougham. Professor Hougham was also a remarkable man in industry and in ability. I afterward had the good fortune to know him quite intimately when he was one of the professors in the early days of Purdue. In his laboratory work he was the perfection of neatness and order. In fact this was one of the predominating characteristics of his character, and his great success in life was, in a large measure, due to it. Professor Hougham was particularly interested in physics

and had charge of that branch of science in the early days of Purdue. He had a happy constructive faculty and could make a very modest collection of appliances serve for extended illustrations. Professor Hougham was a manufacturer of philosophical apparatus, and Franklin College had the benefit of many of the pieces of apparatus which he built. He took post-graduate work at Brown University, and the first chemical laboratory built at Purdue was constructed on the exact plans of the laboratory at Brown. The Civil War had a depressing effect upon Franklin College, and I believe it was the only institution of higher learning which was closed for a period as a result directly or indirectly of that conflict. There was an interregnum at Franklin from 1865 to 1869. When the institution opened again in 1869, President Stott took temporary charge of chemistry, physics, physiology, botany and geology. The text-books used then were Youman's in chemistry; Ganot and Olmsted's in physics; Dana's in geology; Gray's in botany; and Hitchcock's in physiology. At the present time there are four large rooms devoted to chemistry, one to physics, and three to biology. There are two full professors giving instruction in these sciences and the laboratories are well supplied with apparatus and with working libraries. Franklin has also an excellent biological collection, mostly the gift of Mr. Gorby, at one time State Geologist.

DePauw University, in those days, was known as Asbury, and perhaps the only science teacher in the institution was Joseph Tingley. I never had the good fortune to know Professor Tingley very well, but met him on one or two occasions. One of these I should like to recall. It was, I think, in the winter of 1870, when he gave an illustrated lecture on electricity in Indianapolis. This was the first occasion on which I ever saw an electric light produced by the current passing between two carbon points. This current was generated by a battery of a great many cells (I have forgotten just now how many) composed of the elements of carbon and zinc. It was not a very big light, but very intense, and I imagine that none of the audience present, and it was a large one, had ever seen an electric light before. I have no doubt I address some here who were students of Professor Tingley, and they, without question, can say the good things of him which I, from my personal acquaintance, have said of Doctors Scott and Brown. In connection with the exhibition of the electric light which is now so universal in all our cities and towns, I might call attention to the fact that the first electric light generated by a dynamo seen in Indiana was at Purdue University. During the Centennial Exposition of

1876 there were exhibited three or four dynamos manufactured by Gramme, of Paris. One of these was purchased for the physical laboratory of Purdue University and one by Professor Barker for the physical laboratory of the University of Pennsylvania. Professor Barker, doubtless, got his apparatus before Purdue, since it was nearby. As soon as the exposition was over the machine belonging to Purdue was sent to Lafayette and early in November, 1876, the first modern electric light ever seen in Indiana blazed forth from the tower of the Purdue chemical laboratory. It was one of the wonders of the age and was the talk of the newspapers and the town for many weeks. It seems almost incredible to think that twenty-seven years ago one electric light would cause such a commotion in a community. But this fact should fully illustrate to the young people how much more keenly we of advanced age can understand the progress of science in our State. Prof. Joseph Tingley, at Asbury University, had a room 20x30 feet as a lecture room and one 9x12 feet for his store room. At the present time there are four departments of science teaching at DePauw, namely, chemistry, physics, botany and zoölogy. These departments are in charge of Dr. W. M. Blanchard, chemistry; Prof. J. P. Naylor, physics, and Prof. Mel. T. Cook, biology. Each professor has an assistant and their rooms, taken in the aggregate, amount to more floor space than the entire old college building of Asbury University. One of the latest acquisitions at DePauw is the Minshall laboratory, 80x130 feet, three stories, constructed of stone, brick and iron, fireproof, and with the most modern appliances for teaching chemistry and physics. Plans are now practically completed for the departments of botany and zoölogy.

One of the earliest contributions to the material prosperity of Indiana from the sciences was made by geology. I have no time here to review the voluminous geological reports which have been made from time to time in the history of our State. There are a few salient points, however, in the history of economic geology which may prove of interest.

I have already made allusions to the services of Dr. R. T. Brown to the geological development of our State. I have now to speak of a period in our geological development of most remarkable significance. I refer to the services of that distinguished scientist, Prof. E. T. Cox. Trained under the Owens, he had imitated their zeal and their industry, and was active in all his habits, both bodily and mental. He pushed with utmost vigor the investigations of a geological nature into the extent and character of the coal deposits of the State. He early saw the importance of

utilizing the assistance of chemistry in this work, and established the first chemical laboratory for research, I suppose, ever built in the State of Indiana. I remember well this laboratory in one of the dingy rooms of the old State House as I first saw it in 1869 or 1870. Professor Cox had associated with him a chemist of skill and great industry, Dr. G. M. Levette. Doctor Levette was not only a skilled chemist, but had also a working knowledge of other sciences, and, therefore, his aid in developing some of the phases of the Geological Survey was of the greatest helpfulness. It was in this laboratory that I first saw a quantitative determination, and I remember the feelings with which I used to watch Doctor Levette, who patiently permitted me to hang around his laboratory and probably greatly interfere with his work without exhibiting any signs of petulance or resentment. All the different varieties of coal which were then known in the State were submitted to the most careful chemical examinations. He also erected and operated a small apparatus by means of which bituminous coal could be heated under pressure, making, as he termed it, an artificial coke or anthracite, illustrating probably some of the methods by which nature has secured the deposits of hard coal from those of a soft or bituminous nature. I shall never cease to be grateful for the interest which these two distinguished men took in my visits to their laboratories, which, I fear, were all too frequent for the even march of official business. The personal friendship which I formed for Professor Cox at that time, I am glad to say, has continued until the present. He is now an old man retired from work and spending the evening of his life in the grateful climate of Florida. The services, however, which he rendered to the economic development of Indiana will be more and more appreciated as the years roll by. It was also my good fortune to know one of the successors of Professor Cox personally and intimately, namely, Mr. John Collett, who was first an assistant to Professor Cox and became State Geologist in 1880. Mr. Collett had a wonderfully keen insight into the nature of scientific problems and great ability in developing them. His chief work toward the economical development of the State was directed to the building-stone industry. He called attention to the remarkable character of the deposits in Lawrence County, and it was during his incumbency of the office that the present State House was constructed of the stone of that locality and the Soldiers' and Sailors' Monument begun. Mr. Collett was chiefly active as a geologist, though contributing in many other ways to the development of applied science in the State. He was the author

of the first fertilizer control law which was enacted in this State, a law which did so much to protect the farmers from fraud, and in its application to point out to them the fundamental principle of applying artificial fertilizer. This is another remarkable instance in which the geological development of the State was associated with the chemical. Mr. Collett had a strong personality. His snow-white beard and hair, his bright blue eyes, and his ruddy complexion made him a striking figure everywhere. The end of Mr. Collett's administration of office was followed by a remarkable innovation of a scientific nature. A distinguished poet and novelist, James Maurice Thompson, was elected to succeed Mr. Collett as State Geologist. Mr. Thompson has shown in his writings an intimate acquaintance with nature, but it was a poetic rather than a scientific knowledge which he possessed. Evidently the courses of scientific research were not found compatible with his efforts so signal and successful in the fields of poetry and fiction. After two years he resigned his office. There was perhaps little loss to geology in his resignation, but evidently a marked gain to literature, for had he remained as State Geologist that delightful romance, "Alice of Old Vincennes," would probably not have been written. Mr. Thompson was succeeded by Mr. S. S. Gorby, who held the position until the present incumbent assumed control of the office. We are so familiar with the valuable work which Mr. Blatchley has accomplished that it will not be necessary for me to dwell long upon it. One of the innovations which has been of distinct value in the prosecution of the geological survey of the State by Mr. Blatchley was the abolition of the method of county surveys formerly in vogue. In their stead he adopted the plan of taking up each of the natural resources in detail, and preparing a monograph or special report thereon, accompanied by maps, cuts, engravings and tables of chemical and physical tests. Another successful application of economic science to industry has resulted from a study of the clay deposits in the State. The description of the character of these clays, with their chemical and physical composition, has become valuable to intending investors and more than twenty large factories have been established in Clay, Vigo, Fountain, Vermillion, Parke, Morgan and other counties for the manufacture of clay products. The total value of the output of these factories in 1900 was $3,358,350. Another result of the geological studies of Indiana was the discovery of petroleum oil deposits. The output of oil in the State of Indiana in 1901 was 5,749,975 barrels, of which the market value was only a little less than $1.00

per barrel. The magnitude of the building-stone industry which has grown as a result of geological investigations, has raised Indiana to the first rank in the States of the Union in the output of limestone for building purposes, as shown by the following statistics: The quantity mined in 1901 was 7,781,320 cubic feet. Five State capitol buildings, namely, those of Indiana, Illinois, Georgia, New Jersey and Kansas, have been constructed wholly or partly from it. Numerous custom houses and public buildings of the United States have also been made of this stone, and twenty-seven court houses in the State of Indiana are built of it. Mr. Blatchley has also taken up again the study of the coal fields of the State, as little has been done in that line since the time of Professor Cox, and the output of coal in Indiana has almost doubled in the last few years, amounting in 1901 to 7,019,203 tons. In conjunction with chemistry the Geological Survey of the State has also developed the resources for the manufacture of marl and cement. As a result of these investigations a large output of cement similar to that known as Portland is now credited to Indiana. It is estimated that the output of this cement for 1902 will be fully equal to 600,000 barrels. The adaptability of the oölitic and other limestones of Indiana as suitable material to be used in the manufacture of cement has been described, and, as a result of this, factories have already been able to make use of these materials. It has been shown that Indiana has the raw materials to supply not only the United States, but the whole world with a first-class article of cement for hundreds of years to come. The mineral waters of our State are justly celebrated for their medicinal and curative properties, and their development is the joint work of geology and chemistry. There are now known in the different parts of the State eighty-six wells and springs whose waters are valued for therapeutic purposes. The natural gas industry has also added hundreds of millions of dollars to the development of the State, and this development is largely associated with the work of the Geological Survey. It is hard in so brief a time to do anything like justice to what geology as a science has done for the industries, and also to recognize the services of the distinguished men who have been connected with this work. It is enough for our purpose here to call attention to the leading characters of the work done by geologists in the development of our industries.

The contributions made by botany, entomology and zoölogy, and animal and vegetable pathology, to the material welfare of the State are no

less striking in character, though perhaps less in magnitude, than those which have been rendered by the science of geology. Botanical studies, which have ever been far advanced in Indiana, have disclosed the nature and character of our various forests and have especially been concerned with the improvements of economic plants for agricultural and horticultural purposes. The study of economic botany is one which lies near to the welfare of many of the fundamental industries, chief among them being agriculture and pharmacy. Especially the study of the development of special characteristics of plants useful in the arts is one of the phases to which botany in this State has made large contributions. Without discriminating against the other botanical laboratories in the State, I can best illustrate the useful character of this work by what has been done at Purdue University, the work of that institution being more familiar to me in applied botanical science than of the other institutions of the State. From the botanical laboratories of Purdue University there have been, from 1884 to 1898, fifty bulletins published on botanical subjects of practical importance to the industries of our State. These were chiefly from the fertile pens of Arthur and Coulter. It will, of course, be impossible to even give a brief review of this magnificent work. I must confine myself merely to quoting the titles of some of these important contributions in order to show how closely allied they are to the industries of the State. Among these titles I might mention the following: "What Is Common Wheat Rust?" "A New Factor in the Improvements of Crops," "Black Knot and Other Excrescences," "Living Plants and Their Properties," "The Forest Trees of Indiana," "Science and the State," "Forest Fruits," "The Flora of Indiana," etc.

If you add to the contributions which have been made from Purdue University those which have been made from other centers of botanical studies and investigations you have a sum total of most important practical results. In general, it may be said, that by reason of the activity of the botanical science in this State and the application thereof to our industries we have a far more accurate knowledge of those plants which are most intimately related to our industries. In the second place, we have a systematic and scientific conception of the methods of treating these plants in order to produce the greatest economic results. Third, we have a more advanced knowledge of the proper distribution of these plants in such a manner as to take advantage of the natural qualities of the soil or topographical features of the State and the meteorological environments. In

the fourth place, we have an advanced knowledge of the nature of the diseases which affect the value of plants and the methods of successfully combatting them. What has been said of botany is true, also, to a large extent, of the science of entomology, although perhaps Indiana has not been so prominent in entomological as it has been in botanical studies. Nevertheless, most valuable contributions have been made by the entomologists of our institutions of learning to the general store of knowledge. In regard to animal diseases, we find also that science has been of immense use to our industries. The State has been well mapped in regard to the plague of hog cholera and other animal diseases. Careful studies have been made of the causes of these diseases and their distribution coupled with the regulations for the restriction of these diseases and their suppression. These studies have come largely from Purdue University and the reports issued by Doctor Bitting of that institution upon animal diseases have been of the highest utility. The health of the human animal has also not been neglected in the application of science to the public welfare. The Indiana State Board of Health, which is charged with the general oversight of the hygiene of this commonwealth, has been established on a truly scientific basis. The State Board of Health is composed of eminent physicians in active practice and its executive officer is a chemist and pharmacist of national reputation. You are so familiar with the contributions which this distinguished body has made to the welfare of your people that I can not enlighten you to any extent upon the subject. There is one thing that I ought to say in reference to this work, and that is, it should be supported more generously by the people. What the State Board of Health needs from Indiana is a fund for the enlargement of the activities, and to make its work more useful, a laboratory of hygiene is necessary for the study of the foods and waters and a control of the pathogenic germs therein.

The execution of the pure food law which was enacted, I believe, by the last Legislature or the one before, is of prime importance. No one will doubt the benefit which the pure food law gives to the people and its helpfulness to the prosperity of agriculture and the honesty of commerce in foods. There is perhaps little lacking in the letter of the law which has been carefully prepared and worded. I must say, however, that from a careful study of the facilities at the disposal of the health office I fear the law can not be administered to the full measure of its letter and spirit. The population of Indiana in round numbers is 2,750,000 at

the present time. There must be at least 500,000 wage earners in the State, and statistics show that the average amount earned by each wage earner is about eighty cents per day. This enormous sum of from $400,000 to $500,000 is paid daily in wages to the workers. It is safe to say that fully three-fourths of the wages earned per day are spent for agricultural products, that is, foods and clothing, so that the average amount spent each day for these necessities of which food is the chief, is not far from $350,000. Researches of chemists in all parts of the country show the enormous extent of food adulteration resulting in selling at the high price of the genuine cheaper and inferior articles. The wage earners are the principal victims of these frauds, not perhaps in actual magnitude of expended money, but in proportion to their income. A very conservative estimate would place the magnitude of the financial fraud practiced upon the wage earners of the State in the matter of adulterated foods alone at from $15,000 to $20,000 daily. Not only is this condition of affairs reprehensible by reason of this enormous tax upon the daily wages of hard working men, women and children, but it is a moral crime of a still more heinous nature. Twenty thousand dollars a day for fraudulent foods, mean a tax of 5 per cent. on all wages of all workers. When a fraud of this magnitude is considered it does not seem unreasonable to ask the Legislature for an endowment which will support the hygienic laboratory in its investigations of the nature and character of these fraudulent foods and in order that the evil effects of these can be properly ascertained. Great as have been the contributions of the Board of Health to the welfare of the State in securing immunity from disease, freedom from plagues and from contagious and epidemic diseases, we look forward to a still more useful career of this institution when it is fully equipped for the hygienic work outlined above. An admirable historical sketch of the Indiana State Board of Health and a statement of the benefits it has conferred upon our people is found in a paper contributed to the Indiana State Medical Society by J. N. Hurty, read at the Lafayette meeting, May 6, 1898, and published in the proceedings for that year. In that paper Dr. Hurty gives an admirable summary of the progress of sanitary science in Indiana.

The development of medical education of the State must not be forgotten when speaking of the public health. I attended the first lecture of the Indiana Medical College, given in the Senate Chamber of the old State House. Later I was one of the first students in the laboratory established by Dr. Thaddeus Stevens, where students really worked at the desk.

Doctor Stevens had a real enthusiasm for chemical studies connected with medicine, and I believe supported his laboratory chiefly from his own funds.

You now have in the city at least two, probably more, thoroughly equipped schools of medicine, with commodious and well-appointed laboratories of chemistry, physiology and pathology, and these institutions are doing a great work for the public welfare.

Intimately related with the benefits which could be conferred upon the State of Indiana by its Board of Health are those of a somewhat similar nature which have come from the State Board of Charities. This academy is also honored in having among its leading and most industrious members the Secretary of the State Board of Charities. It is hard to speak in an unbiased manner of any of these contributions to the State because of my intimate personal acquaintance with the men who are most active in the work. It is hard even for scientific men, and one who has lived so long away from the home of his youth, to banish from his heart a very affectionate and praiseworthy prejudice in favor of his friends. For that reason it is pretty difficult for me to find fault with what such men as H. A. Huston, Stanley Coulter, J. N. Hurty, W. F. M. Goss, A. W. Butler *et id omne genus* do. When I know that they have done something I am convinced without further investigation that that something is good for the State. There are some features of the work of the Board of Charities which perhaps are not fully comprehended even by those who have read its reports. They have introduced into the study of the public charities of the State a truly systematic method of investigation. In their studies of causes and effects they have endeavored to use every means of securing accuracy. They have striven to get at the individual and family history of every person who is an inmate of these institutions. The results of these endeavors have been the collection and tabulation of the most accurate and complete set of sociological statistics in this country. Mr. Butler developed one phase of this work in his vice-presidential address before the section of Anthropology of the American Association for the Advancement of Science at its Denver meeting. In this address he took up the study of the heredity effects of feeble-mindedness. This study of feeble-mindedness had been pronounced by competent experts to be one of the most exhaustive and thoroughly scientific of any that has ever appeared. Its excellence has been recognized across the water and it has been reprinted in Great Britain for public distribution.

Another phase of this work is the study of the problems in these records which have been secured in order to determine those conditions which are preventive of dependency, delinquency and degeneracy. The charitable institutions of our State have long been the admiration of the whole country. The great work of the State Board of Charities looking to the prevention of crime will perhaps bring more lasting benefit to our people than the institutions themselves over which this board has control. The successful efforts of this board in bettering the condition of our people has been seen especially in the enactment of the Child Labor Law, the Child Saving Law, the Poor Relief Law, the Indeterminate Sentence and Parole Law, the Compulsory Education Law and the law for the custodial care of feeble-minded women. It is evident, therefore, that in enacting the laws providing for the State Board of Charities by the Legislature, in 1889, Indiana took a great step forward, both in a scientific direction and also from an economic standpoint. There is no institution of our State more worthy of support and encouragement than the State Board of Charities, and no one, if properly supported, will do more for the honor and welfare of our people.

As a direct effect of the establishment of this Academy we may point to the law regarding the protection of birds and game. Birds may be taken for scientific purposes only by persons having permits through the Indiana Academy of Science. The bird law is well supplemented by the game law enacted by the last Legislature. There still remain, however, to be enacted some desirable features of one of these laws, and that is, the enactment of a provision for the taking of fish. The Commissioner of Fish and Game has the oversight of fish and game protection, but it might be well to have the law changed so as to have this official in organic connection with the Academy.

I have already alluded to some of the services of chemistry to the State of Indiana in connection with the development of its geological resources and also in its services to the State Board of Health. The chief value, however, of the science of chemistry to the State of Indiana has been in its application to our agricultural industries. The enactment of the Morrill Law, already referred to, in 1862, resulted in the establishment of Purdue University, an institution devoted to the study of agricultural and mechanical arts and military science. The foundation thus provided was generously increased by a gift of Mr. Purdue, and with the assistance of citizens of Lafayette, a commodious home was secured for the institu-

tion, and the work based upon the foundations thus given has been generously sustained by the State by annual appropriations. The enactment of the Hatch Law, already mentioned, about twenty years after the Morrill Act, gave a magnificent impulse to agricultural research. By the terms of the Hatch Law there were established in each State at least one Agricultural Experiment Station charged with the investigation of the problems relating to agriculture, horticulture and forestry. As a result of these generous endowments no other country in the world has a system of agricultural research which can compare in magnificence of endowments, number of workers and practical results obtained, with the agricultural institutions of this country. The services which have been conferred upon the State by these endowments have already been pretty fully exploited in this address.

But I must be permitted still to call attention to the fundamental place which one of the sciences, viz., Chemistry, holds in these investigations relating to the progress of agriculture. Before the establishment of the Agricultural Experiment Station of Indiana Mr. John Collett, State Geologist, as previously mentioned, secured the enactment of a law by the Legislature establishing the office of State Chemist. I, as most of you know, had the honor of being the first incumbent of that office. A peculiar feature in the history of the enactment of this law is the way in which Mr. Collett secured it. He did not consult, in so far as I know, any of the officials connected with Purdue University. The first intimation that I had of the enactment of the law was a commission signed by the Governor sent by the Secretary of State appointing me to the place. On looking into the law I found that the duties of the State Chemist were particularly confined to the fertilizer control, and thus there was established in 1882 at Purdue the first laboratory for the control of fertilizing products sold in the State. The laws before this were crude and powerless to protect the farmers of our State against barefaced frauds. At that time any kind of mixture could be sold as a fertilizer for a fancy price and there was no official method of detecting a fraud and no provision for its punishment. Under the provisions of the law the farmer is now completely protected in the character of the goods which he buys. This has been a saving in hard cash to our farmers in sums difficult to estimate, but this is not the most valuable result which has been obtained by the establishment of this office. In addition to analyzing the fertilizers offered for sale the State Chemist commenced a study of their effects

upon the crops to which they were applied. This led naturally to an examination also of the soils for the purpose of determining their needs in fertilizing materials. The result of all this is that the farmer at the present day is enabled not only to purchase his fertilizers in a fair and honest market, but also to have them so balanced in respect of the plant food they contain as to give the most economic results in the crops. If the farmer of Indiana at the present day adds phosphoric acid, nitrogen or potash to the soil when it is not needed, he simply does so because he does not take advantage of the facilities which the State affords him of learning the true method of fertilizing his farm. Thus the contributions which chemistry has made with the assistance of the sister science of geology, and through the medium of the Board of Health to the welfare of our people have been vastly increased by its solution of some of the agricultural problems which confront us. With this aid and the efforts of agricultural chemistry the exhaustion of the virgin soils of our State, which are among the most fertile of our country, has been checked, and a start has been made on the up-grade toward the restoration of that fertility which our early settlers found. It would have been glory enough to have checked the deterioration of our soils, but it is an additional glory to our science when it has commenced to build them up again. We can consistently look forward to the near future when fields and farms which have been practically abandoned by reason of exhausted fertility will be again brought into cultivation and made to produce abundant and profitable crops. The investigations which chemistry has made have also shown to a large extent, how our agricultural crops could be distributed with the greatest advantage. In this respect chemistry collaborates with her sister science, botany, which study I have already referred to. As a marked illustration are seen the investigations which have pointed out the fact that the beet sugar industry in Indiana could only prove profitable in its northern part and that it would be economic waste to try to establish it, for instance, in the southern third of our State. Similar studies in connection with botanical science will aid in marking the areas most suitable for other agricultural crops, such as Indian corn, tobacco, etc.

As a final result of all these scientific investigations, the farmers of our State will eventually grow only those agricultural crops which are best suited to the environment and therefore most profitable. Thus agriculture will be made more productive and profitable by such specializa-

tions as render great manufacturing industries most useful. As the skilled worker in a great manufacturing establishment is placed at that task which he can do best, so the farmer will utilize the field for that which it can best produce.

These brief surveys of the contributions which science has made to the industries of our State would be incomplete without some tribute to the wonderful work which technical education has accomplished. I mean by technical education, that instruction in the mechanic arts which was practically unknown a third of a century ago, and which has now advanced to such a degree as to place Indiana in the front rank of states in developing this branch of applied science. We have in this State two great centers of technical education, namely, the Mechanical and Engineering Laboratories of Purdue University and the Rose Polytechnic Institute. In addition to these, attention should be called to the splendid courses given in manual training in many of our high schools and other institutions of learning. The Hoosier of fifty years ago was the butt of every jibe. His agricultural skill was supposed to be confined to the growth of pumpkins, and his mechanical genius was occupied with the manufacture of the svelt hoop pole, but his State is now the home of the most famous poets, novelists, statesmen, engineers and scientists.

My friends from other institutions will, of course, pardon me if I speak particularly of the wonderful work at Purdue developed first of all by Professor Goss, who is now assisted by a large corps of mechanical and electrical engineers. It is evident from the activities of Purdue and other institutions that we are in the progress of educating as engineers at least 1,000 of the sons of the State. During the past five years from 50 to 100 have been graduated each year from the engineering classes of Purdue University, and this great influx of men has been absorbed by the industries of this and other states. Purdue has already a thousand graduates in engineering. Without stating in detail the influence of this great institution upon the material prosperity of Indiana, the fact that so many of its young men have been prepared for this useful life work is in itself significant.

The whole industrial activities of the State of Indiana have derived their life and vitality from the instruction which I have outlined. It would increase to an undue size an address of this kind to go into a minute detail. This technical instruction of our State is touching every branch of our industries. Without speaking specifically of what it may be doing

for each of the industrial interests of the State, we may say that wherever there are waterworks recently designed, or street railway lines, or electric lighting stations, or a manufacturing plant of any kind, and in general, wherever the people are enjoying the benefits of modern engineering, mechanics and electrical development, there you will find the representatives of the technical education of which I have spoken. The graduates of these technical schools are everywhere. Whatever progress the State is making in industrial lines they are instigating and conducting it. They are in charge, or assisting in the management, of the great manufacturing plants of the State. They are superintendents of motive powers and machine shops. They are found in smaller corporations in charge of the machinery or of the technical processes. Wherever industry is progressing and where manufacturing is growing and where technical skill is adding to the prosperity and welfare of the people, the graduates of these technical schools are found.

It is a good old proverb that you should judge the tree by its fruits. In this free land of ours we judge a man for what he is and from what he does, and therefore, we are justified in applying this same rule in estimating the value of the sciences in the material development of our State by what they have accomplished. I have given in merest outlines some idea of the services of science to our industrial development. Industrial development is always intimately associated with intellectual advancement, moral welfare and spiritual well-being. The first stone in the foundation of a national edifice is material prosperity. No nation, no matter how perfect its ancestry may be and how lofty its purposes, could flourish in a desert, or on an iceberg. The insistent demands of humanity are for food and clothing and comfort. He who would elevate his State must begin by ministering to these primeval wants. It is useless to try to educate the boy who is starving and to preach religion to a man who is shivering. The inventions which increase the power of man to do things, along mechanical lines, the development of those forces of nature which give power such as heat and electricity, the discovery of laws which increase the fertility of soil such as are disclosed by chemistry and botany, the mastery of those sciences which reveal the wealth of the earth, such as geology, mineralogy, and mining, the utilization of those sciences which prevent disease, such as serum therapy and inoculations, the application of the principles of biology to the common affairs of life, as in economic entomology and zoölogy, all these underlie and sustain not only our in-

dustrial life but form the basis on which to build our magnificent systems of education, morality and politics. As human knowledge advances the realm of superstition and bigotry contracts because there can be no superstition where knowledge is and no bigotry where broad views of things exist. Science shows that all processes of nature are based on immutable laws. Many of these are known, others are foreshadowed by the brilliant conceptions of the scientific imagination, while some are still unknown and belong to the category which was once regarded as supernatural, but which is now relegated to the undiscovered. If science in its comparative infancy has thus been able to make such magnificent contributions to those elements which make life worth living, what may we not expect of the future years, when the knowledge which we have to-day will seem only as ignorance to our descendants? We judge science by what it has already accomplished. We know it by its results. When these wonderful contributions to human welfare shall have been made in the future, the words of our text will be no less true: "Ye Shall Know Them by Their Fruits."

Transmissible Diseases in College Towns.

Severance Burrage.

The college town of moderate size is unique in some respects, unique in the possession of certain opportunities for the contraction and dissemination of various diseases. College students, as a class, are looked upon as healthy to an unusual degree, and in many respects this view is a correct one; and yet when looked at from the standpoint of sanitary science, we find them exposed to many dangers that are oftentimes overlooked. Many of these dangers do not exist in other communities.

The herding together of a lot of men or boys into unhygienic quarters in unsanitary dormitories is one of the features of the student's life that must be looked upon as a danger. It is also an added responsibility to the college authorities. When the dormitory fulfills all the requirements of the rules of hygiene and sanitary science; and when there are good hospital facilities for students living in the dormitory who may become ill with a contagious or an infectious disease, then the above statements might be somewhat modified.

But when the dormitory system does not exist, and the students are distributed about the community in private and fraternity boarding houses, then dangers to the students as a mass are greatly reduced, while on the other hand there are dangers added to the community at large.

In many of the college towns as we find them in Indiana, there is no such thing as a detention hospital or a pest-house, and under these conditions the question arises as to the disposition of the sick student, and of the other occupants of the same house. If the whole house is quarantined, as the rules of the Board of Health require, and I believe rightly so, then the inmates are or seem to be needlessly exposed to the disease unless extraordinary precautions be taken by each one who finds himself at that time a member of the unfortunate household. And under such conditions, it is difficult not to be in sympathy with the student or students who break quarantine and go to their homes. I am not giving my sanction to any such actions, however, unless every preventive measure be taken before each one departs. I refer to such measures as vaccination, disinfection of body, clothing, and any articles taken away as baggage.

Another feature that is of vital interest to the student is the matter of procuring food. The usual method when there is no general dining hall for the students, is to form clubs, the main feature of which in most cases is to get the meals for very little money. The consequence is that by paying their $1.50 to $3.00 per week the students are fed three times a day on something. It is possible that we have here in our college towns some experiments on adulterated foods and improper dietaries on a larger scale than our President Wiley is conducting at Washington, but we have no one to keep record of them.

Now there are two features about this food that I desire to call attention to:

First. Are not the students who are subjected to such diet—I can not go into the details of the diet here,—are not the students who are subjected to this diet, more prone to come down with a transmissible disease than those who get a more wholesome diet?

And second. Is there not a greater chance of coming in contact with infected food at these low-priced boarding tables? Certainly these two factors working together, form a feature of student life that is worth consideration, as one of the dangers existing in a college community. To emphasize this last point, I take this opportunity to describe a recent

epidemic of scarlet fever among the students at Purdue University, and it is this that I consider the feature of this paper.

About the first of December, 1902, it was reported to the authorities of Purdue University, that there were a few cases of suspicious sickness among the students. One instructor, also, was found to be quite ill, and during the illness had a well defined rash, and later had the characteristic "peeling" of scarlet fever. This case was not reported at first as being scarlet fever.

Six cases were confined in the hospital (St. Elizabeth's) and twenty-nine others, most of which were not well defined cases, were at large among the other students. Some few cases were purposely concealed by students and physicians, so that other students rooming in the same houses would not be quarantined, and thus lose time from their classes. At first, no common source of infection could be traced, the boys not eating at the same places, and in some cases not even knowing the other patients. The thirty-five cases, it was found, were fed at eleven different boarding houses or clubs, all of which were supplied with milk from the same dairyman.

Interesting, too, in this connection was the fact that the boy who assisted in delivering the milk, came down with a severe case of "tonsilitis" at the same time as the students, and had to give up his work temporarily. Five private families, supplied with milk from this same man, had one or more cases of genuine scarlet fever among their children at the same time. It is not likely that the boy who delivered the milk spread the disease, but that he contracted it by drinking the milk as did the students.

An investigation of the dairy, and the dairyman's family, did not reveal anything that could have caused the epidemic. There was no sickness in the family, nor in either of the other two families that supplied the dairyman with additional milk. The probable explanation of the source of infection lies in the fact that last March the dairyman's family ran through a course of scarlet fever, and this being about the time that the winter clothing was abandoned for the thin summer clothing, that winter clothing would again have to be put on but a short time prior to the outbreak among the students at Purdue. As it is known that the scarlet fever infection may remain virulent for a considerable time in clothing, it is not unlikely that it was through this means that the milk was infected. There is one other possibility, viz., that there might have

been another family supplying the dairyman with milk in addition to the two families that he named, and he might have concealed this fact, knowing there was some sickness there. In this case the dairyman would be far more culpable.

This is one of the few scarlet fever epidemics traced to infected milk that have been reported in this country.

Sewage Disposal at the Indiana State Reformatory at Plainfield.

Severance Burrage.

The problem which recently presented itself to the authorities at the State Reformatory, at Plainfield, was a pretty one. An appropriation of $6,500 was available for the purpose of securing a certain amount of

Old Cesspool, showing method of disposal of sewage prior to new system.

plumbing in each of the so-called "family" buildings and to install a system of sewage disposal that first, would be sanitary, and second, would

be of use in fertilizing and irrigating the fields on which crops are raised. Until the present year the sewage from the large out-building had been carried in a southeasterly direction to an open settling tank or cesspool, situated on the edge of the river bottoms. This cesspool in the summer time became a mass of fermenting filth, obnoxious and unhealthful. Moreover, it could not be utilized in any way. Now, with the introduction of plumbing into many of the buildings there would arise an appreciable

Site of Septic Tank north of the grounds, looking toward field to be irrigated and fertilized by the effluent from the tank.

increase in the amount of sewage and it would be out of the question to continue the old method of disposal. Up to this time practically all of the sewage came from one large out-building, which was nothing but a combination of closets and urinals, and while this made a considerable amount of sewage, both solid and liquid, there would be a considerable increase with the introduction of plumbing into all of the "family" buildings. This plumbing, including water-closets, wash-basins, and perhaps an occasional bath-tub.

There were two possible methods of sewage disposal that could be considered as practical in this instance, one being the system called "irrigation," which simply depends upon the distribution of the sewage directly on the fields (in this case on the river bottoms) that are being cultivated, and the other method was the septic tank system. After a very careful consideration of all the conditions, it was finally concluded to adopt a system which was a combination of both the septic tank and irrigation. This conclusion was arrived at because, should the raw sewage

Site of the Septic Tank north of grounds, as seen from main drive.

be thrown directly upon the fields in question it was feared by some that the odor from this raw sewage would be offensive, if not unhealthful, at certain times, and in view of the fact that these fields were adjacent to the main drive to the Reformatory, should any obnoxious odors arise, they would be noticed by everybody, and might be the cause for critical comment. In all probability there would not have been sufficient sewage at any one time to cause anything that would be called a nuisance in the manner just described, but it was thought better to err on the side of safety, and consequently the present plan includes a septic tank in which

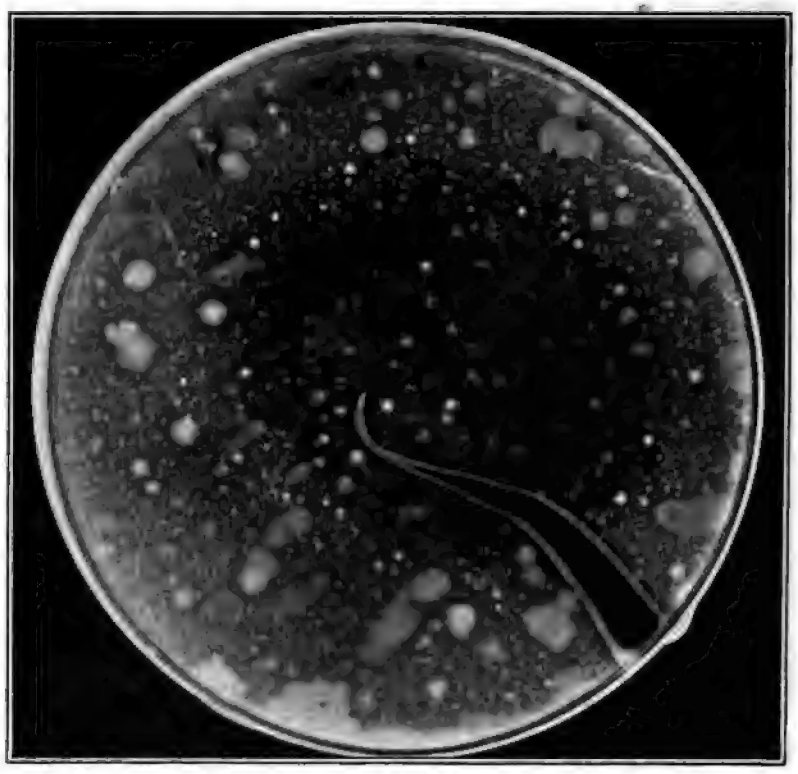
the sewage receives preliminary treatment before being distributed on the fields.

A casual survey of the Reformatory grounds showed at once that the lay of the land was so favorably arranged that the sewage could be collected and distributed by gravity. At no point would there need be any pumping; and yet when it came to make an accurate survey, including the levels, it was found that there were a number of quite difficult points to settle as to the best lines for the sewers to take in order to collect the

Field to be irrigated and fertilized by effluent from Septic Tank, as seen from main drive.

material from all the family buildings, and it was finally thought advisable to make two main lines of sewers, one leading to the fields northeast of the Reformatory, and the other following in general the line of the old sewer from the out-building in a southeasterly direction. Each one of these sewers ends in a septic tank in which the sewage undergoes a certain fermentation, and only the clear, or comparatively clear effluent passes out of the septic tank as an inoffensive liquid, very useful in irrigating the fields. Of course, this effluent from the septic tank is not as rich in fertilizing properties as the raw sewage would be, but it is free

from any of the objections which might arise should the raw sewage be distributed upon the fields. The main problem in connection with the designing of the sewage disposal plant, furnished the material for the graduation thesis of two students of Purdue University, Messrs. Beuhler and Armstrong, who graduated in 1902. Their thesis work was done



Agar Plate, showing colonies of bacteria in 1-500 cu. centimeter of sewage as entering Septic Tank.

under the direction of Mr. C. V. Seastone of the Civil Engineering Department of the University, and the writer. The lines for the sewers were laid by another student of the University, Mr. Alva Baynes, who spent a large part of his summer vacation on the grounds. When it came to actually do the work it was found advisable, for one reason and another,

to depart somewhat from the lines as designed by the gentlemen mentioned above in their thesis work, and it was also found advisable to depart somewhat from certain points in the specifications as set down by these same gentlemen. For example, the original thesis design called for but one main sewer collecting the material from all the family buildings

Agar Plate, showing colonies of bacteria in 1-500 cu. centimeter of effluent from Septic Tank.

and the hospital, etc., leading in a northeasterly direction toward the so-called garden, but the system as now existing includes the two main sewer lines as described above, one leading in a northeasterly direction, and the other in a southeasterly direction, and each ending in a septic tank.

All of the work of laying the pipes and building the septic tanks, etc., was done by the boys of the Reformatory, and thus the expense of the whole system was very much smaller than it would ordinarily be. The trenches for the pipes vary in depth from two to seventeen feet, and at many points considerable difficulty was encountered by running across springs or currents of underground water, which interfered very materially with the progress of the work. At the time of writing the paper, the sewer and septic tanks were all ready for reception of the material. The plumbing, however, has not yet been completed, but as soon as this is done the sewage can be turned into the pipes and the result of the method of disposal installed will be watched with much interest. It is practically the first experiment of this kind attempted by any institution in this State; and if successful, and there is no reason why it should not be, it should serve as a type or an example for many of the State institutions, and even for many of the smaller towns of the State.

Some Recent Mound Investigations in Jefferson County, Indiana.

Glenn Culbertson.

During the summer of 1902, through the interest, and under the direction, of Miss D. L. Cravens, of Madison, Indiana, several mounds located in Jefferson County were examined, and two were explored. The writer was asked to assist in the investigation.

The purpose of this paper is, in part, to give a record of the contents of the mounds opened, and in part to call attention to the fact that, in many parts of our State, and especially along the Ohio River and its larger tributaries, there are mounds and other evidences of the existence of a prehistoric people of which no record has been made, and which should be of great interest to science. Many of the mounds have been opened by curiosity or treasure seekers, or destroyed by cultivation, and the contents scattered or lost, and no record has been, or can be made.

As an example of the ruthless destruction of valuable anthropological material, a case may be cited of a Jefferson County farmer, who, in grading a plot of ground for building purposes, ploughed up at least twenty skeletons, many of which were said to be in a fair state of preservation.

Some of the bones were carried off by neighbors, others were scattered about, and no record whatever preserved. This occurred some six or seven years ago, and similar cases probably occur every year in different parts of the State.

The first mound opened in Jefferson County, in 1902, is known locally as the "Lawson Mound." It is situated in Milton Township, T. 4, R. 11, Section 14, one mile east of Manville, on the narrow ridge between Brushy Fork and Indian Kentucky creeks, and approximately 300 feet above the level of the latter stream. The mound has been, until recently, covered with forest or underbrush growth, and is well preserved. It is essentially circular, sixty-five feet in diameter, and approximately nine feet high. The materials of which the mound was made are of local origin, and are made up of the ordinary surface soil of the vicinity. They include a few limestones, burnt and unburnt, and a few pebbles and pieces of chert. A thorough investigation of the contents of the mound could not be made, since the central portion was preoccupied by graves of the former owners of the property. When these graves were dug a skeleton was found some three feet below the surface of the mound. Along with the human bones nine arrow heads, placed in a circle, and a stone ax were found so situated as to lead to the opinion that they had been placed on the breast of the buried body. These articles were not preserved, according to Mr. Frank Wolf, who was present when the graves were dug and whose statements I have recorded above.

The excavation of this mound consisted in opening a ditch four feet wide and to the depth of the original soil, from the east side toward the center, and surface excavations to the depth of three feet on the north, west and south of the graves mentioned. At a point some five feet east of the center of the mound, and three feet below the surface, an unglazed earthenware vessel of approximately one and one-half gallons capacity was found. In shape, this vessel was similar to the ordinary Chinese rice pot, and was without markings of any kind. It contained two mussel shells, such as could be obtained from the surrounding streams. The vessel was cracked and had probably seen considerable service before being placed in the mound, as the lower portion showed the reddening influence of the fire.

Within a foot or fifteen inches of the earthenware vessel, and to the east, there were obtained the fragments of a skull and the larger bones of the arms and lower extremities, and one rib. All were greatly de-

cayed. The position of the bones might indicate burial of the body on its side with arms and legs folded together, but this could not be decided definitely. The skull was so badly decayed that no definite idea of its shape could be obtained. The bones were those of a medium-sized person.

On the west side of the mound, in line with the two skeletons already mentioned, and at about the same depth as the others, another deposit of human bones was obtained. This deposit consisted of a skull and the larger bones of the upper and lower extremities. These were also greatly decayed. The position of these bones precludes the idea of their being the result of an ordinary burial. The long bones had the appearance of having been piled in, very much as a bundle of sticks or stove wood would be placed. The skull was placed directly on top of the other bones. These bones were those of one body of large but not unusual stature. The relics obtained from this mound are at present in the Hanover College Museum.

The reputed "Indian Mound" in the village of Lancaster, in Lancaster Township, T. 5, R. 9, Section 33, was next examined. It was found to give every evidence of being a natural formation. The so-called "Indian Mound" on the Wainscott Place, near Middle Fork Station on the P. C. C. & St. L. R. R., was also closely examined. Evidence of its human origin, however, was entirely wanting. This peculiar mound is, in all probability, the result of stream erosion.

A mound situated on the second bottom of the Ohio River, a short distance below Hanover Landing, in Hanover Township, T. 3, R. 10, Section 18, was next excavated. This mound had been explored in part by Messrs. G. S. Taylor and W. W. Walker, some fifteen years ago. As reported by Mr. G. S. Taylor, now Superintendent of Schools of Jefferson County, this mound was then some twelve or fourteen feet high and of conical shape. At a depth of about three feet from the original top of the mound these gentlemen found five copper beads from one-half inch to three-quarter inch in diameter and of rough finish, arranged in a circle, as though originally forming a necklace. A considerable quantity of charcoal and ashes was also found, but no human bones.

Last July a trench eight feet wide was opened through the mound from east to west, and extending to the depth of the mound. All the excavated material was closely searched. At a point approximately three feet above the bottom of the mound two stones, each about 15x7x1½ inches, were found in an erect position and about four feet apart. Two

and a half feet to one side of these stones a copper bead one-half inch in diameter and thickly encrusted with the green carbonate of copper was found. No bones were found at this level. On the original soil, at the bottom of the mound, a large quantity of charcoal and ashes, and one or two bone fragments, probably non-human, were obtained. With these there were fragments of burnt limestone. The failure to find human bones in this mound may be due to its great age, or it may be accounted for by the partial destruction of the mound by cultivation, since such material may have been ploughed out and no record made of the fact.

The Water Supply of Havana, Cuba.

C. H. Eigenmann.

Until recent years the water supply of Havana came from the Almendares River. During the nineties the present waterworks, deriving the entire supply from a large spring at Vento, on the south bank of the Almendares River, was completed. The Vento Springs and the covered aqueduct leading its waters under the Almendares River and into Havana are the pride of the city of Havana, which has erected an imposing monument to the engineer by whom the work was conceived. The Vento Springs are surrounded by masonry with walls sloping outward from the springs, except on the side nearest the Almendares River, where they are vertical. The surface water running down the slopes of the masonry are caught in a gutter which discharges it into the Almendares. At the top of the masonry, and some distance removed from its margin, another gutter catches the surface water of the region sloping toward the springs, and discharges this also into the Almendares. The spring water flows direct from the basin into the covered aqueduct. The provisions for maintaining the water in its original purity from the time it issues from the ground till it is discharged either into the reservoirs near the city, or direct from the faucets in the city, seem ideal.

There has been some speculation as to the origin of the water issuing from the spring at Vento. The water is beautifully clear and rather warm, having a temperature of 26°C. at the time of our visit. The Almendares River, flowing but a few feet away, also has clear water except after heavy rains, and its water at the time of our visit was slightly colder than that of the springs. It is possible that the Vento Springs derive

their water from the upper courses of the Almendares, though this is so highly improbable that the suggestion may be left out of consideration. The springs being situated on the south side of the lower course of the Almendares the region across the river—that is the region north of the river—may be excluded as a possible contributing source of the supply of the Vento Springs. The region about the springs is composed of corralline rock. In such porous material conditions under which territory on one side of a river may contribute to springs located on the opposite side of a river are impossible.

The most probable origin of the Vento water supply can best be understood after a general statement of the conditions of the surrounding region.

The southern slope of the provinces Guanajai, Havana and Matanzas is largely drained by underground streams. The streams arising in the hills and mountains, forming the watershed between north and south drainage, run above ground for a distance and then disappear underground. The Ariguanabo River thus runs into a bank at San Antonio de los Baños and disappears among fallen rocks. A few yards away from its "sumidero" the water can be seen running in its underground channel through an opening in the thin roof of the channel. A few yards further on a dry cave leads down to the water, which, at the end of the dry cave disappears among fallen rocks. Other rivers disappear in a similar manner. They can not be followed in their underground courses because they completely fill them. The underground waters and the channels in which they run can, however, be reached in places through sink-holes. The streams reappear, in part, at least, in a number of "ojos de agua," some near the coast south of San Antonio. The region drained by underground streams is comparatively flat with frequently no indications of surface streams and their erosion, and extends westward to near San Cristobal, where the first permanent surface stream is observed. At Artimisa and Candalaria stream beds contained pools of water at the time of my visit.

From San Cristobal to Pinar del Rio there are many small perennial streams. Eastward from San Cristobal the cave region has an unknown extent. Poey limited it to the jurisdiction of Guanajay, but it certainly extends as far east as the meridian of Matanzas, and from reports probably beyond Cienfuegos. East of Rincon there are, however, frequent river beds, all but one of which were dry during the time of our visit. This main cave region belonging to the southern slope sends a tongue

northward from Rincon to Vento on the Almendares River in the northern watershed. Aside from the "ojos de agua" along the edge of the cienegas skirting the southern coast there are two notable places where underground rivers find an exit. The one at Vento, as already mentioned, supplies the entire city of Havana with its water, the other serves to make the region about Guines a garden, its waters being used for irrigation. Other subterranean rivers in all probability have a sub-aqueous exit to the south.

The large spring at Vento is the only one on the northern slope as far as I know. The origin of the supply issuing from the Vento Spring has not been traced. But the region north of the Almendares River, being shut out from a possible contributing source, it undoubtedly derives its water from the tongue of the system of underground streams thrust into the northern slope. An examination of the best available map and the levels of the Western and United Havana Railroads make it seem quite certain that the Vento Springs derive their water from the region immediately south of Vento and north of Rincon and Bejucal. This region contains various sinks, without surface outlets, as well as dry sink-holes. A notable sink-hole in this region is that at Aquada on the United Havana Railroad. This is very broad, shallow and dry during the dry season, but the water rises to stand over ten feet deep on the railroad track during some of the wet seasons. All of these probably drain into the Vento Spring.

It behooves the health authorities of the city of Havana to exercise the strictest guard over the region between Vento on the north and Rincon and Bejucal on the south. Any contamination of sink-holes in these regions is sure, during the wet season at least, to contaminate the underground streams leading to Vento. An examination of the underground channels in the Lost River region of Indiana has shown the main underground channels to be provided with numerous smaller tributary channels which in ordinary weather do not carry water but which do carry water into the main stream after a long rain. At such a time any filth that may have accumulated in any of the sink-holes over one of the tributary streams is sure to find its way into the main stream. The same is very probably true of the Vento supply, although on account of the nature of the region it is not possible to follow the underground channels. At present some of the sink-holes between Rincon and Vento are used as cesspools and receivers of sewage.

NAËZHOSH; OR, THE APACHE POLE GAME.

ALBERT B. REAGAN.

[Abstract. Original in possession of Bureau of American Ethnology. Illustrations used by permission of Bureau.]

Naëzhosh is the Apache tribal game. It is played most every day from early morning till late in the afternoon by the men; in fact they do but little else, except hunt horses in the hills and drink Indian whiskey. This game is sometimes played to pass time; but most always for gain. The Indians often bet all they have on its outcome, and then having suffered reverses, they brood over their losses in sullen silence. Below is a description of the game; and the requisites—the pole-stick, the pole-hoop, and the pole-ground:

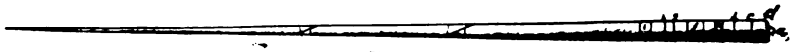


Fig. 1.

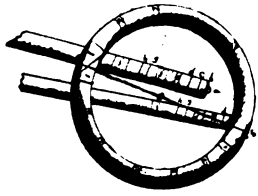


Fig. 2.

DIAGRAM OF POLE STICKS AND POLE HOOP.

Fig. 1. Pole Stick. The grooves b, c, d, g, h; the spaces e, f, i, and the point a are points used in the game.

Fig. 2. The Pole Hoop, etc. The spaces 1–4 and 6–11 and the gr ove 5 are the points on the hoop used in the game.

The Pole-Stick.—The pole-stick is a willow pole one and one-half inches in diameter at the larger end. It tapers to a point at its smaller end. Its length is about fifteen feet. It is made in three sections, the sections being spliced together with sinew. The larger end of this pole is called the counting end. On it are several transverse grooves. These grooves together with some of the intervening spaces are the points on the pole used in the game.

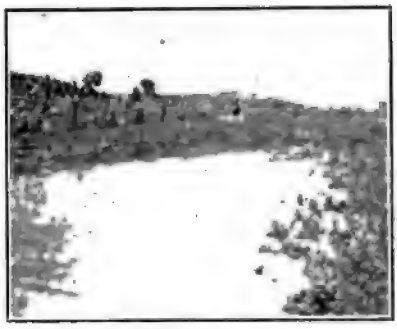
The Pole-hoop.—The pole-hoop is about a foot in diameter. It is made of a willow withe, the ends of which are tied together with sinew. A buckskin cord forms a diameter to it. On this cord are strung one hundred and one beads, one large center bead and fifty smaller ones on each side of it. These beads are counts used in the game. In addition to the bead counts, the hoop rim has several counts on it. They are its transverse grooves, together with certain intervening spaces.

The Pole-ground.—The pole-ground is a leveled spot thirty-six yards in length, by six yards in width, laid off in a north and south direction. At its center is the base, usually a rock, from which the pole-hoop is rolled and the poles, two in number, are hurled. Nine yards both to the north and also to the south of this base, are three hay ridges, the center ridge being on the north and south center line of the pole-ground. These ridges are three yards long and the distance from the outer edge of the east ridge to the outer edge of the west ridge is five feet. The furrows between the ridges are narrow. It is into one of these furrows that the hoop rolls, under which the poles are slid before the points are counted.

Rolling the Pool-hoop.—In rolling the pole-hoop it is held with rim vertical between thumb and second finger of the right hand, it resting on the extended front finger over which it rolls when sent on its mission of chance. If the hoop, when rolled, fails to enter either of the furrows, a break in the game is declared, and it is brought back and rolled again. On entering one of the furrows, the loose hay retards its speed, and it soon falls, to be slid under by the well guided poles. The hoop is always rolled twice to the south and once to the north, and so on for hours, till the game is finished.

Hurling the Pole-stick.—The pole-stick, when being hurled, is held so as to slide through the left hand. The propelling power is the right hand, the index finger being placed against the rear end. The pole being dexteriously hurled, slides into the furrow, and stops with the larger end beneath the hoop. The counting then begins.

Counting the Points.—All points on each pole that fall on or within the rim of the hoop are counted as are also all points on the hoop-rim, and all the beads on the transverse cord which fall within the edges of either pole. The points being counted, the players again proceed to the base and play again as before. This playing is continued for hours till one of the contestants gets the number of points agreed upon by the players to constitute a game. A transfer of the staked property follows. Then the betting begins for a new game.



The pole field.

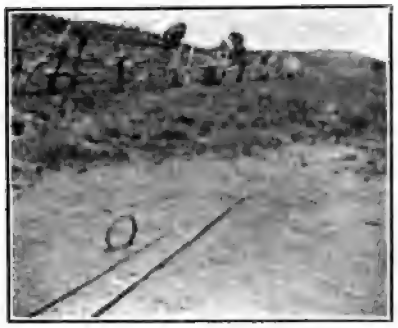
Starting the pole hoop. The beginning of the game.

Hurling the poles.

Hurling the poles.

The poles speeding on their way.

The hoop rolls wide of the counting field. A break in the game.



Hoop and poles entering the counting field.

Hoop and poles after motion has ceased. The hoop overlies the counting ends of the poles. The counting now begins.

Counting the points in the pole game.

Picking up the poles in the counting field.

Returning to the base.

The game begins anew.

Geodesic Lines on the Syntractrix of Revolution.

E. L. Hancock.

The syntractrix is defined as a curve formed by taking a constant length, d upon the tangent c to the tractrix*. The surface formed by revolving this curve about its asymptote is the one under consideration. We shall call it S.

Being a surface of revolution it is represented by the equations

$$x = u \cos v$$
$$y = u \sin v$$
$$z = -\sqrt{d^2-u^2} + \frac{c}{2}\log\frac{d+\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}{d-\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}$$

Using the Gaussian notation† we find:

$$E = \frac{u^2(d^2-2cd)+c^2d^2}{u^2(d^2-u^2)},\ F = o,\ G = u^2,\ A = -\frac{u^2-cd}{u\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}u\cos v,\ B = -\frac{u^2-cd}{u\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}u\sin v\ C = u,\ D = \frac{u^2(d^2-2cd)+cd^3}{u(d^2-u^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}},\ D' = o,\ D'' = \frac{u(u^2-cd)}{\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}$$

$$K = \frac{1}{R_1R_2} = \frac{DD''-D'^2}{EG-F^2} = \frac{(u^2-cd)[u^2(d-2c)+cd^2]}{(d^2-u^2)[u^2(d-2c)+c^2d}$$

In the particular surface given by $d = 2c$ the Gaussian curvature becomes

$$\frac{2\left(u^2-\frac{d^2}{2}\right)}{d^2-u^2}$$

Here d is positive, and since $d > u$, the denominator is always positive. We get the character of the curvature of different parts of the surface by considering the numerator. When $u^2 = d^2/2$, $K = O$, i. e., the circle $u = d/2$ $\frac{d}{\sqrt{2}}$ is made up of points having zero-curvature. When $u^2 > d^2/2$, $K > O$, and when $u^2 < d^2/2$, $K < O$.

For this particular surface

$$E = \frac{d^4}{4u^2(d^2-u^2)},\ F = o,\ G = u^2,\ A = -\frac{2u^2-d^2}{2u\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}u\cos v,\ B = -\frac{2u^2-d^2}{2u\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}u\sin v\ C = o,\ D = \frac{d^4}{2u(d^2-u^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}},\ D' = o,\ D'' = \frac{u(2u^2-d^2}{2\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}$$

To get the geodesic lines of the surface we make use of the method of the calculus of variations according Weierstrass‡. This requires that we minimize the integral:

---

* Peacock, p. 175.

† Bianchi, Differential Geometrie, pp. 61, 87, 105.

‡ Osgood, Annals of Mathematics, Vol. II (1901), p. 105.

$$I = \int_{t^2}^{t^1} \sqrt{E\,du^2 + 2F\,du\,dv + G\,dv^2}.dt$$

Denote $\sqrt{E\,u'^2 + 2\,F\,u'\,v' + G\,v'^2}$ by F. Then the first condition for a minimum of I is $Fv - \frac{d}{dt} Fv' = o$‖

Now, in this case $Fv = o$, so that $\frac{d}{dt} Fv' = o$

Hence $Fv' = \delta$, or substituting the values E, F and G this becomes

$$\frac{u^2\,v'}{\sqrt{\frac{d^4\,u'^2}{4\,u^2(d^2 - u_2)} + u^2\,v'^2}} = \delta$$

When $\delta = o$, $v' = o$, hence $v =$ constant, i. e., the meridians are geodesic lines.

When $\delta = o$

$$(1) \quad v = \int \frac{\delta\,d^2\,u^1}{2\,u^2\sqrt{(d^2 - u^2)\,(u^2 - \delta^2)}} + \delta'$$

Making the substitution $u = 1\ t$, (1) becomes

$$(2) \quad v = \int \frac{-\delta\,d^2\,t^2\,dt}{2\sqrt{(t^2\,d^2 - 1)\,(1 - \delta^2\,t^2)}} + \delta'$$

We have for the reduction of the general elliptic integral

*$R(x) = A\,x^4 + 4\,B\,x^3 + 6\,C\,x^2 + 4\,B'\,x + A'$

$g_2 = AA' - 4\,BB' + 3\,C^2$

$g_3 = AcA' + 2\,BcB' - A'B^2 - AB'^2 - c^3.$

These become in the present case

$R(t) = (t^2d^2 - 1)(1 - \delta^2t^2) = -\delta^2d^2t^4 + (d^2 + \delta^2)t^2 - 1$

$$g_2 = \delta^2d^2 + \frac{(d^2 + \delta^2)}{12}$$

$$g_3 = \frac{\delta^2\,d^2(d^2 + \delta^2)}{6} - \left(\frac{d^2 + \delta^2}{6}\right)^3$$

We get also

$R'(t) = -4\,\delta^2d^2t^3 + 2\,(d^2 + \delta^2)\,t$

$R'(t) = -12\,\delta^2d^2t^2 + 2\,(d^2 + \delta^2)$

Making the substitution

$$(3) \quad t = a + \frac{\frac{1}{4}\,R'(a)}{p\,u - \frac{1}{24}\,R''(a)}\,\dagger$$

Where a is one of the roots of R(t), say $1\,d$, we get

$$t = \frac{1}{d} + \frac{\frac{1}{4}(d^2 - \delta^2)}{\frac{d}{p\,u - p\,v}} \quad \text{where } p\,v = {}_1{}_2(d^2 - 5\delta^2)$$

‡ Kneser, Variationsrechnung. Fv denotes function v.

* Klein, Ellip. Mod. Functionen, Vol. I, p. 15.

† Enneper, Ellip. Functionen, 1890, p. 30.

Now, since $\frac{dt}{du} = \sqrt{R(t)}$ we get from (2)

$$(4)\quad v = -\frac{\delta d}{2}\int t^2 du + \delta' = \frac{1}{2\delta}\int \left[-\delta^2 - \frac{\delta^2(d^2-\delta^2)}{pu-pv} - \frac{\frac{\delta^2}{4}(d^2-\delta^2)^2}{(pu-pv)^2} \right] du + \delta'$$

Noting that in the present case

$$(p'v)^2 = -\frac{\delta^2}{4}(d^2-\delta^2)^2$$

$$p''v = -\delta^2(d^2-\delta^2)$$

and remembering that

$$\frac{(p'v)^2}{pu-pv)^2} = p(u+v) - p)u-v) - 2\,p\,v - \frac{p''v}{pu-pv}$$

(4) becomes

$$v = \frac{1}{2\delta}\int [-\delta^2 + p(u+v) - p(u-v) - 2\,p\,v]du + \delta'$$

$$= \frac{1}{2\delta}\left[-\frac{1}{6}(d^2+\delta^2)u + \frac{\sigma'}{\sigma}(u-v) - \frac{\sigma'}{\sigma}(u+v) \right] + \delta'$$

The functions $\frac{\sigma'}{\sigma}$ may be expressed in power series. We have then the geodesic lines given by the equations

$$v = f(t) + \delta'$$

$$u = \frac{1}{t}$$

The constant δ' being additive has no effect upon the nature of the geodesics. It determines their position. All lines given by δ' may be made to coincide by a revolution about the z-axis. The curves may be completely discussed when $\delta' = 0$.

Since the parameter lines of the surface consist of geodesic lines through a point and their orthogonal trajectories E may be taken equal to unity.* $E\,du^2 = du'^2$

Hence $-\frac{d}{2}\log\left(\frac{d+\sqrt{d^2-u^2}}{u}\right) = u'$, or $u = d\,\mathrm{sech}\,\frac{2u'}{d}$

Because of the relations of the surface to the pseudo-sphere it may be represented upon the upper part of the Cartesian plane†. The relation between the surfaces is given by the equations

$$v = v'$$

$$u = \frac{c}{d}u'$$

---

* Knoblauch, Krummen Flächen, p. 49.

† Bianchi, Differential Geometrie, p. 419.

where u and v are co-ordinates of points on the pseudo-sphere and u′ and v′ co-ordinates of points on S. The equations of transformation from S to the plane are

$$v = x$$
$$c\, e^{-\frac{u}{d}} = y$$

The real part of the surface being represented on the strip included between $y = c$ and $y = c\,e$.

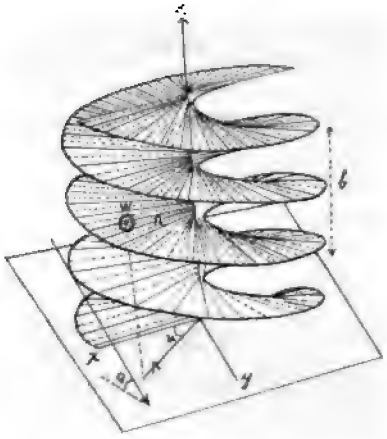
Comparison of Gauss' and Cayley's Proofs of the Existence Theorem.

O. E. Glenn.

[By title.]

Motion of a Bicycle on a Helix Track.

O. E. Glenn.



The equation of the helix surface may be conveniently expressed in surface co-ordinates, thus:

$$x = r\cos u = f_1(ru)$$
$$y = r\sin u = f_2(ru)$$
$$z = \frac{bu}{2\pi} = f_3(ru)$$

in which r represents the distance of a point from the z axis, and u the

angle between the x axis and the projection of r upon the (xy) plane; b being a constant.

It will be assumed here that there is a force of friction equal and opposite to the centrifugal force, of a particle (or wheel) moving down the surface, under the action of gravity (g). If these equal and opposite vectors be introduced, the problem reduces to that of determining the motion of a particle (or wheel) on a fixed smooth surface.

The general equation of kinetic energy* is,

$$(1)\quad d\left(\tfrac{1}{2}mv^2\right) = \left\{X\frac{\dagger df_1}{dr} + Y\frac{df_2}{dr} + Z\frac{df_3}{dr}\right\} dr + \left\{X\frac{df_1}{du} + Y\frac{df_2}{du} + Z\frac{df_3}{du}\right\} du,$$

where m represents the mass, v the velocity and X, Y and Z the axial components of the impressed forces.

Denoting the angle between the [xy] plane and the tangent plane of the surface by a there results:

$$(2)\quad X = mg\sin a\cos a\cos u \equiv mg\frac{\sin 2a}{2}\cos u.$$

$$Y = mg\sin a\cos a\sin u \equiv mg\frac{\sin 2a}{2}\sin u.$$

$$Z = mg.$$

And equation (1) reduces to

$$d\left(\tfrac{1}{2}mv^2\right) = \left\{g\frac{\sin 2a}{2}\cos^2 u + g\frac{\sin 2a}{2}\sin^2 u\right\} m\,dr.$$

$$+ \left\{-g\frac{\sin 2a}{2} r\sin u\cos u + g\frac{\sin 2a}{2} r\sin u\cos u + \frac{gb}{2\pi}\right\} m\,du;\ \text{or,}$$

$$(3)\quad d\left(\tfrac{1}{2}mv^2\right) = m\left\{g\frac{\sin 2a}{2}\right\} dr + \frac{mgb}{2\pi}\,du.$$

But the angle a equals,

$$a = \cos^{-1}\frac{2\pi r}{\sqrt{4\pi^2 r^2 + b^2}}$$

Whence $\dfrac{\sin 2a}{2} \equiv \sin a\cos a = \dfrac{2\pi r b}{4\pi^2 r^2 + b^2}$ and from (3).

$$(4)\quad d\left(\tfrac{1}{2}mv^2\right) = \left\{\frac{2\pi b\,mg\,r}{4\pi^2 r^2 + b^2}\right\} dr + \left\{\frac{mgb}{2\pi}\right\} du.$$

This, upon integration, gives,

$$(5)\quad v^2 = \frac{gb}{2\pi}\log\left[\frac{r^2 + \dfrac{b^2}{4\pi^2}}{r_0^2 + \dfrac{b^2}{4\pi^2}}\right] + \frac{gb}{\pi}u,$$ the initial conditions being $v = 0$ and $r = r_0$ when $u = 0$.

---

* Ziwet Mechanics, p. 103, Vol. III.

† These are partial derivatives.

Now $v^2=\left[\frac{*df_1}{dr}\frac{dr}{dt}+\frac{df_1}{du}\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2+\left[\frac{df_2}{dr}\frac{dr}{dt}+\frac{df_2}{du}\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2+\left[\frac{df_3}{dr}\frac{dr}{dt}+\frac{df_3}{du}\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2$

in which t represents the time and v the velocity. Therefore,

$$(6)\quad v^2=\left[\cos u\frac{dr}{dt}-r\sin u\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2+\left[\sin u\frac{dr}{dt}+r\cos u\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2+\left[\frac{b}{2\pi}\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2$$

$$=\left[\frac{dr}{dt}\right]^2+\left[r^2+\frac{b^2}{4\pi^2}\right]\left[\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2.$$

From (5) and (6).

$$(7)\quad \frac{gb}{2\pi}\log\left[\frac{r^2+\frac{b^2}{4\pi^2}}{r_0^2+\frac{b^2}{4\pi^2}}\right]+\frac{gb}{\pi}u=\left[\frac{dr}{dt}\right]^2+\left[r^2+\frac{b^2}{4\pi^2}\right]\left[\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2$$

This is the differential equation of the motion.

Its integral furnishes solutions of the following:

1. What is the time of descent?
2. What is the equation of the curve of quickest descent?
3. What is the space passed over in a given time?
4. What is the velocity at any instant?
5. What is the normal pressure on the surface?

Problem: A wheelman rides down a helix surface along the line of pitch 30°, keeping his wheel at a constant radial distance of 30 feet. Find the time of descent and his velocity upon reaching the ground; the helix making one complete turn.

Since r is constant and equal to r_0, we have:

$$(8)\quad r=r_0=30.$$

$$b=2\pi r\tan 30^0=3.1416\times 60\div\tfrac{1}{3}\sqrt{3}=108.824.$$

$$g=32.$$

Equation (7) now becomes,

$$\left[r_0+\frac{b^2}{4\pi^2}\right]\left[\frac{du}{dt}\right]^2=\frac{gb}{\pi}u$$

Substituting from (8)

$$\frac{du}{dt}=\left[\frac{32\times 108.82}{3.1416\times 1199.982}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}}\sqrt{u}=.96\sqrt{u}.$$

$$\therefore t=\frac{2}{.96}\sqrt{u}\Big]_0^{2\pi}=\frac{200}{96}\sqrt{2\times 3.1416}=5.2 \text{ seconds} = \text{time of descent.}$$

From equation (4).

$$v=\sqrt{\frac{32\times 108.824.}{3.1416}}\sqrt{u}=\sqrt{64\times 108.824}=83.4 \text{ ft. per second} = \text{velocity at bottom.}$$

---

*Partials.

It may be observed that the velocity is the same as that acquired by a body falling through the height b, and is independent of the radial distance, r. The time of descent is directly proportional to r; and both are independent of the weights. That is, we have the theorem:

Motion on the helix surface is equivalent to that on the incline plane, when r is constant.

A Generalization of Fermat's Theorem.

Jacob Westlund.

Consider the function

$$(1)\quad F(a, A) = a^{n(A)} - (a^{\frac{n(A)}{n(P_1)}} + \ldots + a^{\frac{n(A)}{n(P_l)}}) + (a^{\frac{n(A)}{n(P_1P_2)}} + \ldots) - \ldots + (-1)^l a^{\frac{n(A)}{n(P_1P_2 \ldots P_l)}},$$

where a is any algebraic integer and A any ideal in a given algebraic number field, $P_1, \ldots P_l$ are the distinct prime factors of A, and n(A) denotes the norm of A. The theorem which we shall prove is that $F(a, A)$ is always divisible by A.

For the case when a and A are rational integers several proofs of the divisibility of $F(a, A)$ by A have been given*.

When A is a prime ideal the function $F(a, A)$ reduces to $a^{n(A)} - a$, which, as we know, is divisible by A.

Let us first consider the case when $A = P_1^{s_1}$, where P_1 is a prime ideal of degree f, and p_1 the rational prime divisible by P_1. Then

$$F(a, P_1^{s_1}) = a^{p_1^{fs_1}} - a^{p_1^{f(s_1-1)}}.$$

But

$$a^{p_1^{f(s_1-1)}(p_1f-1)} \equiv 1, \text{ mod } P_1^{s_1}$$

and

$$a^{p_1^{fs_1}} \equiv a^{p_1^{f(s_1-1)}}, \text{ mod } P_1^{s_1}$$

hence

$$(2)\quad F(a, P_1^{s_1}) \equiv 0, \text{ mod } P_1^{s}.$$

Now, suppose $A = B \cdot P_1^{s_1}$ where B is any ideal not divisible by P_1. Then we can easily derive the following relation:

$$F(a^{p_1^{fs_1}}, B) - F(a, B \cdot P_1^{s_1}) = F(a^{p_1^{f(s_1-1)}}, B),$$

---

* Dickson, Annals of Mathematics, 2d Series, Vol. 1, 1899, p. 31.

or

(3) $F(a, BP_1^{s_1}) = F(a^{p_1^{fs_1}}, B) - F(a^{p_1^{f(s_1-1)}}, B)$.

If we let $B = P_2^{s_2}$ we get from (3)

$F(a, P_2^{s_2}P_1^{s_1}) = F(a^{p_1^{fs_1}}, P_2^{s_2}) - F(a^{p_1^{f(s_1-1)}}, P_2^{s_2})$

and hence by (2)

(4) $F(a, P_2^{s_2}P_1^{s_1}) \equiv 0, \mod P_2^{s}$

By a similar reasoning we also get,

(5) $F(a, P_2^{s_2}P_1^{s}) \equiv 0 \mod P_1^{s_1}$ and hence by (4) and (5).

(6) $F(a, P_2^{s}P_1^{s_1}) \equiv 0 \mod P_2^{s_2}P_1^{s_1}$.

We now assume that for an arbitrary a the function $F(a, A)$ is divisible by A, then if P be any prime ideal not contained in A we have by (3)

$F(a, AP^s) = F(a^{p^{fs}}, A) - F(a^{p^{f(s-1)}}, A)$ and hence,

(7) $F(a, AP^s) \equiv 0 \mod A$.

Now let $A = CQ^t$ where Q is a prime ideal and C prime to Q. Then,

$F(a, AP^s) = F(a^{q^{ft}}, CP^s) - F(a^{q^{f(t-1)}}, CP^s)$ where q is the rational prime divisible by Q and t the degree of Q, and since by our assumption the two terms on the right side are divisible by CP^s it follows that,

(8) $F(a, AP^s) \equiv 0 \mod CP^s$, and hence,

(9) $F(a, AP^s) \equiv 0 \mod AP^s$.

Hence if $F(a, A)$ is divisible by A when A contains n distinct prime factors it is also divisible by A when A contains n+1 distinct prime factors. Making use of (4) we then find that $F(a, A)$ is divisible by A for any A.

On the Class Number of the Cyclotomic Numberfield $K\left(e^{\frac{2\pi i}{p^n}}\right)$

Jacob Westlund.

[By title.]

[Will appear in Transactions American Mathematical Society, Vol. IV: 2.]

Photographic Observations of Comet C, 1902.

John A. Miller.

Comet c (Perrine) 1902, was photographed here on every clear night from October 5 to October 22, clouds preventing either earlier or later ones. With few exceptions two photographs were made on each night. One photograph being made with a portrait lens built on the Petzval system, but afterward refigured by Brashear. This lens had an aperture of twelve centimeters and a focal length of fifty-five centimeters. The other photograph was made with an old "tintype" lens which Mr. W. A. Cogshall rescued from a photograph gallery here and which performs surprisingly well. This lens has an aperture of 5.5 centimeters and a focal length of twenty-two centimeters.

The tail of this comet was exceedingly faint, so faint that it was with difficulty that it could be photographed at all. Each of the photographs showed two streamers, a long one nearly straight and a shorter one more sharply curved. The greatest length of the short tail was shown on the photograph of October 6. It was then 1.°8 long, while on October 22 it did not exceed one-half degree in length. On October 5 the long streamer subtended 3.°2. Each succeeding photograph showed the streamer longer until on October 22 it subtended an angle of 8.°4. In the following table I have shown the results obtained by measuring five of the photographs, which represents fairly well the behavior of the comet.

In this table T is the central time of exposure; L, the length of the long tail in degrees; S, the length of the short tail in degrees; N, the number which when multiplied by the cosine of the angle between the direction of the comet's tail and the radius vector from the sun to the comet gives the length of the long streamer in terms of the mean distance of the earth from the sun:

T.	L.	S.	N.
h. m. h. m.			
October 5, 8:10 — 9:00	3.2	1.0	.0294
October 6, 8:00 — 11:45	3.2	1.8	.0383
October 7, 6:00 — 7:20	3.8	1.5	.0323
October 20, 6:00 — 7:20	6.1	1.2	.0686
October 22, 6:15 — 7:45	8.4	...	.0966

The Genus Puccinia.

J. C. Arthur.

The present paper is a continuation of two previous attempts to bring to the notice of this society something of the efforts that are being made to devise a workable method that will eventually lead to a stable nomenclature for plants. The necessity for having one authoritative name for each species and genus of plants is conceded by all botanists. The methods proposed for arriving at this desirable state are various. It is evident that nomenclature will never become stable if left to itself, that is, to the judgment of the individual. There must be rules of procedure which most botanists, if not all, will feel bound to respect.

The wise formulation of such rules and the impress of authority, which they must necessarily bear, are difficult to secure. Were there an international organization of recognized competency to take up the matter, the way would seem easy. In the absence of such a body, suggestions and attempts must be expected from various sources, which may finally crystallize into a form which the botanical world at large will accept.

American botanists, acting through the American Association for the Advancement of Science, promulgated the Rochester-Madison rules of nomenclature in 1892-93. These rules, after the test of a decade, have been somewhat modified and extended, and today represent the most carefully considered and most practical scheme for securing uniformity of procedure in naming plants that has yet been brought forward. Whatever may be thought of these rules, or of any other, it is certainly the part of wisdom to test their applicability, and lend a hand to their improvement.

In order to illustrate the American rules I propose to take the very interesting case of the genus *Puccinia*. As the name is generally used it embraces about one thousand species of plant rusts, which are characterized by having free, two-celled telentospores. In my paper* of four years ago I pointed out, that according to the Kuntzean rules of nomenclature this generic name should be transferred to the cedar apple rusts, to replace *Gymnosporangium*, a name that has been in use since 1805. In my second paper,† presented two years later, I showed that if we accept the

* Indiana plant rusts, listed in accordance with latest nomenclature. Proceedings Indiana Academy of Science for 1898:174-186.

† Generic nomenclature of cedar apples. Proceedings Indiana Academy of Science for 1900:131-136.

first species published under a new genus as the type species to which the genus is to be invariably anchored, and from which its essential characters are to be drawn, the cedar apples must be listed under the Linnæan genus *Tremella*, while the fate of the name *Puccinia* was left in doubt.

In the meantime the amended rules of nomenclature by the American Committee have been distributed, and although these recognize the great value of types, a specimen used by the author as type of the species, and a species as type of the genus, they provide other ways of determining the type of a genus than always taking the first species named under it. The new rules require that the intent of the author, or if that is not ascertainable, the usage of his followers, shall be respected.

If we examine the status of the three genera, *Tremella*, *Gymnosporangium* and *Puccinia*, under the present rules, we will find that the first becomes a genus of algæ, not longer to be included among the fungi, the second is restored to the position it has long occupied, while the third is well nigh lost in the toils.

The name *Puccinia* was introduced into botanical literature by Micheli in 1729, and is consequently pre-Linnæan. It was employed by Haller in two different works prior to 1753, the initial date for the operation of the law of priority, and by the same author in his *Historia stirpium indigenarum Helvetiæ inchoata* (Vol. III, p. 126) of 1768. The last work, however, does not employ binomial names, and is not to be used in establishing modern nomenclature. Another early author, who cites the name *Puccinia*, is Adanson in his *Familles des Plantes* (Vol. II, p. 8) of 1763. He adopts both the name and the description of the genus from Micheli, but does not mention any species. There is a failure, therefore, to establish the genus on account of the lack of a type species.

The next oldst author to employ the name is Willdenow in his *Floræ Berolinensis*, of 1787. Willdenow characterizes his genus *Puccinia* as follows: "*Corpus cylindraceum seminibus caudatis radiatim positis, elastice exsilientibus farctum.*" Under this genus he places a single species, *Puccinia simplex*, which is described as "*P. corpore cylindrico simplicissimo obtuso.*" It is said to occur on the trunks of plum trees (*Prunus armeniaca*) in autumn, and to be rare in the vicinity of Berlin. Although reference is made to Micheli, yet careful comparison shows conclusively that Willdenow's plant was different from that of the Italian author. Moreover, it could not have been one of the cedar apples

(Gymnosporangium), as pointed out by Magnus,* for they neither grow upon the plum nor produce their spores in autumn. Further confirmation of this is found in Roth's *Floræ Germanicæ*, the first volume of which was issued the year following the appearance of Willdenow's work. In this volume (p. 547) *Puccinia simplex* is given, and credited to Willdenow, with no reference to Michell, while a few pages farther on in the volume the common cedar apple of Europe is listed as *Tremella juniperina*. The two were evidently considered by the author to be distinct fungi.

There seems to be no doubt, that according to our present form of procedure, we must consider that the genus *Puccinia* was established by Willdenow in 1787, with the single species, *P. simplex*, a species that does not belong to the *Uredineæ*. What fungus Willdenow had in hand, I am not prepared to say. The description fairly well applies to *Cornularia Persicæ* (Schw.) Sacc., but that is a North American fungus, common in America but not yet reported from Europe. So far as our present purpose is concerned, however, it is enough to know that the type of the genus *Puccinia* is not uredineous. Therefore, the largest and best known genus of plant rusts, the one that includes the chief economic species, drops entirely out of the extensive family of the *Uredineæ*. Probably Doctor Kuntze is to be followed in placing under Dicæoma the species that have heretofore been listed under *Puccinia*, as I have already pointed out in my preceding paper before the Academy.

Whether this is the final word regarding the genus *Puccinia*, and the fungi which it has been used to cover, yet remains to be seen. It may appear foolish to some to relegate to obscurity a well known and long established name, upon what seem to be technical grounds. But the loss of a familiar name should not stand in the way of the introduction of definite rules which will lead to a reasonably permanent nomenclature. What is most desired is that the period of trial and transition shall be as short as possible, and to assist in bringing this about the study of the genus Puccinia is herewith presented.

---

* Bot. Centr., Vol. LXXVII, p. 5.

Forestry Conditions in Montgomery County, Indiana.

Samuel J. Record.

The recent interest in forests and forestry problems in Indiana makes it very important that every one collecting accurate information regarding the forestry conditions in any part of our commonwealth, present in as complete a manner as possible everything that may be of general importance in arousing public interest and at the same time serve as a basis for intelligent work in that particular part of the State.

The writer has studied with some degree of thoroughness the conditions in Montgomery County, which conditions, as revealed by the following facts, demonstrate the very serious nature of the problems we are confronting and the lines for future work.

Montgomery County is located in the middle western part of the State and contains 504 square miles, or 322,560 acres. Owing to its large size, its prominent location and the diversity of its surface and soil it may well be considered as a typical section of the central part of Indiana. Hence, what may be said of the forestry conditions and the plans and possibilities of its reforestation may in a general way be considered true of the whole central portion of the State.

The surface of the county is pleasantly diversified. The western and central part near the principal streams is hilly and broken, in the north central it is gently undulating and at the east and southeast flat and level. The northern part of the county is notably a prairie region, level or gently rolling.

The drainage takes direction from the dip of the underlying rocks generally a little west of southwest. The main stream is Rock River or Sugar Creek, which enters south of the northeast corner and traversing the central area, passes out six miles north of the west corner of the county. Its tributaries from the north are Black and Lye creeks; from the south, Offield, Walnut and Indian creeks. The southern and southeastern parts are drained by Big and Little Raccoon creeks and at the southwest by Coal Creek, which flows directly into the Wabash.

The early settlers found the county one vast forest, broken only by the wind swept streak of the cyclones or the marshy land of the prairies. So dense was the wilderness that their way had to be cut with the axe. Trees and saplings were cut and their trunks made into corduroy roads.

Everywhere were the most valuable varieties of forest growth, such as the oak, walnut, ash, poplar, cherry, maple, elm, hickory, beech, mulberry, buckeye, locust, willow, sycamore, cedar, and some hemlock, each towering and climbing and ever contesting for the necessary light of the sun. The lower branches were of little use in the shade and soon died away, thus by the natural pruning leaving the stem of the tree smooth and unbranched.

To appreciate something of the size of these giants of the forest we need but note the following:

Common Name.	*Diameter.*	*Height to First Limbs.*	*Total.*
Burr Oak	7	72	160
White Oak	6	60	150
Black Oak	6.5	75	165
Red Oak	7	94	181
Black Walnut	7	74	155
Poplar	8	91	190
Sugar Maple	5	62	120

All the ground was covered with underbrush and litter which had been accumulating for ages, producing a deep, rich loam which is still evident in the richness of the cultivated fields. Here were myriads of birds making their homes in the kindly shelter of the trees, and in turn destroying the multitude of insects which threatened the life of the forest. Thus when we closely examine the natural conditions we find the forest is a unit, a natural community in which each factor plays its part. An equilibrium is established, the result of the adaptation of each element to its environment; and when this equilibrium is disturbed the result is an undue development of one factor and consequent suppression of others. In this instance thoughtless man has destroyed the equilibrium, and the drying up of the wells and streams, the decrease in fertility of the fields and loss to our crops are a few of the disastrous results.

Now but little remains to remind us of the luxuriant forests of this county sixty years ago. Here and there are scattered patches of woodland standing like islands in a wide sea of clearing, and most of these so thinned and mutilated that they can scarcely be called forests at all. To the student of such affairs the destruction of this once mighty forest has all the features of a long continued tragedy. It is a crime against the past, present and future, a crime which may never be forgiven nor

forgotten. Though undoubtedly required by the necessities of civilization and population, it has been carried too far, and future generations may have to curse the wanton waste of the past. Our fathers had a constant grudge against trees. The best were cut into rails or hewed into sills, or used for firewood. Regular logging bees were held and tree after tree was cut, rolled together and burned. There is not a farm in the county today but would, if left in timber, have been worth six times its present value. And worst of all, this same policy is being continued. Every year forest owners, either through carelessness or ignorance, are wasting valuable property. Concerning the market value of the various crops which the farm produces the farmer is usually posted, but concerning the market value of the various trees making up his timberland he is usually ignorant. The amount of timber that has been allowed to go to utter waste in the past history of the county, because of the failure to appreciate the true value of forests, would have been sufficient, had it been preserved and sold at current prices, to have paid for every acre of land in the county. Save for occasional groves, almost all the black walnut has been removed because of its great value, and yet on every farm in the county, rows of rail fences built of black walnut and poplar, puncheon floors, rafters of old barns and sheds attest to its reckless use in the past.

In this country where all the land is in the hands of private owners, nothing can be done save through the intelligent co-operation of land owners.

No land in the county has been reforested by artificial means. A number of farmers, however, maintain groves of catalpa and black locust which furnishes material for posts and poles. Numerous instances could be cited where a few acres of black locust furnish a constant supply of posts for the fencing of farms containing hundreds of acres each. Such groves are easy to propagate and furnish the best of posts, which can not be purchased on the market for less than thirty cents each line post. The catalpa groves have not proved so successful, owing in some instances to the planting of catalpa bignonoides which is of small growth, crooked and seldom forming a well-shaped tree. The valuable variety to plant is C. speciosa, which is a very rapid grower and furnishes wood valuable for posts, ties, telegraph poles and lumber.

Not only has there been no planting of forest tracts, but there has

been a constant cutting off of the remaining timberland. The following figures from the statistician's report shows this condition:

1881	67,574 acres timberland.
1882	62,983 acres timberland.
1883	69,390 acres timberland.
1884	69,451 acres timberland.
1885	46,508 acres timberland.
1886	44,183 acres timberland.
1900	7,184 acres timberland.

The discrepancies in the early returns are due to inaccurate data; the later reports are more reliable. They are sufficient to show the vast decrease in our forest area. In fifteen years 39,324 acres of timber was removed at the rate of 2,621 acres per year. If this rate were kept up all the remaining timberland would be deforested in 2.7 years, but, of course, the decrease in the amount and value of the timber would tend to lessen the annual rate of removal.

The census report for 1900 states that the number of acres in timber but not in pasture land in Union Township is 2,240. Much of this, however, is in small lots or groves and has had most of its best timber removed. This 2,240 acres is but 3.1 per cent. of total area of the township and is divided into 103 tracts or lots, only thirty-seven of which contain twenty acres or more. Of this latter number only eighteen contain as much as forty acres, and only one of 100 acres.

Ripley Township is rugged and broken toward the south and has remaining a larger proportionate acreage of forest. There are twenty-six tracts of twenty or more acres reported, making a total of 1,273 acres, comprising 59 per cent. of the total area. Much of this land is covered with beech, which, however, is not a very profitable timber. The soil, especially toward the southern part, is generally poor clay, and if stocked with young trees would soon bring much more than can be realized from the same ground at present.

Brown Township is also much broken along the course of Sugar Creek. Only fifteen tracts of over twenty acres were reported, but most of these areas are large, giving a total of 950 acres or 2.7 per cent. Much of this timber is beech, though white oak is also abundant. The region near the mouth of Indian Creek, known as Pine Hills, is covered with pine and hemlock. Some of these trees are very large with straight, towering

stems reaching to lofty heights. Hundreds of seedlings are growing everywhere and if left alone will perpetuate the excellent forest condition now prevailing. Farther down the stream are the "Shades of Death," an area of 200 acres in virgin forest, especially noted for its beautiful scenery. The sides and slopes of the sharp hills and promontories are covered with a thick growth of evergreen hemlocks and cedars and the tip-top heights with pines which lift their foliage 200 feet above the brook, averting the sun's rays and filling the deep chasm with a gloom typical of the "Valley of the Shades." Here one sees typical forest conditions, the forest litter holding the moisture and feeding gradually the many pure, cold springs. This land, if deforested, would be worth practically nothing, but under proper management a large return could be secured annually from the timber growing there. This area, however, has been recommended by the State Forester as a forest reserve with the purpose of increasing its efficiency as a park. Dr. Henry Moore, of Irvington, Indiana, was chosen president of the board of control. No other recommendations have been made.

Walnut Township reports fifty-eight forest tracts containing a total acreage of 4,493 acres of 20 per cent. whole area. These forest tracts are comparatively large, thirteen of them containing 100 acres or over.

Franklin Township reports eleven forest tracts, of twenty acres or over, making a total of 420 acres, or 2 per cent. The areas are small and most of the good timber has been removed. The boulder trail passes through the western portion of the township and the land in its vicinity would be worth much more if properly covered with timber than it is in its present condition; the large number of boulders making cultivation of crops very difficult.

Sugar Creek Township reports seven tracts or 302 acres, 1.4 per cent. of total area. Most of the region is black prairie land and the timber is mostly in groves which have grown since the settlement of the country. The prevailing species are shellbark hickory and white oak.

Madison is also a prairie region and its condition of soil and forest closely resembles Sugar Creek. Seven tracts are reported, giving a total of 458 acres, though the total acreage of the township, including smaller tracts, is reported as 501 acres or 21 per cent.

Coal Creek reports but two tracts of more than twenty acres, though the total acreage amounts to 201 acres or .6 per cent. of the total area of the township.

Clark Township returns indicate four forest tracts containing over twenty acres. Only one tract contains over forty acres. The total area is 135 acres or .6 per cent.

Wayne has but eleven forest tracts, making a total of 399 acres or 2 per cent. of the total area. The tracts are small, only one containing as much as sixty acres.

Scott Township reports no forest tract containing as much as twenty acres. The total area of the timberland in the township does not exceed ninety-five acres or .4 per cent.

From this glance at the townships it will appear that the amount of available timber is very limited and most of the forests now remaining are so small, open and scattered, that the benefit derived from them is but a small per cent. of that accruing from well regulated forest areas.

The General Assembly of the State of Indiana enacted, in 1899, a forest reservation law, whereby upon any tracts of land a portion, not exceeding one-eighth of the total area, could be selected as a permanent forest reservation which should be appraised for taxation at one dollar per acre. The land to be exempted must contain 170 trees per acre, either naturally or artificially propagated. The act makes further specifications as to the maintenance of the tract, and designates what trees shall be known as forest trees within the meaning of the act. The law was a step in the right direction and has resulted in 284 exemptions covering a total area of 5,312 acres in the State. In Montgomery County, however, not a single exemption has been filed. This condition in this county is largely due to the lack of information on the subject, and succeeding years will no doubt witness a large number of exemptions.

Deforestation of the headwaters has produced a marked effect in the size and value of the county's streams. In its early history Sugar Creek was navigable for good-sized boats and was much used as a means of transportation. In 1824 William Nicholson came from Maysville, Kentucky, to Crawfordsville in a keel boat of ten tons burden which landed at the mouth of Whitlock's Spring branch. It floated down the Ohio to the mouth of the Wabash and thence was rowed up to the mouth of Sugar Creek, finally, after a long voyage, reaching its destination. Afterward two men took the same boat down to Terre Haute for a load of corn. Other instances could be cited, but these are sufficient to show the extent of the navigability of the stream which at present would scarcely

float an old time flatboat. Much of this is due to the filling in of the channel with the products of the denuded fields above.

Records show that Sugar Creek has furnished a motive power for at least nineteen mills situated along its course in Montgomery County. At the present time the number does not exceed four and these are obliged to use steam during most of the summer season. As is well known, a constant water supply furnishes a most economical and reliable motive power which would tend to lessen the cost of any manufactured products. The owner of the Sperry Mill, at Crawfordsville, asserts that the cost of running the mill one day by steam power, including coal, fireman and all expenses, is $5; while the total cost of water power for *one year*, including repairs to the dam and wheel, is $40. In other words, the amount required to run the mill one day by steam would pay the cost of running the same mill by water for nearly forty days.

The amount of power exerted by the stream in its course would, if utilized, be sufficient to turn every wheel in every factory within the county. This would be of especial importance in furnishing an economical motive power for concerns under municipal ownership, thereby greatly reducing the expense of operating. But while the volume of water carried by Sugar Creek in a year has probably remained constant since the county was discovered, yet the flow is so irregular and uncertain that it is no longer of great economical importance.

Deforestation has also had a very disastrous effect upon the fish supply of our streams. In the early settlement of the country Sugar Creek was full of edible fish. It is related by an old settler that during one night in 1824, 900 fish, consisting of pike, salmon, bass and perch, were caught in a large fish trap. The settler often carried them by skiff loads from the fish trap and placed them in a pond to be retaken later and sold or used for food. Now this condition has entirely changed and but few food fishes remain in our streams. It is true that stream pollution and illegal fishing are responsible for much of this, but the decrease in the volume of water, rendering it stagnant during the summer months, is almost directly the result of deforestation of the headwaters. The unusually high water at the season of spawning seriously interferes with the reproduction of the species. This sudden rise of the stream is prevented by the forest. The litter receives the rain, and, owing to its looseness and lack of capillarity, prevents rapid evaporation. The relatively low temperature of the forest is also a factor in lessening the rate of

evaporation. The unevenness of the forest floor, with sunken logs and piles of debris, prevents the formation of gullies and consequently the water sinks into the ground instead of running off on the surface. It can not wear away the soil upon steep slopes, nor form sudden and disastrous freshets as in a naked and treeless region. The streams rising in woodlands may swell after a rain, but more gradually, and they will subside again more slowly. If they rise in woodland swamps, they are scarcely liable to floods at any season and tend to an even flow throughout the year.

The soil of Montgomery County is generally very rich and the disastrous effect of the removal of the forest will not be evident for many years. The land is especially adapted for agricultural pursuits, and rational farming and rotation of crops is doing much to maintain its productiveness. Yet some tracts have been cleared which are of very little use for farming purposes, and fail to yield a profit for the labor exerted upon them. We have seen large areas of good timber cut down, much of it wasted and destroyed, merely to add to the farm land an area almost worthless for cultivation. Such land should be immediately reforested with the most profitable kinds of timber, since by this means the most profitable returns can be secured.

An examination of our corn crop yields since 1873 shows the following gains:

1873-1877.....24 bushels per acre.
1878-1882.....31 bushels per acre.
1883-1888.....37 bushels per acre.
1889-1893.....32 bushels per acre.
1894-1900.....42 bushels per acre.

In considering these figures we must remember that much newly cleared land, rich from forest litter, has been added yearly and tends to increase the average yield per acre.

Our wheat crops have not fared so fortunately and the averages for five year periods since 1872 show the following decrease:

1872-1876.....21.18 bushels per acre.
1877-1881.....15.45 bushels per acre.
1882-1886.....14.21 bushels per acre.
1887-1891.....13.10 bushels per acre.
1892-1896.....13.30 bushels per acre.
1897-1900.....11.60 bushels per acre.

The exact cause of this decrease is not known, but to the student of forestry conditions, it seems that deforestation is, in part at least, responsible.

By far the most susceptible of our crops to the changed condition is the apple. Though our statistics on this subject are very limited, yet the memory of every person of mature years will testify to the great decrease in our apple crop. The raising of perfect apples in this county is very difficult and yields such poor financial returns that the growers have almost entirely abandoned the pursuit. However, the decline in yield is by no means proportional to the decline in the number of trees. The following figures are taken from the statistician's reports for Indiana and express approximately this condition:

1879	42,007 bushels apples.
1880	37,781 bushels apples.
1881	20,476 bushels apples.
1885	14,544 bushels apples.
1886	98,933 bushels apples.
1897	3,084 bushels apples.

The yield has so decreased that at the present time we are compelled to import almost all of our apples. The immoderate ravages of hordes of insect pests is mainly responsible for this condition, though the apple rust is also very injurious. The disastrous effect of the latter, however, is probably no greater now than at previous times and will not account for the remarkable decrease in our apple crop.

Besides a decrease in our soil productiveness, the county has also lost many valuable wood industries. Until recently there was located at Crawfordsville a heading and stave factory which used large quantities of timber and furnished employment to many men. The scarcity of available timber made further operation unprofitable and the concern was moved to Arkansas. At one time the county was liberally dotted with sawmills, but now scarce a half dozen remain, and these are compelled to import a large proportion of their logs, in some cases nearly one-half.

Crawfordsville at present has but two important wood industries. The Indiana Match Company uses large quantities of cottonwood and basswood and the supply of this county was soon exhausted. For some time past the company has purchased these woods in different districts, chiefly in lower Illinois, but the new Chicago drainage canal has flooded so much

of the timber country that the wood can not be gotten out. The company is in a difficult position and the scarcity of any material may cause it to close down or to be removed. The Casket Company uses annually $38,000 worth of material, turning out a finished product worth $58,500. The factory furnishes employment to forty persons, paying annually in wages, $18,000. Most of the material is shipped here. There are prospects of another industry for the manufacture of wooden novelties for which there is claimed an excellent market. In order to have the desired capacity, about thirty men would be employed at first and if the venture proved successful the capacity and working force of the plant would be doubled. The principal woods used are the maple and beech, and the county still has a good supply of the latter.

Such industries contribute largely to prosperity of the county and whatever would tend to foster them in a proper way is promoting the general welfare. The reforestation of a sufficient area would make good timber available and not only prevent the removal of our present industries but invite new ones as well.

Notes on the Cleavage Plane in Stems and Falling Leaves.

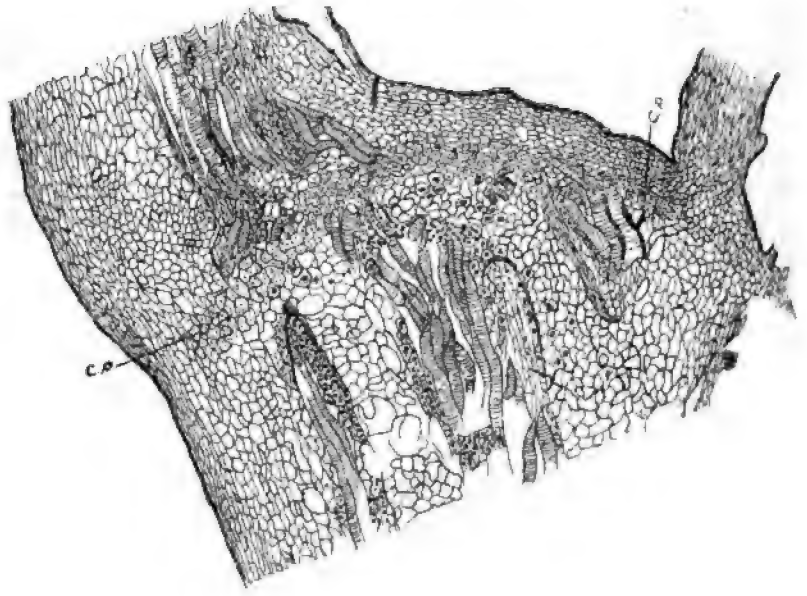
Mary A. Hickman.

Adaptation to climate and environment is nowhere better illustrated than in the forest. Especially is this true of the temperate regions where adaptation is in response to the winter cold. The deciduous trees, instead of protecting their delicate leaf structures from the severe cold of winter, have formed the habit of dropping them and again putting out new leaves when the warm season returns. The deciduous trees have developed the working powers of their leaves to such an extent that the great surface exposure and delicacy of structure make it impossible to carry them through the winter, therefore, the necessity of the deciduous habit.

However, this habit of shedding is not confined to the leaves only, for many trees annually shed twigs and branches. The dropping of twigs and branches is probably to prevent too great a density of foliage. This last habit is not restricted wholly to the deciduous trees, for some of the conifers have the same trait.

This dropping is due, not to breaking, but to growing off by the formation of a cleavage plane between both the twig, petiole and the parent stem. Thus the reason for the scars left by the shedding.

In the shedding of stems, the cleavage plane is gradually developed across the fibro-vascular system separating the stem from the parent stem with the exception of the bark and a few layers of wood cells which are easily broken. The scar is virtually formed before the falling of the stem. Marked illustrations of this habit from the deciduous trees are



found in the family Salicaceæ L. The branches and twigs begin to fall before the shedding of the leaves and continue throughout the period of leaf fall. The twigs shed are green, many bearing large winter buds upon their tips. Of the conifers, the *Tsuga Canadensis* Carr., illustrates this habit very markedly. However, their twigs, when shed, are dead.*

In the shedding of leaves, we find the formation of the cleavage plane the same as in the stem. The most common method is that of a separation between the petiole and stem, as shown by the scars on the stems.

* The Self-pruning of Woody Plants.--John H. Schaffner, Ohio Nat. I., 1902, pp. 171-147

This fall the attention of the writer was called to a peculiar case of variation found in the vine *Ampelopsis veitchie* L., native of Japan, but which has been introduced into America for ornamental purposes. It clings to the walls by its very numerous disk-tipped tendrils. The leaves on the younger branches of the vine are small and entire with dentate margins, but those on the older branches are sharply three-lobed or sometimes three divided.

In this plant we find a second cleavage plane formed between the petiole and leaf blade so that instead of the leaves falling in the usual way the blade is shed and the petiole remains attached to the stem until late in the winter.

Due to the difference in density of structure in the stem and petiole, it is difficult to secure satisfactory results in the formation and structure of the cleavage plane of that region. But when, as in this plant, there is a second cleavage plane formed between the petiole and blade, it is comparatively easy to trace. There is a breaking down and spreading of the tracheary tissue and the formation of a layer of small cells, causing a complete disconnection between the tracheary tissue of the leaf and petiole, as is demonstrated by the illustration.

Some Rare Indiana Birds.

Amos W. Butler.

The following notes are supplemental to those presented at the meeting of the Academy in 1899, which were printed in the proceedings for that year:

PHALACROCORAX DILOPHUS FLORIDANUS (Aud.).

Florida Cormorant.—A bird of this species was killed September 28, 1902, at Morris Street bridge over White River, in the city of Indianapolis. It was obtained by Fletcher M. Noe.

PELECANUS ERYTHRORHYNCHOS Gmel.

White Pelican.—Two were killed on White River April 25, 1902, by Harry Sappenfield. The locality is given as between the farms of Frank C. Lory and A. H. Taylor, in Knox County. It is reported the birds will be mounted. (E. J. Chansler.)

Fletcher M. Noe informs me he saw a specimen which was killed October 12, 1902, near Martinsville, but was unable to obtain it.

C. K. Muchmore wrote me that a flock of thirty-seven White Pelicans "stopped over" at the pond of the Cincinnati Ice Company, two miles south of Laurel, September 29, 1902. Two of them were killed by a boy, Earl Masters, who brought them to my informant. The next morning he received a third specimen from Earl Bossert, of Brookville.

From another source I learn that the bird last mentioned was one of two, possibly from the same flock previously noted near Laurel.

TANTALUS LOCULATOR (Linn.).

Wood Ibis.—Though the Wood Ibises were formerly found irregularly in some numbers in southern Indiana, and doubtless were summer residents and bred, they have not been reported for several years. These peculiar birds, sometimes called "gourd heads" from their odd, naked heads and long heavy bills, were formerly found in the lower part of the White Water and Wabash valleys. To the latter they occasionally recur. With the increasing warfare upon our larger birds especially and the rapidly diminishing area of suitable range, they lessened in numbers for years, and more recently none have been observed by any one who noted them. Through the most of August and September last they were found in considerable numbers in suitable places in the lower Wabash Valley. The earliest date reported was August 10, near Montezuma, Indiana, when a single specimen was seen. The latest occurrence was from the same vicinity September 28.

The following data from Mr. D. W. Overman, of Montezuma, is interesting:

"On August 10 I saw a single specimen in a dead elm at the Goose Pond about two miles north of this place, in the Wabash bottoms. On 12th saw ten or twelve more. The 17th an old fisherman brought me a specimen, and another the 18th. From the 14th they were of daily occurrence and were seen passing north along the Wabash in flocks varying in number from four to 150 or 200. The one whose head I sent you was taken the 18th, by Mr. Chas. Doss, from a flock of twenty-five or thirty, and was 'using' along the Wabash just south of town. The specimen brought me by Mr. Tombs, of Arcadia, was taken the 18th near the town.

"I killed one August 24 at Goose Pond from a flock of thirty-five or forty. They were last reported as being seen September 28."

So we have it summed up: First seen August 10, became common about 14th, last seen September 28, stragglers from the 20th to 28th.

Wood Ibises were also reported as numerous along the Wabash River in Posey County. Paul J. Hartman, New Harmony, has very kindly reported to me such information as he has been able to collect in that county. He says: "In regard to the Wood Ibis, I will say that I have seen it. On August 12 about sundown, I saw ten. I was positive of their identity. They came down the river flying rather low, and alighting in a large willow thicket, went to roost. The next evening I saw another at the same place, but it flew on down the river. On the 15th I saw twenty. They went down the river. On the 16th, at the same place, I saw more than I could count, certainly more than a hundred. I saw all at the same point of observation, and at the same time of day, about sunset. With the exception of the first ones, they did not stop.

I find the Wood Ibises were quite common at Hodge's Landing, about six miles below New Harmony, during the middle of August. They were very tame and a number were killed. The skins were not preserved.

FLORIDA CERULEA Linn.

Little Blue Heron.—A specimen of this southern species which as been known to breed in suitable restricted localities in southwestern Indiana, has been received by the State Museum. It is an immature bird in the white plumage, and was killed by John Michaels near Bainbridge, Putnam County, Indiana, August 10, 1902. A few other white herons have been reported from different localities, including Posey, Knox and Kosciusko counties. Possibly some of these were of this species, but the chances are they were American Egrets, *Herodias egretta* (Gmel.) or perhaps some of them Snowy Herons, *Egretta candidissima* (Gmel.).

PHALAROPUS LOBATUS (Linn.).

Northern Phalarope.—A specimen of this rare bird was taken at Millers, Indiana, September 1, 1900, by R. S. Turtle, according to information recently received from Mr. Frank M. Woodruff, of the Chicago Academy of Sciences. This is the fourth specimen reported as taken in the State.

The gathering of peculiarly maritime species of birds along our great lakes each fall is a very interesting fact. They begin to appear about the

commencement of the second quarter of August, are most numerous between the middle of that month and mid-September, and generally are scarce after October 1. Some, however, occasionally linger until cold weather. Reference has elsewhere been made to this but attention is called to it again because of information received of the occurrence of some rare species since the last report.

NUMENIUS HUDSONICUS Lath.

Hudsonian Curlew.—Mr. F. M. Woodruff states a fine Hudsonian Curlew was taken at Calumet Heights, Indiana, August 3, 1902, by R. S. Turtle. It is a very rare migrant in Indiana.

TRINGA CANUTUS Linn.

Knot.—Mr. F. M. Woodruff reports the capture of a specimen of this world-wide sea-side wanderer near Millers, Indiana, in 1901. He has kindly placed in my collection a specimen taken at the same place to verify the Indiana record.

ARENARIA INTERPRES (Linn.).

Turnstone.—Mr. Woodruff also obtained one of these birds near the same place August 9, 1902. This is early for these seashore species. They are said to be in exceptionally rich plumage.

MICROPALAMA HIMANTOPUS (Bp.).

Stilt Sandpiper.—A specimen of this rare Sandpiper was taken at Mill Pond, near Greencastle, April 19, 1899, by Alexander Black. This is the second record of which I know for Indiana. Mr. Black has kindly deposited the specimen in my collection to verify the record.

ECTOPISTES MIGRATORIUS (Linn.).

Passenger Pigeon.—The only record of the Wild Pigeon I have been able to obtain since that of June 10, 1899, was received last spring through the kindness of Mr. Fletcher M. Noe of this city. From him I learned that Mr. Chas. K. Muchmore, of Laurel, Indiana, had obtained a specimen of this very interesting bird which was taken near that place last spring, April 3, 1902. Of this Mr. Muchmore says:

"The bird, which is a beautiful male, was taken by a young man named Crowell, near his home, about two and one-half miles southwest of this place. He reported that there were two. He heard the bird cooing and shot it and brought it to me, having concluded that it was something new. You can imagine how we almost took it away from him when he unrolled it out of a bloody old newspaper and began to inquire if we knew what it was. I was convinced that I saw a flock of five Passenger Pigeons one day in the spring of 1901, but had never said much about it as I only saw them flying and at a distance and it seemed rather improbable. I used to see them occasionally in Iowa about 1882-3, and although I was then very small, the specimen was not new to me, and I, of course, at once recognized the same."

Mr. Muchmore in a recent letter says he heard of a small flock near Laurel last fall (1902).

The Catalpa Sphinx (Ceratomia Catalpæ) Destroyed by the Yellow-Billed Cuckoo (Coccyzus Americanus) in Southern Indiana.

F. M. Webster.

This paper was suggested by the receipt of a letter from Mr. A. W. Butler, calling attention to a statement made by Mr. John B. Elliott, a very observing farmer of New Harmony, Indiana, who stated that the catalpa trees in his neighborhood had, until recently, been defoliated by a large worm, but, recently, this worm had nearly disappeared, having been eaten by the Cuckoo or Rain Crow, as they are termed in the South.

There did not appear to be any doubt about the food habit of the bird, though there is but one other similar observation on record, the only question being as to the identity of the worms. Now, the catalpa, like the ailanthus, and the China tree of the Gulf States, has very few enemies, and there is no chance of mistaking the larvæ of the catalpa sphinx for any other insect. On the other hand, there is no data whatever in possession of the division of Biological Survey of the United States Department of Agriculture, showing that this bird ever attacks the catalpa sphinx, though the stomachs of ninety birds have been examined. Several other species of Sphingidæ do not fare so well. Two, *Deilephila lineata*

and *Phlegethontius sexta*, are frequently taken by these birds. There hardly seems a doubt about the correctness of Mr. Elliott's observations, and I give these facts in order to show their value. The catalpa is planted as far north as extreme northern Indiana and Illinois, but the catalpa sphinx does not occur north of about the latitude of Vincennes, in this State, Flora, in Illinois and extreme southern Lawrence County, in Ohio. On the Atlantic Coast it is steadily working its way northward, being now seriously abundant about Philadelphia, which is in the latitude of Columbus, Ohio, and almost that of Urbana, Illinois. It was abundant at Flora, Illinois, as far back as 1875, but seems to have progressed no farther northward. The insect has this peculiarity: The female will deposit to the number of 1,000 eggs in a mass on a single leaf and the young are for a considerable time after hatching thoroughly gregarious, so that while a single tree or a row of trees may be defoliated by the larvæ, other trees in the neighborhood may entirely escape. This gives the enemies of the larvæ an opportunity to literally exterminate a colony in short order. Mr. W. H. Edwards, a lepidopterist of Coalburgh, West Virginia, some years ago, recorded the sudden appearance of this insect in his locality for the first in 1896, and the as sudden disappearance the following year.

The catalpa sphinx is like its food plant, a southern species; the Sphingidæ are a tropical family for that matter, and it is interesting to note that Judge Lawrence Johnson observed the attacks of the Cuckoos, both species, on these larvæ in 1883, in Alabama. The Cat Bird and the Baltimore Oriole are both known to feed upon them.

Besides the birds there are several insect enemies of the catalpa sphinx, two being species of Tachinid flies, *Euphorocera claripennis* and *Frontina frenchii*. A Hymenopter, *Apanteles congregatus* also destroys a large number of the larvæ. As I found many of these caterpillars on catalpa trees about Princeton, Indiana, late in August, 1902, with numerous eggs of the Tachinid flies attached to their bodies, there is no doubt but what they are doing their full share in keeping the insect in check.

I might say, in addition to the foregoing, that this Cuckoo is exceedingly fond of another caterpillar, *Datana angusii*, which so frequently defoliates the walnut and hickory trees in midsummer. Here, too, we have the work of the Tachinid flies previously mentioned, and while at Purdue University, several years ago, I observed a case of excessive parasitism, on the larvæ of a closely allied species, *Datana contracta*. On four of the

caterpillars of the latter species I counted respectively, 115, 131, 213 and 228 eggs of these parasites. I mention this, seemingly disconnected circumstances, because the same species of Cuckoo is fond of all these caterpillars, and we are met with that perpetual puzzle to economic entomologists, viz., to determine the exact economic value of an organism. If the bird ate only the unparasitized caterpillars, it would be wholly beneficial, but, on the other hand, if it devours parasitized caterpillars, it has done no good, because these would have died in any case, and has done actual harm, because it has destroyed beneficial insects.

Notes on Reared Hymenoptera from Indiana.

F. M. Webster.

The material upon which this list is based was obtained during two trips to southern Indiana, the first late in August and the last late in October, 1902, while in the employ of the United States Department of Agriculture, and making some special investigations of certain insects attacking growing wheat. My first intention was to present a paper that would include only such species as were new to science, but I have in addition to such, found so many forms that are new to the State, and others discovered by me about Lafayette, years ago, but of whose habits nothing was known, have been farther investigated, throwing new light on their life history and habits, that I later decided to include all of the Hymenoptera reared by me, but not previously reported as inhabiting Indiana. I may add that the nature of my investigations required that considerable quantities of wheat stubble, and the stems of *Elymus canadensis* and *E. virginicus*, *Tricuspis sesleroides* and *Bromus secalinus*, the latter being the common cheat of the wheatfields, be collected and the *Isosoma* and other insects inhabiting these stems secured. The stems of these grasses and the wheat stubble were collected and placed in pasteboard boxes so that everything developing within them was thus secured. It will be observed, then, that the prime object of my rearings was to determine the food plants of the *Isosoma*, the parasitic species, though of much importance, were of secondary signification in these studies.

Isosoma grande, which I reared about Lafayette, during the years 1884 to 1886, and established the fact of a dimorphism and alternation of

generations before unknown among these insects in this country, was represented in my rearings from wheat stubble, collected from about New Harmony and Princeton, by the spring form *minutum*.

Isosoma tritici Fitch was also reared from wheat straw from these localities. Specimens of the latter occurring among the former are quite strongly contrasted, the latter being quite large for these insects and possessing fully developed wings, whereas the former are much smaller and wingless. Reared also from *Elymus virginicus*, an entirely new food plant for the species.

Isosoma maculatum Howard was reared in considerable numbers from the stems of cheat, *Bromus secalinus*. The species was described from individuals collected by me about Lafayette during June, 1885, and May, 1886, but the food plant has up to this time remained unknown.

Isosoma albomaculatus Ashmead, originally described from West Virginia, was reared from *Bromus secalinus* in great numbers, also to a lesser extent from the stems of *Elymus virginicus*.

Isosoma elymi French was reared in profusion from *Elymus*. This species, at one time supposed to be a wheat insect, confines itself strictly to the grasses. I have never reared it from wheat straws and have never reared *Isosoma grande* from anything else except wheat.

Isosoma (flavipes) hordei Harris was reared from stems of *Elymus canadensis* and in such numbers as to give economic importance to the fact. The rearing of the Joint Worm species, *I. hordei*, and one of the wheat straw worm species, *I. tritici*, from *Elymus*, both of which are wheat insects, shows very plainly that though the farmer may overcome these in his cultivated fields, unless he is careful to destroy these grasses growing along roadsides and in uncultivated fields, a continual reinfestation will be going on, and he must fight his foes in the grasses as well as in his cultivated grains. Besides these, there is a species of Isosoma, of which I have only been able to rear the male, but the larvæ of which infest the stems of *Tricuspis sesleroides*, and I have reared these from stems collected near Orleans, Indiana. There is probably still another species of *Isosoma*, at present not distinguishable from *I. hirtifrons* Howard. This last had until now been known only from rye straw in California. I did not rear this from Indiana, but in Illinois the common cheat, *Bromus secalinus*, appears to be its sole food plant. The larvæ are found in the stems, and as the stems of cheat in Indiana contain an abundance of

larvæ it is not unlikely that those of this species are among them. It is not unlikely to be found infesting rye also.

Torymus sp? This is parasitic on the Isosoma larvæ infesting the stems of *Tricuspis*.

Another species of parasitic Hymenoptera has been determined as a new species of a new genus of the family *Encyrtidæ*.

Eurytoma nov. sp. This was reared from the stems of *Elymus canadensis*, the adults emerging in late August.

Parapteromalus isosomatis Ashmead, nov, gen. et. sp. This is parasitic on a cell inhabiting *Isosoma*, affecting *Elymus*. The adults appear in late summer and at once proceed to oviposit in the occupied cells of the Isosomas. That is to say, they have developed in the bodies of their hosts while the latter have been in the process of development and, now, oviposit in the fully grown larvæ, there being thus two broods of the parasite to one of the host.

Coccidencyrtus flavus Ashmead, nov. sp. This is doubtless connected in some manner with a coccid that inhabits the stems of *Elymus*.

Oligosita americana Ashmead, nov. sp. This is an egg parasite and belongs to a genus not before reported from America. A single species is known from Europe and three from the island of Ceylon.

Elasmus websteri Ashmead, nov. sp. Reared from either the stems of Elymus or from the stubble of wheat, in either case it is probably in some way connected with some species of Isosoma.

Xanthoencyrtus nigroclarus Ashmead, nov. gen. et. sp. Reared from stems of *Elymus*, but not probably in connection with the Isosomas.

The following were reared in considerable numbers from leaves and stems of grasses about Champaign and Urbana, Illinois, within which the host insects were feeding, and doubtless are to be found in Indiana also.

Polyneura citripes Ashmead, nov. sp. Reared from stems of *Eragrostis poaoides*, an egg parasite whose exact host is unknown.

Pedobius websteri Ashmead, nov. sp. Parasitic on a dipterous leaf miner affecting *Panicum proliform* by mining in the tips of the leaves. As I have found the same leaf attack in various localities in Indiana, presumably done by the same dipterous insect, it is not at all unlikely that the parasite is also found in Indiana, as I have reared them in great numbers from about Urbana, Illinois. Only one other species of this genus is known, and it is also a dipterous parasite.

Preliminary List of Gall-Producing Insects Common to Indiana.

Mel T. Cook.

For the past two years the writer has been very much interested in gall-producing insects and in the structures produced by them. Among other very interesting phases of this problem is the question of distribution. We know very little of the distribution throughout the country and nothing of the distribution in Indiana.

My collection of galls includes over 200 species, collected in the states of Illinois, Indiana and Ohio. Those collected in Indiana are all from Putnam County and about seventy species are included. Of this number, I have accurately determined forty species. These forty species represent five orders (including Acarina) and eighteen genera. The host plants represent ten orders, twelve families and fourteen genera.

The order and families of the host plants are the following:

Orders.	*Families.*
Salicales,	Salicaceae.
Juglandales,	Juglandaceae.
Fagales,	Fagaceae.
Urticales,	Ulmaceae.
Rosales,	Hamamelidaceae.
	Rosaceae.
	Caesalpinaceae.
Sapindales,	Aceraceae.
Rhamnales,	Vitaceae.
Malvales,	Tiliaceae.
Gentianales,	Oleaceae.
Campanulales,	Compositeae.

The following is a list of the insects and host plants known positively to occur in Indiana:

HEMIPTERA.

1. Hormaphis hamamelis, Fitch—Hamamelis Virginiana L.
2. Colopha ulmicola, Fitch—Ulmus Americana L.
3. Pemphigus ulmi-fusus, Walsh—Ulmus Americana L.
4. Schizoneura Americana, Riley—Ulmus Americana L.

5. Phylloxera caryae-avenae, Fitch—Hicoria alba (L) Britton.
6. Phylloxera caryae-globuli, Walsh—Hicoria alba (L) Britton.
7. Phylloxera caryae-fallax, Riley—Hicoria alba (L) Britton.
8. Phylloxera caryae-caulis, Fitch—Hicoria alba (L) Britton.
9. Phylloxera caryae-depressa, Shimer—Hicoria alba (L) Britton.
10. Phylloxera vastatrix, Planchon—{(Vitis vulpina L. (Vitis bicolor LeConte.
11. Pachypsylla celtidis-mammae, Riley—Celtis occidentalis L.

LEPIDOPTERA.

12. Trypeta solidaginis, Fitch—Solidago Canadensis L.
13. Gelechia gallae-solidaginis—Solidago Canadensis L.

DIPTERA.

14. Cecidomyia verrucicola, O. S.—Tilia Americana L.
15. Cecidomyia pilulae, Walsh—Quercus sp. (many species).
16. Cecidomyia salicis-strobiloides, Walsh—Salix sp——.
17. Cecidomyia salicis-semen, Walsh—Salix sp——.
18. Cecidomyia salicis-siliqua, Walsh—Salix sp——.
19. Cecidomyia salicis-aenigma, Walsh—Salix sp——.
20. Cecidomyia gleditschae, O. S.—Gleditsia triacanthos L.
21. Cecidomyia solidaginis, Loew—Solidago Canadensis L.
22. Cecidomyia pellex, O. S.—Fraxinus Americana L.

HYMENOPTERA.

23. Andricus seminator, Harris—Quercus alba L.
24. Andricus petiolicola, Bassett—Quercus sp——.
25. Andricus palustris, O. S.—Quercus palustris Du Roi.
26. Andricus clavula, O. S.—Quercus alba L.
27. Andricus papillatus, O. S.—Quercus sp——.
28. Amphibolips inanis, O. S.—Quercus rubra L.
29. Amphibolips confluentus, Harris—Quercus sp——.
30. Callirhytis tumifica, O. S.—Quercus alba L.
31. Holcaspis centricola, O. S.—Quercus palustris Du Roi.
32. Holcaspis globulus, Fitch—Quercus alba L.
33. Biorhiza forticornis, Walsh—Quercus alba L.
34. Acraspis erinaceæ, Walsh—Quercus alba L.
35. Rhodites bicolor, Harris—Rosa sp——.

ACARINA.

36. Phytoptus abnormis, Garman—Tilia Americana L.
37. Phytoptus acericola, Garman—Acer saccharinum L.
38. Phytoptus quadripes, Shimer—Acer saccharinum L.
39. Phytoptus ulmi, Garman—Ulmus Americana L.
40. Erineum anomalum—Juglans nigra L.

From the above lists it will be seen that we have representatives from every order of insects which produce galls, except Coleoptera.

Doubtless the number of gall-producing insects in Indiana will far exceed 300 species. I should be very glad if members of the Academy will send specimens to me. Specimens may be sent either fresh or dry or in formalin. Always send enough of the host plant to enable determination.

Notes on Deformed Embryos.

Mel T. Cook.

It is well known that extremes of temperature will produce malformed embryos, but it is also probable that malformations may result from other causes.

Last spring the students in my class in embryology found a very large number of deformed chick embryos. The most common malformation was two or more blastoderms, but in many cases the embryos did not

develop beyond the formation of the primitive streak. The farthest developed and most remarkable deformity was in the case of two embryos so placed that anterior ends were joined and the posterior ends extending in opposite directions. Judging from the mesoblastic somites, the em-

bryos were about forty-eight hours of incubation, there being eleven well-defined somites in one and sixteen in the other. The neural canal was partially closed, but only one brain vesicle in each case was developed. Between the two anterior ends was a mass of much distorted structures and apparently including several gill arches.

The eggs were secured from reliable parties, and I have every reason to consider them fresh and that they had been properly cared for. My assistant assures me that the temperature of the incubator was regular and that all conditions were normal.

The slide from which the drawing was made was prepared by Mr. Charles Sudranski.

The Lake Laboratory at Sandusky, Ohio.

Mel T. Cook.

The past few years has witnessed a wonderful increase in facilities for biological work. Among the most noticeable features has been the establishment of summer laboratories especially adapted for biological research until we now have six marine and a larger number of inland laboratories. Since the character of biological work is so dependent upon the locality, and since each locality presents certain problems peculiar to itself, each of these laboratories has certain advantages over its friendly rivals and the itinerant biologist has the opportunity of reaping the benefits from all. He meets his fellow-worker and studies the varied fauna and flora under the most favorable conditions.

Among the earliest of these laboratories was the Lake Laboratory at Sandusky, Ohio, which was first opened in 1895, under the direction of Professor Kellicott, of the Ohio State University. In 1898 Professor Kellicott died and the laboratory came under the direction of his successor, Prof. Herbert Osborn, the present director.

The laboratory was at first intended for investigation only, and for the first four seasons was used by only three or four workers. In 1899 there were fourteen investigators and it was then decided to offer regular courses; this was done in 1900 and each succeeding year. For the past three seasons the increase in interest has been very pronounced. In 1902 there were twenty-four students and six instructors; of the twenty-four

Upper Floor, Lake Laboratory.

Proposed Site.

students, sixteen were graduates and eight of these were engaged in investigations.

The laboratory is under the control of the Ohio State University and under the direct management of the President of the University and of the director. The equipment consists of three boats and the necessary dredges for working on the aquatic fauna and flora. The microscopes, microtomes, other apparatus and library are supplied from the Ohio State University laboratories.

Thus far the work has been conducted in the building of the Ohio

Cedar Point Beach, Looking West.

State Fish Commission, but appropriations have been made for the erection of a new building especially for this work. It is expected that this building will be ready for use in 1903. This will give more and better facilities to meet the increasing demands. Ample arrangements will be made for the general courses, both for students and for teachers in the secondary schools. Special efforts will be made to accommodate advanced students in graduate courses and to provide opportunities for independent research by investigators in the many fields of biology.

While the control of the laboratory will probably remain with the Ohio State University, other institutions will be invited to coöperate and

every effort will be made to make the laboratory of special service to the biologist of the inland states.

The location is accessible from all parts of the Central West. The climate is healthful and conducive to summer work.

The flora is one of the richest in the country. According to Mosely's "Sandusky Flora" it contains 300 more species than have been reported from any other locality of like dimensions in the State of Ohio. The flora is also more extensive than that reported from other parts of North America. Most plants native to Ohio, with the exception of those characteristic of the Ohio River counties and Sphagnum swamps, are found within the range of the Sandusky Flora. It also includes 165 species not reported in the Canadian catalogue and sixty-seven species not known in Michigan, and many species characteristic of western and southern regions.

This wonderful flora is due largely to the climate and geology, the lake protecting the south shore from the cold winds of the north and thus allowing many southern plants to extend their northern limits.

The lake, the bays, the marshes, the rivers, the deep ravines, the rocky shore line, the mud and sand beaches, the sand dunes, the various kinds of soil, the prairie, and the woods, all tend to give desirable conditions for this very rich and striking flora.

All of the above conditions, together with the varied food supply furnished by the rich flora, give an equally varied and remarkable fauna.

REPORTS FROM THE INDIANA UNIVERSITY BIOLOGICAL STATION AT WINONA LAKE.*

a. The Individuality of the Maternal and Paternal Chromosomes in the Hybrid Between Fundulus Heteroclitus and Menidia Notata.

W. J. Moenkhaus.

[Abstract.]

In the hybrid between *Fundulus heteroclitus* and *Menidia notata* it is possible to distinguish the chromosomes that come from each parent. The chromosomes of *Fundulus heteroclitus* are long and straight while those of *Menidia notata* are short and slightly curved. This difference they maintain in the hybrids. They can best be distinguished during the anaphases. They can not be distinguished in the resting stage. During the first two cleavages each kind of chromosome remains grouped bilaterally upon the spindle. After the second cleavage they become mingled upon the spindle, but the two kinds still retain their individuality and can readily be identified. They have been thus traced to a late cleavage stage, as far as was attempted.

b. An Extra Pair of Appendages Modified for Copulatory Purposes in Cambarus Viridis.

W. J. Moenkhaus.

Among the crayfishes used for dissection in the laboratory we came upon a specimen that had three pairs of abdominal appendages modified for copulatory purposes. This is the first time I have ever seen such abnormality and, furthermore, have not been able to find mention in literature of a similar occurrence. I have, therefore, thought it worth while to make a note of it.

The specimen belonged to the species viridis and was about three inches in length. Unfortunately the specimen had been so much mu-

*Contributions from the Zoölogical Laboratory of Indiana University under the direction of C. H. Eigenmann. No. 53.

tilated in the dissection by the time the abnormality was noticed that it was out of the question to get a photograph of all the appendages in position. I, therefore, preserved the appendages and give herewith a drawing of the posterior view of both.

The first and second pairs of appendages were modified in the usual way and in no way differed from the corresponding appendages in the normal males of the same species. The additionally modified third pair

Fig. 1.

Fig. 2.

resemble in plan almost exactly the second pair. The exopod and the segmented flabellum of the endopod are much less reduced and much more extensively provided with feathered setæ than the second pair. They are of about the same size and in position converge and fit against the second pair of appendages much in the same manner that these do against the first. Whether they were in any way functional I am, of course, unable to say.

---

c. Description of a New Species of Darter from Tippecanoe Lake.

W. J. Moenkhaus.

During the summer of 1896, while collecting large quantities of Percina caprodes in Tippecanoe Lake, a single large specimen of darter was taken which could not be identified with any described species. I thought then and since, until recently, that it might be a hybrid between Percina caprodes and Hadropterus aspro because of evident intermediate characters. After holding the specimen for six years with the hope that other specimens might be taken, I last year published a note in the Proceedings of the Indiana Academy* under the title "An Aberrant Etheostoma" in

* For 1902, pp. 115-116.

which I briefly described the specimen and compared it with Percina caprodes and Hadropterus aspro. Last summer the sandbars on the south side of the east end of the lake were again extensively seined and among some 500 or 600 Percina caprodes two small specimens—probably that summer's brood—were taken which, beyond a doubt, are similar to the specimen which had been taken six years previously in a part of the lake three or four miles distant. Among a peck of darters from a part of Tippecanoe Lake that the labels do not indicate, collected in 1898 by some students of the Indiana University Biological Station, I found three similar specimens, making in all six specimens of this type from different parts of the lake. There can no longer be any doubt that we have to do with a distinct species and, so far as I can determine, the species is undescribed. This new species is among the most beautiful and largest of the darters. It gives me the greatest pleasure to name the species for Dr. Barton Warren Evermann, ichthyologist, of the U. S. Fish Commission.

HADROPTERUS EVERMANNI Moenkhaus.

(New Species.)

Head 4; depth 6.16; D. XVI, 14; A. II, 11; scales 8—79—9.

The form of the body is much like that of *H. aspro*, rather elongate, fusiform, somewhat compressed posteriorly, but less pointed anteriorly. Mouth moderately large, maxillary reaching to the pupil; the cleft of mouth almost horizontal, lower jaw included; eye large, about equaling snout; interorbital rather broad, flat; gill membranes free from isthmus and separate; opercular spine and flap well developed; preopercle entire.

All scales ctenoid; nape with fewer, smaller, embedded scales; median ventral line in one specimen provided with a row of closely set, slightly enlarged scales, a second specimen has three or four such scales, the remaining specimens are without scales; the breast naked; opercle with closely set ctenoid scales slightly smaller than those on the body; cheeks with fewer still smaller, embedded ctenoid scales; lateral line complete, slightly arched over pectorals.

Pectoral and ventral fins about equal in length, measuring one and one-third in head; origin of spinous dorsal one-third the distance between the snout and base of caudal; origin of the soft dorsal and the anal equidistant from the snout, one and one-half in body length; the spinous dor-

sal somewhat longer than the soft dorsal and the latter than the anal; these three fins are about the same height, the order of their height in an ascending series being spinous dorsal, soft dorsal, anal; their height equals two in head.

The color patterns suggest an intermediate type between *Percina caprodes* and *Hadropterus aspro*. Sides with about nineteen large, distinct black blotches which, especially along the middle region, alternate with smaller ones, these often being the ventral ends of more or less well developed transverse bars. The dorsal side with a series of large quadrate blotches alternating and anastomosing with variously developed transverse bars. The color pattern is of the transverse type rather than the longitudinal characteristics of *H. aspro* and *macrocephalum*. In the older specimen this dorsal pattern becomes more diffuse and less regular. Dorsal two-thirds of opercle and the upper part of cheek, black. A distinct black band extends downward and another, more diffuse, forward from the eye. Both dorsals and the caudal fin, barred, pectorals indistinctly so; ventrals and anal, plain. A black spot at the base of the caudal.

TABLE OF MEASUREMENTS AND COUNTS OF ALL THE SPECIMENS.

Number of specimen--	1	2	3	4	5	6	Av.
Length of body.....	77.00	49.00	50.00	55.00	49.00	51.00	....
Head in length.....	4.05	3.82	3.84	3.93	3.92	3.92	3.91
Depth in length.....	6.16	7.00	6.25	6.11	6.30	....	6.36
Eye in head.....	3.80	3.65	3.42	3.79	3.90	4.30	3.81
Snout in head.....	3.95	4.00	3.82	4.66	4.17	4.33	4.14
Maxillary in head	3.58	3.65	3.71	4.66	4.17	4.23	4.00
Interorbital in head....	4.63	5.13	5.20	4.66	4.17	5.20	4.83
Pectorals in head	1.36	1.28	1.30	1.21	1.56	1.30	1.33
Ventrals in head	1.31	1.42	1.32	1.40	1.39	1.44	1.38
Spinous D. from snout.	3.20	2.88	2.92	3.23	3.06	3.18	3.08
Soft dorsal from snout.	1.60	1.58	1.66	1.57	1.58	1.59	1.59
Anal from snout	1.64	1.58	1.61	1.62	1.58	1.59	1.60
Dorsal fin—	XVI,14	XIV,14	XV,14	XIV,13	XIV,15	XIV,13	
Anal fin--	II,11	II,10	II,10	II,11	II,11	II,11	
Scales—	7-79-9	9-84-12	9-84-11	8-82-11	9-82-12	8-84-11	82

The species is most closely related to *Hadropterus aspro* and *Hadropterus macrocephalum*. From the former it differs most strikingly in the color pattern, especially that of the dorsal side, which is transverse in

type rather than longitudinal, and in the greater number of scales, which in this species are ctenoid instead of cycloid, on the cheeks and opercles.

Type No. 9785. Museum Indiana University.

Cotype No. 9786. Museum Indiana University.

Cotypes have also been deposited in the U. S. National Museum, U. S. Fish Commission, Museum of Stanford University and British Museum of Natural History.

d. Myxomycetes of Lake Winona.

Fred Mutchler.

With the advice and consent of Dr. C. A. King, I decided to take the time not required in teaching during the Station Session of 1902 in making a systematic study of the Myxomycetes of the lake neighborhood and this report shows the result of the work.

The season was one especially favorable for such a study, inasmuch as the frequent warm rains were very conducive to a luxuriant growth of all kinds of fungi.

This list is by no means complete, though I feel sure that it contains the majority of the forms indigenous to the region. Had it been possible to continue the study for another month I feel sure that the list would have been very materially increased, for myxomycetes were as plentiful at the close as they were at the opening of the station work.

Quite a number of specimens were collected on special excursions to Turkey Lake, Tippecanoe River, and North Manchester. I have included in this list species found on those trips that I did not find at Winona. The locality of such species is indicated in every case. All others were collected in the immediate neighborhood of the lake.

Didymium nigripes I found growing October 20, on Sphagnum that I brought to Clark University from the lake. On November 21 I noticed the same species growing on rabbits' dung that I had also brought from there.

My first attempt was to follow the classification and nomenclature as given in Lister's Mycetozoa. I soon found, however, that there are species here not given in that work, and I therefore used McBride's Myxomycetes of North America in connection with it.

The list including eighty-six species belonging to twenty-one genera is as follows:

1. *Ceratomyxa porioides* (Alb. and Schw.) Schroeter. Very common on decayed wood from July 1 to August 10. Frequently found covering almost the entire surface of decaying trunks.

2. *Physarum viride* Pers. Collected at least on three different trips, June 27, July 13, and July 20. On bark of fallen trees.

3. *P. pulchripes* Peck. Found in one collection, July 3. On bark of an old oak stump.

4. *P. nutans* Pers. Collected in considerable quantities from bark of fallen elm, July 9.

5. *P. polymorphum*. Found spreading in large patches over bark of a beech stump and on blades of grass and leaves of briars nearby, July 14. Turkey Lake.

6. *P. nefroideum* Rost. Brought into the laboratory several times. Collected from bark of fallen cottonwood, July 17.

7. *P. galbeum* Wingate. On oak bark, July 18.

8. *P. auriscalpium* Cooke. On decaying leaves. Turkey Lake, July 14.

9. *P. nucleatum* Rex. Not common. Bark of fallen ash, July 20.

10. *P. maculatum* McBr. On decaying wood in considerable quantity, July 24.

11. *P. didermoides* Rost. A single specimen collected on a decaying sycamore stump, July 21.

12. *P. nodulosum* Cooke and Balfour. On fallen trunks, July 15.

13. *P. globuliferum* Pers. July 31. Decayed wood.

14. *P. obrussceum* Berk and Curtis. Collected from a fallen poplar trunk near North Manchester, August 3.

15. *P. melleum* Mass. Found in small quantity on decaying leaves in woods near North Manchester, August 3.

16. *P. citrinum* Schumacher. Collected along with *P. melleum*, North Manchester, August 3.

17. *P. cinereum* Pers. Found on a growing fern frond in woods near Tippecanoe River, August 5.

18. *Physarella mirabilis* Peck. Found literally covering the inside of a hollow sycamore stump near the biological laboratory, July 7.

19. *Tilmadoche compacta* Wingate. One specimen collected on oak bark, July 30. Does not seem to be plentiful.

20. Spumaria alba D. C. Very common on stems and leaves of herbaceous plants throughout the month of July.

21. Fuligo septica Gmelin. Most common of any species collected. Could be found any day throughout the season.

22. F. violacea Pers. Rare, collected from decayed oak stump, July 19.

23. Leocarpus vernicosus Link. Only a small quantity collected from the bark of an oak log, July 29.

24. Tubulina fragiformis Pers. Quite common on decaying wood during the month of July.

25. T. stipitata Rost. Only a single specimen. Collected from decayed oak stump, July 18.

26. Craterium leucocephalum Ditmar. Found frequently on bark of twigs, July 20 and 29.

27. C. minimum Berk. and Curt. Found only once. Blades of grass, July 31.

28. Didymium crustaceum Fries. On green blades of grass and leaves. Turkey Lake, July 14.

29. D. nigripis Fries. Found growing on Sphagnum and rabbit dung collected at Winona Lake.

30. Stemonitis fusca variety genuina Roth. Collected in abundance from decaying wood, July 4.

31. S. fusca variety rufescens Roth. A single specimen from decayed oak stump, June 25.

32. S. splendens Rost. Quite common on all kinds of decaying wood, June, July and August.

33. S. Smithii McBr. Found in great tufts at base of decaying oak stump, June 26.

34. S. maxima Schweinitz. Quite common. July.

35. S. pallida Wingate. Collected in small quantity on bark of fallen oak, July 10.

36. S. Morgani Peck. Collected in plentiful quantities on decayed oak trunk, July 16.

37. S. Carolinensis McBr. Found growing, July 17, on the stump where *S. Smithii* had been collected June 26. *S. Smithii* was not found at this time.

38. S. herbatica Peck. Single specimen. Blades of grass. July 17.

39. S. Virginiensis Rex. Collected from oak bark along with *S. nigrescens*, July 14. Turkey Lake.

40. S. nigrescens Rex. Turkey Lake, July 14.

41. S. Webberi Rex. On fallen elm. July 14. Turkey Lake.

42. S. confluens Cooke and Ellis. Collected in considerable quantities from bark of fallen oak trunk, July 20. Probably rare.

43. Comatricha stemonitis Sheldon. Quite common on decaying wood. Collected frequently during July.

44. C. irregularis Rex. On fallen cottonwood trunk, July 17.

45. C. Subsdorfii Ellis and Everhardt. Single specimen collected July 30, on an old rail fence.

46. C. typhoides Rost. Found quite plentiful on dead wood near North Manchester, August 3.

47. C. equalis Peck. Not common. Collected from a board fence July 30.

48. Dictydium umbilicatum Schrader. Collected in great abundance on various kinds of decaying wood during the month of July.

49. Cribraria tenella Schrader. Collected in large quantities on very badly decayed wood, June 25 to July 28.

50. C. dictydioides Cke. and Balf. Very common. Quite a large decaying oak trunk was found by the elementary students, while collecting, July 17, that was literally covered with this species.

51. C. microcarpa Pers. Taken in substantial quantities from decaying wood at Turkey Lake, July 14. Also near Tippecanoe River, August 5.

52. C. macrocarpa Schrader. On rotten wood, July 30.

53. C. minutissima Schweinitz. This species taken only once but in considerable quantity then. On a lichen covered oak trunk, July 20. On account of its smallness it is probably often overlooked by collectors.

54. Arcyria incarnata Pers. Very common. Collected many times on all kinds of decayed wood, June 26 to August 20.

55. A. cinerea Pers. Found abundantly during July on decayed wood.

56. A. flava Pers. On decaying maple, July 4.

57. A. punicea Pers. Perhaps the most common of the *Arcyrias*. Collected on almost every trip during the entire time the station work was going on.

58. A. ferruginea Sauter. Found growing on old decaying cornstalks. July 4.

59. A. incarnata nodulosa McBr. On decaying birch, July 10.

60. *A. digitata* Pers. Quite common on decaying maple. The sporangia are usually collected in tufts of from four to twelve. July 10.

61. *A. pomiformis* Rost. Found along with *A. digitata*, July 10.

62. *A. vitellina* Phillips. Turkey Lake, July 14.

63. *A. Œrstedtii* Rost. Growing on decayed wood—maple and cottonwood, July 23.

64. *A. magna* Rex. On decaying trunks, Tippecanoe River, August 5.

65. *A. albida* Pers. Very common on dead wood of various kinds. July, August.

66. *Hemitrichia clavata* Rost. Collected from decaying watery trunks, July 3.

67. *H. rubiformis* Lister. Very common. Usually found growing on the watery decaying wood under the bark of fallen trunks. Sporangia are often sessile.

68. *H. intorta* Lister. On decaying oak, July 17.

69. *H. stipitata* Mass. Only a small specimen collected from water soaked wood, July 21.

70. *H. serpula* Rost. Found in abundance in the inner bark of water soaked wood. Tippecanoe River, August 5.

71. *Ophiotheca chrysosperma* Currey. Collected July 20 and 28, on inner bark of fallen willow trunks.

72. *O. Wrightii* Berk. and Curt. Collected in considerable quantity on inner bark of fallen elm trunks July 23.

73. *Oligonema nitens* Rost. Collected in small quantity in decaying wood near North Manchester, August 3.

74. *O. flavidum* Mass. Found along with *O. nitens*, North Manchester, August 3.

75. *Perichaena corticalis* Rost. Collected in small quantity on fallen elm trunk under outer bark, July 30.

76. *P. variabilis* Rost. On inner bark of willow trunk, July 30.

77. *Trichia contorta* Rost. Collected only in small quantity, July 8, in decayed wood of oak stump.

78. *T. affinis* DeBary. Found in considerable quantity in decaying maple, July 8.

79. *T. fallax* Pers. Quite common on various decaying woods, July 10.

80. *T. farogineα* Pers. Collected quite frequently on various woods during the month of August. More abundant than any other member of the genus.

81. T. scabra Rost. Collected from decayed wood near Tippecanoe River, August 5.

82. T. persimilis Karst. Single specimen collected July 26. Decayed elm.

83. T. Iowensis McBr. Found growing in rotten wood near Tippecanoe River, August 5.

84. Lycogala exiguum Morg. Not common. Collected only once. June 26.

85. L. flavo fuscum Rost. Several specimens collected from water soaked decaying wood. Turkey Lake, July 14.

86. L. miniatum Pers. Very common on all kinds of decaying trunks. This species was found on almost every collecting trip.

---

c. The Plankton of Winona Lake.

Chancey Juday.

Winona Lake is one of the numerous lakelets found in northern Indiana. It is located in Kosciusko County about one mile (1.6 kilometers) southeast of the city of Warsaw. Concerning the physical features of the lake but little need be said as two hydrographic maps showing many of these points, have been published; one by Large in 1896 (Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci., 1896) and another by Norris in 1901 (Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci., 1901). The lake is irregular in outline and has an average length north and south of about one and an eighth miles (1.8 kilometers) and an average width east and west of about seven-tenths of a mile (1.1 kilometers) with a large bay extending westward from the north end. It has an area of about 0.9 of a square mile (2.3 square kilometers) and a maximum depth of eighty-one feet (twenty-five meters). Two small creeks flow into the southeastern portion of the lake and there are several large springs along the east side.

The data for this paper were collected at the Indiana University Biological Station during the summer of 1901. I wish to acknowledge my indebtedness to Dr. C. H. Eigenmann, Director of the Station, for many courtesies shown me. I am also much indebted to Mr. Clarence Kennedy and Mr. Heilman C. Wadsworth for their valuable assistance both in making the observations and in the tedious work of counting the material.

TRANSPARENCY.

The transparency of the water was determined by means of a Seechi's disk, about fifteen centimeters in diameter. The depth at which this disk just disappeared from view varied from 2.1 meters as a minimum to 2.5 meters as a maximum.

TEMPERATURES.

The thermophone and deep sea thermometer were not in working order so that the temperatures had to be taken by means of a pump and hose. This method, of course, is subject to considerable error and the results were found to be of comparatively little value except to determine the location and extent of the thermocline, so that the distribution of the plankton with regard to this region, might be studied.

The temperature observations were made in the deepest part of the lake, and they consisted of eight sets in July and ten sets in August. During July there was very little wind so that the upper stratum of water was not disturbed to any great extent. As a result this stratum accumulated considerable heat during this period. The surface temperature, taken at a depth of eight or ten centimeters, averaged 28.0° C. for the eight sets of observations, with 31.2° C. as a maximum.

During August, however, the wind was much stronger and the upper stratum of water was much more thoroughly stirred up. As a result, the average surface temperature for the ten sets of observations was 25.0° with a maximum of 26.0.°

The thermocline consisted of a stratum of water three meters in thickness. The difference in temperature between the top of this stratum and the bottom of it varied between 9.0° and 12.0°. In July it extended from four meters to seven meters, and in August from five meters to eight meters. The downward movement was doubtless due to the stronger winds prevailing in August.

The change in bottom temperature during the two months was very slight, 7.5° being the minimum and 8.0° the maximum.

METHODS.

The plankton observations as well as the temperature observations were made in the deepest part of the lake and by the pump method. An ordinary pitcher pump, 1-inch garden hose, and a plankton net whose

straining part was made of Dufour's No. 20 bolting cloth, were used. The quantity of water strained for a catch was the amount produced by forty strokes of the pump, which averaged 22.5 liters.

The counting method was used to determine the relative abundance of the various plankton forms. In most cases 20 per cent. of the material obtained in a catch was counted, and the results thus obtained for the various forms were multiplied by five in order to determine the number of individuals in a whole catch. Whenever a catch contained a comparatively small number of individuals, for example, the catches near the surface in day time, the whole catch was counted. Also, all the individuals of the larger forms, such as Epischura and Leptodora, which are readily recognizable with the naked eye, were counted.

The sets of observations may be divided into five groups:

1. Twenty sets of day catches which were made not earlier than 9 a. m., nor later than 4 p. m.

2. Six sets of night catches which, with one exception, were made between 9 p. m. and midnight. On September 2, a series was made as early as 8 p. m., but this, however, was an hour and a half after sunset.

3. Four sets of evening catches were made. These were begun shortly before sunset and continued at half hour intervals an hour or more after sunset.

4. The morning observations were begun one and a half to two hours before sunrise and were continued at thirty minute intervals until after sunrise. Six sets of these were made.

5. In August there were two sets of observations in which catches were made at the surface at regular intervals during the entire night. Both series were begun before sunset and continued until after sunrise. Catches were made at half hour intervals until 8 and 9 p. m., respectively, then every hour until 3 and 4 a. m., respectively, and again at half hour intervals until after sunrise. The results of these observations are shown in Figs. 1 to 4.

The first and second groups covered the entire depth of the lake (twenty-five meters), while the catches of the third and fourth groups were confined to the upper four meters. The fifth group consisted of surface catches.

THE PLANKTON FORMS.

PHYTOPLANKTON.

The phytoplankton was made up of three forms, Clathrocystis, Coelosphaerium and Oscillaria. Clathrocystis was much more abundant than the other two forms as it made up about 75 per cent. of the total quantity of phytoplankton.

CRUSTACEA.

Copepoda.—My thanks are due Prof. C. Dwight Marsh for his determination of the following copepods:

Epischura lacustris Forbes.
Diaptomus oregonensis Lillj.
Diaptomus birgei Marsh.
Cyclops pulchellus Koch.
Cyclops brevispinosus Herrick.
Cyclops leuckarti Sars.
Cyclops albidus Jurine.
Cyclops prasinus Fischer.
Cyclops serrulatus Fischer.
Ergasilus.

The following concerning Diaptomus birgei is quoted from Professor Marsh's letter: "The finding of D. birgei is of great interest to me. I described the species some years ago from a few specimens from New Lisbon, Wisconsin, and have never seen a specimen since. I had begun to fear that I had described a freak form and that the species would not stand; but here comes the creature in the proper proportions. It is a little queer that I should have found it only in two such widely separated localities, but doubtless it lives at some intermediate locations."

Cladocera.—The following linmetic forms were found:

Daphnia hyalina Leyd.
Daphnia pulex De G. var. *pulicaria* Forbes.
Daphnia retrocurva Forbes.
Diaphanosoma brachyurum Sars.
Ceriodaphnia lacustris Birge.
Leptodora hyalina Lillj.
Chydorus.
Bosmina,

Littoral forms:

Pleuroxus procurvatus Birge.

Pleuroxus denticulatus Birge.

Eurycercus lamellatus O. F. M.

Acroperus harpae Baird.

The following genera were represented by at least one species each. *Alona*, *Graptoleberis*, and *Simocephalus*.

Cypris and *Corethra* larvæ were found in some of the catches.

ROTIFERA.

Four members of this group were specifically identified, *Triarthra longiseta*, *Anuræa cochlearis*, *Anuræa aculeata*, and *Notholca longispina*. The other members of the group belonged to the genera *Asplanchna*, *Polyarthra*, and *Mastigocerca*.

CHANGE IN QUANTITY OF PLANKTON.

These observations covered too brief a period, July 10 to September 3, to show much concerning the increase or decrease of the various plankton constitutents. In general, it may be said that there was comparatively little change. There was apparently a slight increase of the phytoplankton, due mainly to an increase of Clathrocystis. Only two forms of the crustacea showed any change. During August, there was a perceptible increase of Diaptomus and Cyclops. They were found to be twice as numerous the first of September as the last of July and first of August.

DIURNAL MOVEMENT.

Epischura lacustris.—This form was not found regularly in the day catches as it was present in only six of the twenty day series. On these six occasions it was confined to the thermocline, that is, between five and seven meters. It was taken, however, in the surface catches of the six night series. The time of its appearance at the surface varied from half an hour to an hour and a half after sunset and it disappeared from the surface about an hour before sunrise. In the all-night series of August 5-6, it was found in only one catch. This was at 9 p. m., five individuals per 100 liters of surface water. In the all-night series of August 27-28, it reached a maximum of 140 per 100 liters at 8 p. m.

Diaptomus.—As noted above, two species were present, but they were not counted separately. For the most part, Diaptomus remained in the upper ten meters of the lake as those found below this depth constituted less than 5 per cent. of the total number of individuals taken in either a day or a night series. They were found at the surface in sixteen of the twenty day series, but, with two exceptions, there was a marked increase in the number of individuals at the surface at night. This increase varied from five to twenty-five fold. The two exceptions were surface catches made on cloudy days. These differed but little from the night surface catches. The increase at the surface usually began about sunset and the greatest decrease occurred half an hour to an hour before sunrise.

Fig. 1 shows the surface conditions for Diaptomus in the two all-night series. The vertical spaces represent the number of individuals per hundred liters of surface water and the horizontal spaces represent the time between 6 p. m. and 6 a. m. The curves show a striking similarity of conditions although the observations were separated by a time interval of three weeks. They show that the maximum number was found at the surface at 7:30 p. m. on both occasions. Both also show a decided decrease during the next half hour, a second but smaller rise at midnight, a third near morning, and a fourth is indicated for the period immediately following sunrise. Diaptomus was not found in the surface catch on August 5 at 11 a. m. and there were 160 per 100 liters on August 27 at 9 a. m.

Cyclops.—Several species were present but no attempt was made to count them separately. They were distributed through the entire depth of the lake. They were found at the surface in all the day catches. In general, the night increase was comparatively small as it did not exceed five fold. There was little or no difference between the surface catches made on cloudy days and those made at night.

The curves of Fig. 2 represent the status of Cyclops in the two all-night series. The early evening conditions differ a great deal as there is no maximum in the curve for August 27-28 corresponding to the 7:30 p. m. maximum of August 5-6. Beyond this, however, the curves are very similar. The surface catch on August 5 at 11 a. m. showed a total of 160 Cyclops per 100 liters and there were 200 on August 27, at 9 a. m.

Nauplii.—They were found throughout the entire depth of the lake and showed no evidence of a movement.

Ergasilus.—This form was irregularly distributed in the upper six meters and showed no movement.

Daphnia hyalina. — In this species, the young and the adults were counted separately. The ratio between them was very variable. The young constituted from 10 per cent. to 78 per cent. of the entire number of individuals of a series. The young predominated near the surface on bright sunny days and the adults predominated in the deeper strata. In all but one set of observations, 70 per cent. to 95 per cent. of the total number of *D. hyalina*, were found in the upper seven meters and in this one instance 60 per cent. were in this region.

Usually a few young were found at the surface in the daytime. Likewise adults were found at the surface on two cloudy days but, on clear days, they were at a depth of one to two meters. In three sets of observations, adults appeared at the surface about half an hour after sunset, and on a fourth occasion about sunset. In five sets of morning observations, the time of their disappearance from the surface varied from nearly two hours before sunrise as a maximum to thirty minutes before sunrise as a minimum.

Figs. 3 and 4 represent both young and adult in the all-night series. It will be noted that the curves for young and adult in each series cross and recross each other, showing that the ratio between them was very variable. The two curves for adults do not show the similarity that the curves for Diaptomus and Cyclops do. In fact, if plotted together, they cross each other several times, one curve showing an increase of individuals at the same hour that the other shows a decrease. In the first series, August 5-6, the adults reached a pronounced maximum at 8 p. m., while in the series of August 27-28, two equal maxima were observed, one at 7:30 p. m. and the other at 10 p. m.

There is the same lack of similarity between the curves representing the young. The first series showed a maximum of young at 8 p. m. and the second at 4:30 a. m.

Daphnia pulicaria.—It occupied the region between the middle of the thermocline and the bottom. It was usually most numerous within one to three meters of the bottom. There was practically no diurnal movement. Adults were found at the surface in one evening catch and at a depth of only one meter in a night catch. These were the only indications of a movement.

Daphnia retrocurva.—It was rarely found at a greater depth than seven meters. Both young and adult were one to three meters below the surface on clear days. Both appeared at the surface in the evening about half an hour after sunset. In the morning, however, the adults left the surface before the young. The young usually disappeared about sunrise while the adults moved down from the surface an hour or more before sunrise. The surface maximum of young and adults combined, was found three-quarters of an hour after sunset in the first all-night series and half an hour later in the second, about 8 p. m. in each case.

Diaphanosoma brachyurum. — A comparatively small number of this species was found. It was rather irregular in its movements but, in general, it appeared at the surface thirty to forty-five minutes after sunset and left the surface an hour or more before sunrise. It was found at a depth of one meter, usually, in the daytime, and rarely occurred in catches below a depth of seven meters.

Ceriodaphnia lacustris. — This form was confined to the upper four meters and was present in very small numbers. There was no diurnal movement shown by it.

Leptodora hyalina.—Only a small number were found. It occurred in only five of the twenty day series. In these five instances, it was confined to the region of the thermocline, that is, between four and eight meters. Both young and adult appeared at the surface in the evening from thirty to forty-five minutes after sunset. The young left the surface about an hour before sunrise and the adults half an hour or more earlier.

Chydorus and *Bosmina* were found in very small numbers. No diurnal movement was noted.

Cypris.- There was, apparently, an extended horizontal migration of Cypris as it was found in a third of the morning and evening series, and these observations were made in the deepest part of the lake. In the daytime, however, Cypris was never found in the limnetic region of the lake but in the littoral region.

A few *Corethra* larvæ were found in and below the thermocline in the daytime. In a few instances they came to the surface at night.

Rotifera.--The rotifers showed no diurnal movement. With respect to their vertical distribution, they form three groups:

1. *Mastigocerca, Polyarthra,* and *Aspianchna* were confined to the upper five, six and seven meters respectively, or the region in and above the thermocline.

2. *Anurea aculeata* and *Triarthra* occupied the region below a depth of ten meters. They were usually most abundant within two or three meters of the bottom.

3. *Anurea cochlearis* and *Notholca longispina* were found through the entire depth of the lake.

MAXIMUM NUMBER AT SURFACE.

This diurnal migration must not be taken to mean that the individuals of the various species concerned, congregate at the surface at night in such numbers as to form what might be called a "swarm," for no such aggregation was noted. This is shown by the fact that *Diaptomus*, *Cyclops* and *Daphnia hyalina*, in a majority of the night observations, were more numerous at a depth of one or two meters or even deeper, than at the surface. It simply means that the upper stratum, one or two meters in thickness, is sparsely populated on bright, sunny days, but that this region is more or less densely populated at night.

Blanc (1898) and Fordyce (1900) found the greatest number of crustacea at the surface at 4 a. m. My observations do not agree with their results. Figs. 1 to 4 do not show a morning maximum with the exception of young *Daphnia hyalina* in the second series. On the other hand, *Diaptomus* reached a maximum at 7:30 p. m., adult *D. hyalina* at 7:30 and 8 p. m., and *Cyclops* at 7:30 p. m. and midnight. Also, each of the other forms showing a diurnal movement, reached its maximum about 8 p. m.

CAUSES OF DIURNAL MOVEMENT.

Various theories have been advanced to account for this phenomenon. It has been ascribed to various factors such as food, temperature, light, gravity, and in some cases chemical stimuli. Experiments on several of the crustacea which show diurnal movement, seem to show that light is the primary factor. But generally, there are other factors involved which may modify the effect of light to a very considerable degree, thus making the phenomenon complex instead of apparently very simple.

The migrating forms of Winona Lake may be separated into two groups. The first group includes those whose day position bears a more or less direct relation to the intensity of the sunlight. *Daphnia hyalina* and *retrocurva*, *Diaptomus*, and *Cyclops* belong to this group. The Daphnias

desert the upper meter or two on bright, sunny days and the other two members occupy this region in rather limited numbers. But, on cloudy days, all are found in this region in nearly as large numbers as at night. This seems to show that light is the primary factor controlling their movements. They move down to avoid intense light and then move up into this region again as soon as the intensity of the light is sufficiently decreased.

Epischura, *Leptodora*, and *Corethra* larvæ belong to the second group. The depth to which these descend in the daytime did not depend, apparently, upon the intensity of the sunlight as they were found at the same depth on cloudy as on clear days. Besides, it does not seem probable that sunlight alone would cause them to descend to so great a depth, that is, five to seven meters or more, especially since the transparency of the water was so low, 2.1 to 2.5 meters. Therefore, it seems reasonable to suppose that some other factors are very largely responsible for their movements.

Daphnia pulicaria might also be added to this group. While it showed only a very slight tendency toward diurnal movement in Winona Lake, it did show distinct and regular migrations in one of the Wisconsin lakes upon which the writer made observations. In the latter lake the same as in Winona Lake, it remained in and below the thermocline in the daytime. and in neither case was its day position affected by the intensity of the sunlight. In general, the diurnal migration of all the members of this group, seems to be much more akin to the "nocturnal habits" of many other animals, than are the movements exhibited by the members of the first group.

Some crustacea upon which experiments have been performed, have shown that they are attracted by diffuse light. If this were true of all crustacea, and if it were to hold true for them in their natural haunts as well as in the laboratory, then one might suppose that there would be morning and evening surface increases of about equal proportions. Furthermore, it would not be unreasonable, perhaps, to expect moonlight to produce an appreciable effect, if the crustacea were attracted by diffuse light. For the most part, however, the truth of this supposition is not confirmed by the crustacea of Winona Lake. With the exception of the young *Daphnia hyalina* in the second all-night series, there was no morning surface increase comparable in every way to that of the evening.

Diaptomus was the only other form that showed any tendency toward a considerable surface increase after midnight, but its morning increases were much smaller than those of the evening. Then, too, moonlight had no appreciable effect upon the diurnal movement of any of the crustacea.

SUMMARY.

1. There was comparatively little change in the quantity of plankton.

2. Diurnal movement was shown by *Epischura*, *Diaptomus*, *Cyclops*, *Daphnia hyalina* and *retrocurva Diaphanosoma*, *Leptodora*, and *Corethra* larvæ.

3. These various forms reached a maximum at the surface about 8 p. m.

4. Light is a very important factor in the movement of *Diaptomus*, *Cyclops*, and *Daphnia hyalina* and *retrocurva*. It is, apparently, not so important a factor in the movement of *Epischura*, *Daphnia pulicaria*, *Leptodora*, and *Corethra* larvæ.

5. Diurnal movement was not affected by moonlight.

LITERATURE CITED.

Blanc, 1898. Le Plankton nocturne du Leman. H. Blanc. Arch. des sci. physiq. et nat., T. 6, 1898.

Fordyce, 1900. The Cladocera of Nebraska. Charles Fordyce. Trans. Amer. Micro. Soc., Vol. XXII, pp. 119-174, 1900.

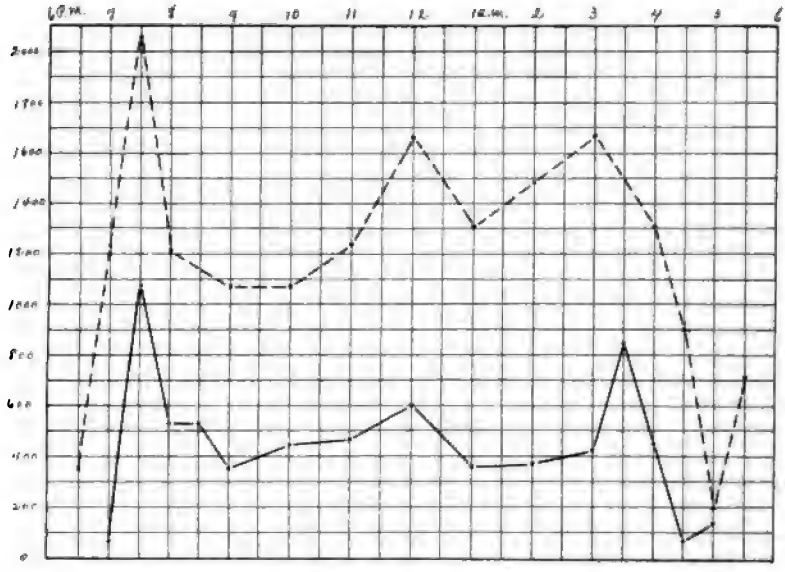


Fig. 1.

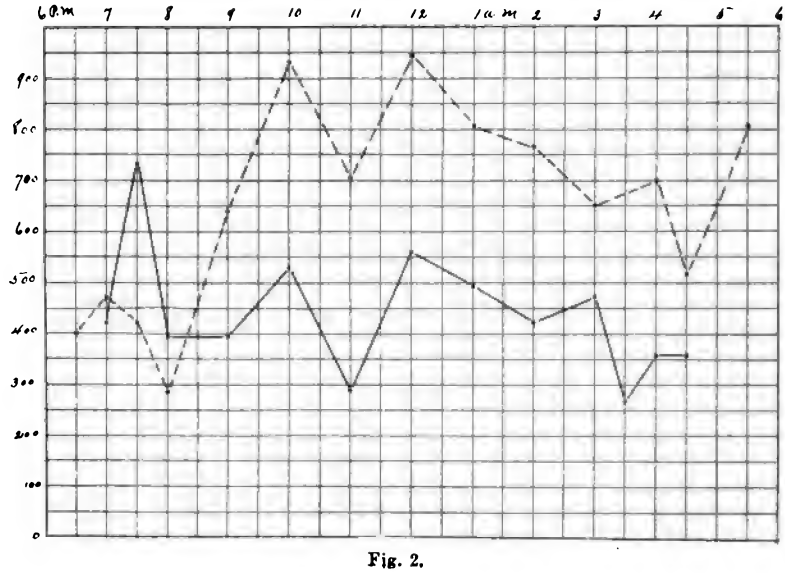


Fig. 2.

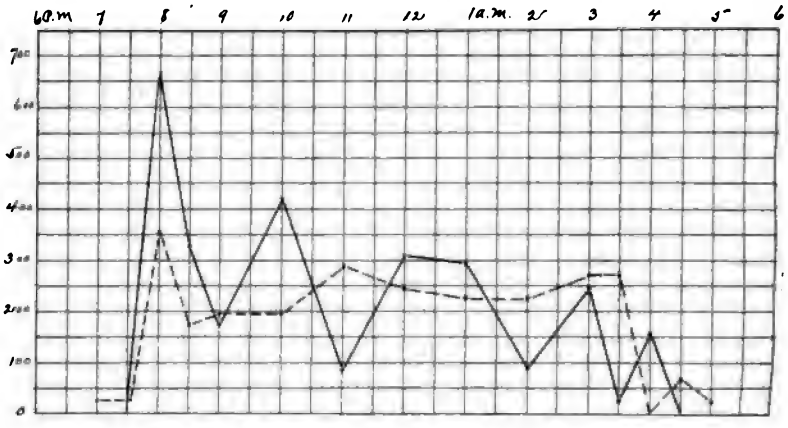

6 P.M. 7 8 9 10 11 12 1 a.m. 2 3 4 5 6
700
600
500
400
300
200
100
0

Fig. 3.

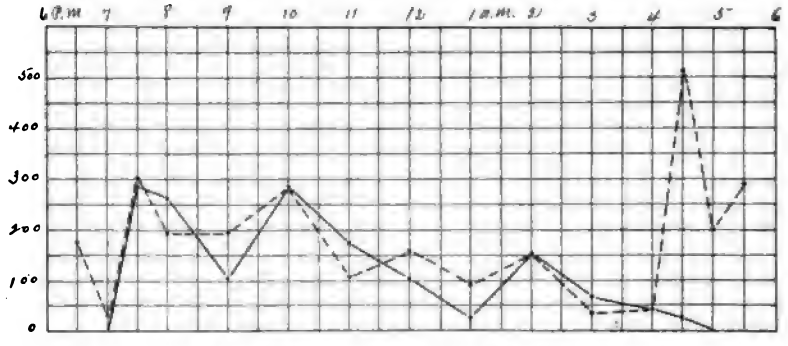

6 P.M. 7 8 9 10 11 12 1 a.m. 2 3 4 5 6
500
400
300
200
100
0

Fig. 4.

EXPLANATION OF FIGURES.

Fig. 1. *Diaptomus.* Scale, one vertical space equals 100 individuals per hundred liters of surface water.

— — — — — August 5–6.
..... August 27–28.

Fig. 2. *Cyclops.* Scale, one vertical space equals 50 individuals per hundred liters of surface water.

— — — — — August 5–6.
..... August 27–28.

Fig. 3. *Daphnia hyalina.* Scale, one vertical space equals 50 individuals per hundred liters of surface water.

— — — — Adult.
..... Young. } August 5–6.

Fig. 4. *Daphnia hyalina.* Scale, one vertical space equals 50 individuals per hundred liters of surface water.

———— Adult.
..... Young. } August 27–28.

f. The Birds of Winona Lake.

Clarence Guy Littell.

During the summer of 1902, from June 21 to August 28, while a student at the Indiana University Biological Station I devoted all of my time to a field study of the birds about Winona Lake. I present here my notes on the occurrence and habits of the birds observed.

The region about Winona Lake was fully described in the Proceedings Indiana Academy of Science for 1901 and a detailed description is not necessary. Suffice it to say that the lake is surrounded by swamps, flooded in times of extreme high water, and by hills reaching a height of forty feet. The vegetation varies from the aquatics in the margin of the lake to swamp-grasses and bushes in the marshes, and to oak forests on the hills.

Observations on birds were all made within a radius of one mile from the lake shore. In the following list the numbers in brackets refer to the A. O. U. Code and Check-list.

[6] *Podilymbus podiceps* (Linn.). Pied-billed Grebe.

This Grebe is not common around Winona Lake. I have only seen it twice, both times near the reedy shores of the western side.

[190] *Botaurus lentiginosus* (Montag.). American Bittern.

I have flushed this bird several times in a small swamp at the southeastern corner of the lake, but have been unable to find a nest.

[191] *Ardetta exilis* (Gmel.). Least Bittern. Fig. 3.

This bird is rather common in the small swamps bordering on the lake, but owing to the lateness of the season when I arrived, I was able to find but one nest which contained at the time three pure white eggs. I found this nest on July 23, in the middle of a swamp. It was a platform of grasses set in the swamp grass.

[194] *Ardea herodias* Linn. Great Blue Heron.

This bird has been identified flying over the lake several times. I have never flushed it.

[201] *Ardea virescens* Linn. Green Heron.

This species is common around the lake and undoubtedly nested in the vicinity in numbers in the spring. I found several old nests that I believe were built by this bird.

[214] *Porzana carolina* (Linn.). Sora.

I flushed three of these rails in a cornfield near a swamp, in the latter part of July. After a short flight they dropped into a marsh, and I failed to find them again.

[256] *Totanus solitarius* (Wils.). Solitary Sandpiper.

This bird is probably not rare around the lake although I flushed it but three times. It stays in rather removed places. Twice I saw it on a sandbar on the western side of the lake.

[263] *Actitis macularia* (Linn.). Spotted Sandpiper.

The most common wader around the lake.

[273] *Ægialitis vocifera* (Linn.). Killdeer.

Common. Often seen along railroad and on golf links.

[289] *Colinus virginianus* (Linn.). Bobwhite. Figs. 1 and 2.

Very common.

[316] *Zenaidura macroura* (Linn.). Mourning Dove. Fig. 4.

Very common around the lake, nesting all through the summer in all sorts of places. It seems to prefer places near lake shore. I found one nest on a brush pile, about twenty feet from the lake in a very exposed position; another in a tree overhanging the lake, in a small hollow, where the limb joined the trunk. The nest in the latter case consisted of two or three dead leaves.

[325] *Cathartes aura* (Linn.). Turkey Buzzard.

Common.

[331] *Circus hudsonius* (Linn.). Marsh Hawk.

Common around the lake. Nests in marshy places near small inlets.

[333] *Accipiter cooperi* (Bonap.). Cooper's Hawk.

Not common. I have identified one specimen while flying.

[337] *Buteo borealis* (Gmel.). Red-tailed Hawk.

Not rare. I have identified it several times. It is, however, much more common farther south.

[360] *Falco sparverius* Linn. Sparrow Hawk.

Not rare. I have identified it several times, but it is not common.

[368] *Syrnium nebulosum* (Forst.). Barred Owl.

Rare. One specimen was shot here in the summer of 1901. Personally, I have never seen it here.

[373] *Megascops asio* (Linn.). Screech Owl.

Common. Breeds in numbers although all young were out when I arrived.

[375] *Bubo virginianus* (Gmel.). Great Horned Owl.

I have heard this owl twice during the summer. Probably not very common.

[387] *Coccyzus americanus* (Linn.). Yellow-billed Cuckoo.

Very common. Breeds commonly all during summer.

[388] *Coccyzus erythrophthalmus* (Wils.). Black-billed Cuckoo. Figs. 5, 6, 7 and 8.

3
4

Common, but not easily seen. I found one nest on the side of a rather steep hill, the female was sitting on the nest. I took a negative of her just as she was. I then scared her off the nest and found that she only had one egg. This was on the morning of July 13. I came back every morning and made negatives of her on the nest in different positions, afterwards scaring her off, but I found only one egg until July 17. At three o'clock in the afternoon of the 17th I found two eggs. The eggs were smaller than those of the Yellow-billed Cuckoo and did not have the bluish cast. The nest is a much better affair than the Yellow-billed Cuckoo builds. By the 18th I could approach my hand within eighteen inches of the cuckoo before she left the nest. Whenever she left her nest she generally flew about thirty feet and then sat perfectly motionless until I left. She hardly ever uttered a sound. Her positions on the nest were at times rather acrobatic. This is illustrated to some extent by the photographs. On July 24 the first egg was hatched into one of the ugliest young birds I have ever seen. On July 26 egg number two had disappeared but the young cuckoo was thriving. On July 27 feathers were pretty well started. On July 28 everything was as usual, on the afternoon of the 30th the bird had disappeared. It did not seem ready to leave the nest but probably the mother coaxed it off early on account of my visits.

[390] *Ceryle alcyon* (Linn.). Belted Kingfisher.

Very common. I found one nest in a railroad bank. Another in a steep bank along a creek.

[393] *Dryobates villosus* (Linn.). Hairy Woodpecker.

Four individuals of this species were seen this summer.

[394] *Dryobates pubescens* (Linn.). Downy Woodpecker.

Very common.

[402] *Sphyrapicus varius* (Linn.). Yellow-bellied Sapsucker.

Common.

[406] *Melanerpes erythrocephalus* (Linn.). Red-headed Woodpecker.

Very common. These Woodpeckers have become very tame, especially on the Winona Assembly ground. They frequently hop around in the road like English Sparrows.

[412] *Colaptes auratus* (Linn.). Flicker.

Very common.

[417] *Antrostomus vociferus* (Wils.). Whip-poor-will. Figs. 9, 10, 11, 12, 16.

Common. Often heard, but rarely seen. I found one nest on June 27. I was crossing an old and rotten rail fence at the top of a woody embank-

5
6

ment which sloped off sharply to Cherry Creek. The hill was covered with young willows, weeds and old dry leaves. Large red oaks were scattered plentifully here and there. The top rail on the fence broke with my weight and I dropped with a crash on the other side. It seemed that at almost the same time, I heard a loud chuck. About five feet in front of me a female Whip-poor-will was lying; she looked as if I had fallen upon her. She lay with outspread wings, with head and tail up, the middle part of her body sagging down as if her back were broken. Somewhat deceived, I started toward her but she edged away, still going through various contortive tricks. I looked around and stepped cautiously in the direction from which I thought she came, the frightened bird, all the while, giving a series of angry chucks. Finally in a bunch of poison ivy, I found an elliptical brown and lilac spotted egg in the least indentation in the dry leaves. About six inches away was the shell of another egg. But where was the young bird? At last I saw it; not only saw it but comprehended that it was a young Whip-poor-will. It lay close to the egg, and looked something like a piece of mouldy earth. A few feet away it seemed to fade right into the ground. It was perfectly helpless and was apparently not more than an hour old. I took a negative of it and left immediately so as to allow the mother to go back on the nest. When I stole back softly, in five minutes, she was brooding. She resembled perfectly the dead leaves around her. If she had not been frightened by the breaking rail, I would never have discovered her. I left at eleven o'clock (June 21) and returned at four o'clock that afternoon and the unhatched egg was chipped in one place. I reached the nest next morning at eight o'clock and young Whip-poor-will No. 2 was just out of the shell. There was still a piece of shell sticking to the down on its back. I judged that No. 2 was about twenty-one hours younger than No. 1. I took a negative of the two young ones and left. I had read that a mother Whip-poor-will carried her young away a distance if they are handled. I resolved, therefore, although I did not put much faith in the statement, to build a pen around the nest. This I did on the afternoon of June 28. When I went up softly I could now put my hand within two feet of the old female before she would move. When she did go she jumped up in a hurry, kicking the young several inches apart, where they lay very still. She would fall within three or four feet of me and go through the broken back performance, giving at the same time hoarse but vigorous chucks. After

7
8
13
14

a time she would fly off twenty or thirty feet and sit either on a stump or lengthwise on a limb or log. She always sat lengthwise with her head toward me and apparently did not move an eyelid while I was there. I would scarcely leave the nest until she would be back brooding. Her flight was always perfectly noiseless. In leaving the nest the bird never emitted a sound, but as soon as she fell to the ground she always gave the same rapid series of hoarse chucks.

Her large full eye was always very noticeable at such times. I returned at 9 a. m. June 29. The young one No. 2 was just about two-thirds the size of the older one. The day was cold and raw and the older bird commenced to utter a shrill peet. This sound was perfectly indistinguishable to me at a distance of ten feet. However, it reached the ears of the mother who sat thirty feet away. She immediately became restless and commenced to fly from one object to another until I took the hint and left. I was scarcely forty feet away when I saw the mother fly to the nest.

I returned at 4 o'clock in the afternoon of the same day (July 29). The older of the young ones could now toddle around some and was not quite as helpless. The mother bird in rising kicked the two little birds about two feet apart. The younger lay perfectly still where she kicked it, but the older one toddled on about one foot farther and hid under a leaf where it was perfectly indistinguishable.

On the next day, June 30, the older bird could run quite lively for a short distance. It ran with extended wings, as a quail does. The younger was still helpless. On this day I searched the entire neighborhood to see if I could scare up the male bird. I had never seen him yet. I hunted in vain. I returned to the nest and while gazing at the mother bird brooding I saw to my astonishment a large mosquito light on her head near the base of her bill. The mosquito probed around awhile and then crawled out to the very tip of her bill, stayed there meditating for a minute and then flew away. All the while the mother bird never moved a muscle.

I returned to the pen on the morning of July 1 and found the birds where I had left them. The younger bird could now move around pretty lively, but was much smaller than the other. The old bird was getting accustomed to my presence now, so that I could photograph her with the lens of the camera not more than three feet from her, without scaring her from the nest. After taking the negative I approached my hand within six inches of her before she quietly but quickly flew away. She still per-

9
10

sisted in her acrobatic tricks to try to draw me away from the nest and she did in fact go through this same performance every time I visited her.

On the next day, July 2, I scared the mother from the nest by touching her on the head and the two little Whip-poor-wills both ran and hid under a leaf. It took some little time for me to find them again. The older now had promise of future feathers. Nothing was visible on the younger but down.

July 3, when I attempted to scare the mother bird from the nest she flew around my head quite fiercely, touching my ear once with her wing and then fell to the ground in her usual attitude of broken-back misery. The older of the two young ones now had the beginning of some mottled feathers.

At 9 o'clock on the following morning, July 4, I arrived at the pen. Imagine my surprise and chagrin to find the enclosure empty. Apparently I was wrong and Whip-poor-wills did carry their young away. I decided she could not carry them very far away so I commenced to beat the bushes around the pen. About ten feet north of the pen I flushed the mother bird. I looked down just in time to see young Whip-poor-will No. 1 run under a leaf but did not see No. 2 at all. I looked around under the leaves for a few minutes and finally discovered No. 2 sitting calmly on an old leaf right before my eyes. I brought them together and photographed them. It was a warm day and they were directly in the sun's rays. In a short time I noticed that their throats began to vibrate rapidly and each uttered a few shrill peets. Both, then, almost simultaneously toddled off and stopped in the shelter of a little weed. I left them and examined the pen. I found several places where even the old Whip-poor-will could get through. I therefore decided that she had coaxed them to follow her instead of carrying them. So, to prove it, I brought a box with the bottom knocked out and about one and one-half feet high, and placed this over the nest. I reasoned that if she carried them she could carry them out of that box without any trouble; if she coaxed them they could not get out as one and one-half feet was too much for the young ones.

I returned three days later, July 7. The family were still there just as I had left them. Whip-poor-will No. 1 now had a much better coat of feathers, and quills were beginning to appear on No. 2. I made a visit to the nest once every day now for four days and after scaring the Whip-poor-will off would retire to a distance and then slip back softly. I found that the mother bird invariably lit on the edge of the box before going to

11
12

the nest. She always lit on the north side of the box. No new developments appeared until four days later, on July 11. When I arrived at fifteen minutes of nine on the following morning, I set my camera down and walked boldly up to the nest to inspect. A little noise never scared the old bird. When I got about five feet from the box a bird sprang out, but not the homely little female. This was a Whip-poor-will undoubtedly, but it had a white ring around its neck and also displayed two dazzling white tail feathers. At last I had found the male brooding. He did not fall at my feet as did the female but flew to a log about thirty feet away, eyed me with evident disapproval, uttered a few protesting chucks and then with a flirt of his white tail feathers vanished among the bushes. I now turned to the nest and to my surprise found only one bird there and that was Whip-poor-will No. 2. It was all made plain now. The mother had succeeded in getting the older one to fly over but the younger was not able to do so. Therefore, she had spirited the older away, leaving her mate to brood the younger. I retreated about thirty feet and sat down to watch developments. In about ten minutes the male Whip-poor-will appeared, lit on the edge of the box opposite to the side that the female always lit on, sat there two or three minutes and then dropped in. I approached and tried to get a photograph of him but he absolutely refused to sit for me and so I left. I returned twice the next day, July 12, to get a negative, but he was just as wild as ever. When I arrived at the box at 8:30 the following morning, July 13, the box was empty; the last bird had flown. Thus is the history of the family for sixteen days, that being the time required for them both to fly. They would have probably remained near the old nest several days longer if they had been undisturbed.

[420] *Chordeiles virginianus* (Gmel.). Night Hawk.

Not rare. I saw it three times during the summer.

[423] *Chætura pelagica* (Linn.). Chimney Swift.

[428] *Trochilus colubris* Linn. Ruby-throated Humming bird.

Rather common. I have been unable to find a nest but have seen this bird very often.

[444] *Tyrannus tyrannus* (Linn.). King Bird.

Very common. One of the liveliest and commonest birds around the lake.

[452] *Myiarchus crinitus* (Linn.). Great Crested Flycatcher.

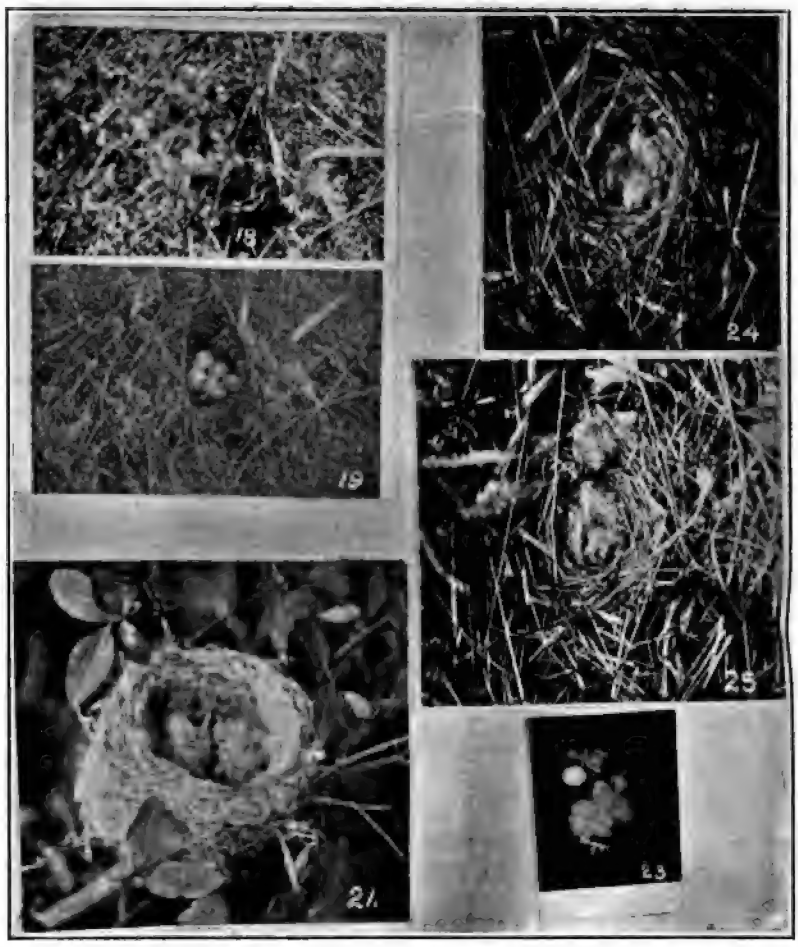
Common.

[456] *Sayornis phœbe* (Lath.). Phœbe. Fig. 17.

Common. Breeding all through the summer. I found one nest under the veranda roof of one of the hotels. I took the negative shown in Fig. 17 on July 7. The nest was under a small bridge near the station. It contained four young almost ready to fly.

[461] *Contopus virens* (Linn.). Wood Pewee.

Very common. These birds are very common in the Assembly grounds and have become tame. I found several nests; one with fresh eggs on July 21.



[465] *Empidonax virescens* (Vieill.). **Acadian Flycatcher.**

I shot one of these July 7, the only one I have identified during the summer.

[477] *Cyanocitta cristata* (Linn.). **Blue Jay.**

Very common. These birds have become very tame in the park, eating remains of lunches, etc. I have often seen one take a bath in a certain little trough of running water; crowds of people passing within eight or ten feet. I found one nest under the porch roof of one of the cottages.

[488] *Corvus americanus* **Aud. Crow.**

Common. These birds' lives seem to be a burden to them around the lake on account of the numerous Kingbirds who attack them at every opportunity.

[494] *Dolichonyx oryzivorus* (Linn). **Bobolink. Fig. 13.**

Common. These birds are to be found in large flocks around the lake in boggy meadows. I have found several nests. Fig. 13 represents a nest in a clump of swamp grass on the edge of a small swamp.

[495] *Molothrus ater* (Bodd.). **Cowbird. Fig. 14.**

Common. These birds seem to have a preference for the nest of the Maryland Yellow-throat. It is an exceptional thing to find a nest of this little warbler without its young Cowbird or Cowbird eggs. The negative of the two cowbird's eggs in the nest of a Maryland Yellow-throat was taken July 1.

[497] *Xanthocephalus xanthocephalus* (Bonap.). **Yellow-headed Blackbird.**

Rare. I have seen only one of these birds this summer. It was sitting on an old fence post in a dense swamp.

[498] *Agelaius phœniceus* (Linn.). **Red-winged Blackbird.**

Very common. These birds nest in large numbers around Winona Lake.

[501] *Sturnella magna* (Linn.). **Meadow Lark. Figs. 18 and 19.**

Very common. Numerous nests were found on the golf links near the lake until the middle of August. The photographs of the Meadow Lark's nest were taken July 17. On July 25 the young had left the nest.

[506] *Icterus spurius* (Linn.). **Orchard Oriole.**

Not common. I have only seen three pairs this summer.

[507] *Icterus galbula* (Linn.). **Baltimore Oriole.**

Common.

[511b] *Quiscalus quiscula æneus* (Ridgw.). **Purple Grackle.**

Very common. This bird is quite common in the park. It is found extensively also in meadows a mile or so back from the lake.

[529] *Spinus tristis* (Linn.). **American Gold Finch.**

Common. These beautiful birds are quite common around the lake. I have often seen them taking a bath at a certain sandy beach on the southeast shore of the lake.

[540] *Poocætes gramineus* (Gmel.). **Vesper Sparrow.**

Not rare. This sparrow is fairly common in the higher meadows back of the lake.

[—] *Passer domesticus* (Linn.). English Sparrow.

Very common.

[542a] *Ammodramus sandwichensis savanna* (Wils.). Savanna Sparrow.

Not common. I shot two of these sparrows in a bushy pasture, rather higher than surrounding fields. They are very difficult to see as they run through the grass and will rise only as a last resort.

[546] *Ammodramus savannarum passerinus* (Wils.). Grasshopper Sparrow.

Rare. I shot one of these sparrows in a clover field. It is the only one I have identified here this summer.

[547] *Ammodramus henslowii* (Aud.). Henslow's Sparrow.

Rare. I have succeeded in taking one of these sparrows in a wet meadow. It arose from a tuft of grass and dived into a willow bush.

[560] *Spizella socialis* (Wils.). Chipping Sparrow.

Common. This sparrow does not seem to breed here as commonly as in most places in this State.

[563] *Spizella pusilla* (Wils.). Field Sparrow. Fig. 15.

Very common. The photograph was taken July 11. The nest was situated about six inches above the ground in a clump of grass.

[581] *Melospiza fasciata* (Gmel.). Song Sparrow.

Very common. Always to be seen, rain or shine, sitting on the top of small willow trees near the lake on the eastern side. The photograph of its nest was taken July 8.

[584] *Melospiza georgiana* (Lath.). Swamp Sparrow.

Not rare. I have seen only five or six of these dark colored sparrows this summer.

[587] *Pipilo erythrophthalmus* (Linn.). Towhee.

Very common. A bird whose power of song is of no mean order. Always to be found among the hazel bushes around the lake scratching among the dead leaves. I found a nest with eggs as late as August 20. They keep singing throughout August. With the exception of the Wood Pewee this is the most abundant species seen about the lake in August.

[593] *Cardinalis cardinalis* (Linn.). Cardinal Grosbeak.

Common. To be heard at all times of day from some lofty perch.

[595] *Habia ludoviciana* (Linn.). Rose-breasted Grosbeak.

Not rare. I have seen this beautiful bird several times and heard it much oftener. It is generally flitting around in a double row of old willows in the park.

20

22

[598] *Passerina cyanea* (Linn.). **Indigo Bunting.**

Very common. Its song is one of the most persistent all through the summer.

[604] *Spiza americana* (Gmel.). **Dickcissel.**

Not common. This bird is not as common as in southern and central Indiana. I have only seen ten or twelve individuals this summer.

[608] *Piranga erythromelas* Vieill. **Scarlet Tanager. Fig. 20.**

Common. I have succeeded in finding but one nest of this bird this summer but they are doubtless fairly common. I photographed the nest on August 2. It then contained three eggs. The nest was on the horizontal limb of a red oak, about six feet from the trunk and twelve feet from the ground.

[610] *Piranga rubra* (Linn.). **Summer Redbird.**

Rare. I have seen but one individual of this species.

[611] *Progne subis* (Linn.). **Purple Martin.**

Common.

[612] *Petrochelidon lunifrons* (Say). **Cliff Swallow.**

Not rare. This bird is not often seen. It is more common inland than near the lake.

[613] *Chelidon erythrogaster* (Bodd.). **Barn Swallow.**

Common. Often seen skimming the air near and over the lake.

[614] *Tachycineta bicolor* (Vieill.). **Tree Swallow.**

Common. Living in dead trees close to the lake. Often seen skimming over the surface of the lake seemingly within three or four inches of the water.

[616] *Cliricola riparia* (Linn.). **Bank Swallow.**

Common. Found nesting in the bank of the railroad and various places.

[619] *Ampelis cedrorum* (Vieill.). **Cedar Bird.**

Not common. I have seen three pairs this summer. On August 19 I found a pair of these birds in a swamp with two young. They had left the nest.

[622] *Lanius ludovicianus* Linn. **Loggerhead Shrike.**

This bird is not very common around the lake. I have seen two individuals. Their nesting time is so much earlier than when I arrived that all that did nest here had left to wander over the country.

26
27

[624] *Vireo olivaceus* (Linn.). Red-eyed Vireo.

Common. Probably much more common than they seem, as they are rather hard to identify if they do not sing. A most curious bird. I have seen one of these little birds follow me over one hundred yards from pure curosity apparently.

[627] *Vireo gilvus* (Vieill.). Warbling Vireo.

Fairly common. This little bird is much oftener heard than seen. It prefers lofty perches, generally around damp places. I have in mind a very large willow near the lake shore, in swampy ground, that often offers a perch for one of these songsters.

[628] *Vireo flavifrons* Vieill. Yellow-throated Vireo.

Not common. At least I have not often recognized it.

[636] *Mniotilta varia* (Linn.). Black and White Warbler.

Rare. I have seen but one specimen of this warbler. It was picking industriously at an old gnarled root of a white oak. The tree was on the bank of Cherry Creek, about one half a mile up from the mouth. I searched all around the tree but could find no signs of a nest.

[652] *Dendroica æstiva* (Gmel.). Yellow Warbler. Fig. 21.

Very common. This bird's nest is very often found in young willows and in rose bushes around the lake. In this region they seem to prefer swampy places for nesting. I have frequently seen males of this species with the chestnut stripes few or wanting entirely. The nest in the photograph was taken on July 1. It was situated in a wild rose bush on the edge of a swamp.

[658] *Dendroica rara* (Wils.). Cerulean Warbler.

Rare. I have noted two of this species. I shot one of them. It was hunting over the bark of an old oak, up in the topmost branches. The other one was in the top of a large sycamore.

[674] *Seiurus aurocapillus* (Linn.). Oven Bird.

Rare. The rather damp forests do not seem to be adapted to this bird. I secured one specimen and recognized it at another time.

[675] *Seiurus noveboracensis* (Gmel.). Water Thrush.

Not rare. This is a hard bird to identify and is perhaps more common than it seems. I have found one nest on the bank of Cherry Creek.

[676] *Seiurus motacilla* (Vieill.). Louisiana Water Thrush.

Not rare. To be seen at times along Cherry Creek and the lake shore. They are very quick in their movements and hard to see.

[677] *Geothlypis formosa* (Wils.). Kentucky Warbler.

Not rare. These birds inhabit the low wet woods so abundant in this region. I have found one nest here.

[681] *Geothlypis trichas* (Linn.). Maryland Yellow-throat. Figs. 22, 23, 24, 25.

This is the most common warbler around Lake Winona. In fact it is, probably, excepting the song-sparrow, the most common songster here. I have found numerous nests; generally in rather damp ground at the bottom of a clump of weeds, about four or five inches up. When you approach the nest of eggs the female will noisily drop over the side and run away through the weeds, from which it is almost impossible to flush her. When their young are hatched they resent intrusion, often flying by you within three or four feet.

On the morning of July 23, I found a nest containing three eggs of the Maryland Yellow-throat and one of the Cowbird. It was in a bunch of weeds within six inches of the ground. The place was rather damp and about twenty yards from the lake shore. It was so cleverly concealed I would never have found it had not the female jumped up. I took a negative and left, coming back twice a day till July 26. On my first trip in the morning the eggs were still unhatched but at 3 o'clock in the afternoon I found the Cowbird and one Maryland Yellow-throat hatched and another almost out as the shell was chipped considerably. I came back at 5 o'clock and the second Maryland Yellow-throat was out.

On coming back next morning things were the same; two birds and one egg. The young Maryland Yellow-throats kept their mouths open all the time while the Cowbird never opened its mouth. The young Maryland Yellow-throats were continuously struggling to maintain their place and keep the Cowbird from smothering them.

On the 28th the extra egg had disappeared and was not to be seen around the nest.

On the 29th things were as usual and on the 30th they were also the same. On the 31st the last born Maryland Yellow-throat had disappeared and was not to be seen around the nest. The Cowbird and the remaining Maryland Yellow-throat had feathered out pretty well by this time. On August 4 the Cowbird was occupying the entire nest and the Maryland Yellow-throat was sitting on the edge. They were both ready to leave. In the afternoon at 4 o'clock the nest was empty. The vociferous cries

of the old birds assured me that they were in the weeds thereabouts, and so I left them.

[683] *Icteria virens* (Linn.). Yellow-breasted Chat. Fig. 26.

Not common. I found only one nest of this bird. It was in a bush three feet up on a steep bank sloping down Cherry Creek from Chicago Hill. I photographed it on July 13. It then contained three eggs.

[687] *Setophaga ruticilla* (Linn.). American Redstart.

Common. This little bird is often seen flashing from some perch after an insect and then returning to its lookout again. I found one nest in the fork of a sapling about eight feet up.

[704] *Galeoscoptes carolinensis* (Linn.). Catbird. Fig. 27.

Very common. Nesting in damp thickets largely. The nest in the photograph was discovered July 2. It was situated in a bush in swampy ground near the lake shore.

[705] *Harporhynchus rufus* (Linn.). Brown Thrasher.

Very common. A bird having, as a rule, extreme devotion to nest and seemingly without fear when disturbed.

[718] *Thryothorus ludovicianus* (Lath.). Carolina Wren.

Rare. I have seen but one specimen of this wren and that was about four miles away from the lake, near an old abandoned log hut. I hunted diligently for a nest but failed to find one or to see the mate.

[721] *Troglodytes aëdon* Vieill. House Wren.

Not common. I have seen but nine specimens of this wren during two months of summer. I can not account for it as twenty or thirty miles from here they are common. The large number of Jays in the park and around the lake may have something to do with it.

[724] *Cistothorus stellaris* (Lisht.). Short-billed Marsh Wren.

Rare. I noticed one of these birds sitting on a reed in a marsh, singing. The marsh was full of the long-billed wren, but I have only seen the short-billed wren once in this locality.

[725] *Cistothorus palustris* (Wils.). Long-billed Marsh Wren.

Common. They are confined to the little swamps around the lake. I found twenty-six nests within twelve square feet in one swamp. The nests are globular with a very small entrance in one side which often takes quite a search to find. They are generally lined with vegetable down or moss.

[727] *Sitta carolinensis* Lath. White-breasted Nuthatch.

Common. These birds are often seen around the lake. I have watched a pair hunt over a willow within four feet of my window.

[728] *Sitta canadensis* Linn. Red-breasted Nuthatch.

Rare. I have seen one specimen in company with a pair of White-breasted Nuthatches. These were hunting on some large oaks near Tippecanoe River, a few miles away from the lake. They worked within twenty feet of me at one time.

[731] *Parus bicolor* Linn. Tufted Titmouse.

Common. Generally to be heard and then seen.

[735] *Parus atricapillus* Linn. Chickadee.

Very common. To be seen about the first of August in large flocks among the trees. Noted by their wheezy note and industrious tapping.

[751] *Polioptila cærulea* (Linn.). Blue-gray Gnatcatcher.

Not common. I have seen only four individuals.

[755] *Turdus mustelinus* Gmel. Wood Thrush.

Common. Their music is often heard around the lake.

[761] *Merula migratoria* (Linn.). Robin.

Very common.

[766] *Sialia sialis* (Linn.). Bluebird.

Not common. Bluebirds seem to avoid this locality for some reason. I have not seen over thirteen or fourteen specimens this summer.

DESCRIPTION OF FIGURES.

Figure 1. Nest of a Bob White just as found.

Figure 2. The same nest with the grass which concealed it pushed aside. The eggs themselves were not touched.

Figure 3. The nest and eggs of a Least Bittern. It is a mere platform of swamp grass about two feet above the water. The water was about three feet deep.

Figure 4. The nest of a Mourning Dove. The nest was in a very exposed position on a brush pile. It was about twenty feet from the lake shore.

Figure 5. The nest and eggs of a Black-billed Cuckoo. It was on the hanging limb of an oak about five feet from the ground.

Figure 6. The same nest with one young bird.

Figure 7. A back view of the Black-billed Cuckoo sitting on her nest.

Figure 8. A side view of the Black-billed Cuckoo on her nest.

Figure 9. Nest of Whip-poor-will with a young Whip-poor-will, of part of the shell it came from and of an unhatched egg.

Figure 10. A view of the two young Whip-poor-wills, showing difference in size, caused by about twenty-one hours difference in age.

Figure 11. Female Whip-poor-will brooding in a pen place around the nest.

Figure 12. Whip-poor-will lengthwise on a log, resembling a knot.

Figure 13. Bobolink's nest in a clump of swamp grass. One side of the clump of grass is cut away to expose the nest.

Figure 14. Nest of a Maryland Yellow-throat with two Cowbird eggs.

Figure 15. Field Sparrow's nest and eggs.

Figure 16. Female Whip-poor-will brooding. The two young have their heads out in front. They are in a box placed around them after she had coaxed the young away from the first pen.

Figure 17. Phoebe's nest with young.

Figure 18. Nest of a Meadowlark.

Figure 19. The same nest with the grass pushed aside so as to expose the eggs.

Figure 20. The nest of a Scarlet Tanager. It was on a horizontal limb of a red oak, placed about six feet from the trunk of the tree and about twelve feet from the ground.

Figure 21. The nest and young of a Summer Warbler. The nest was in a wild rose bush.

Figure 22. The nest and three eggs of a Maryland Yellow-throat and one of a Cowbird.

Figure 23. One young Cowbird, two young Maryland Yellow-throats and one egg of the Maryland Yellow-throat.

Figure 24. One surviving young Maryland Yellow-throat and the young Cowbird. Same nest as in Fig. 22.

Figure 25. The young Maryland Yellow-throat pushed upon the edge of the nest by the Cowbird, while the Cowbird comfortably fills the nest. Same nest as in Figs. 22 and 24.

Figure 26. The nest and eggs of a Yellow-breasted Chat. The nest is situated in the fork of a bush about two and one-half feet from the ground.

Figure 27. The nest and eggs of a Catbird. The nest was in a bush at the edge of a swamp.

g. A List of the Dragonflies of Winona Lake.

Clarence Hamilton Kennedy.

The dragonflies in the list below were collected by the writer during the summer of 1900 and by Mr. E. B. Williamson and the writer during the summer of 1901. The writer is especially indebted to Mr. E. B. Williamson for assistance and encouragement in the work.

The region indicated in this paper by the term "Winona Lake" includes not only the present body of water of that name but also the lowlands surrounding it, which, together with the present lake-bed once formed the bed of a much more extensive body of water. There are thus included the two short tributaries of the present lake, Cherry Creek and Clear Creek, and also about a quarter of a mile of the present outlet down as far as the old glacial dam. This gives a small, well-defined region in which, with the exception of the surroundings afforded by larger streams, are included nearly all types of dragonfly environment, swamp, meadow, woodland, lake and stream.

Consequently the number of species found is relatively large. The list, if we count *Sympetrum assimilatum* as a distinct form, now numbers forty-five species. It is fairly complete for the smaller kinds but will probably have several additions yet from among the larger, swift-flying, rarer species.

The outlet as far as the old glacial dam should be well worked. Here will probably be found several stream inhabiting species not at present included in the list. Thorough collecting during May and June might add a species or two not found later in the season. Practically no collecting has been done previous to June 25.

1. *Calopteryx maculata* (Beauvois).

This species is extremely abundant in the heavy shade along the banks of Cherry Creek during the early and middle summer. In 1900, after a few heavy rains about the 1st of August their numbers were greatly diminished.

2. *Hetærina americana* (Fabricius).

Common in the old outlet below the first wagon bridge. A male was taken at the mouth of Cherry Creek about the first of August, 1900.

3. *Lestes disjunctus* Selys.

A male and female taken by Mr. E. B. Williamson in the swamp south of the lake on July 13, 1900. One female taken by the writer south of the lake July 23, 1900.

4. *Lestes rectangularis* Say.

Four males taken by Mr. E. B. Williamson in the swamp south of the lake, July 13, 1900. One male taken by the writer at the same place, July 6, 1901.

5. *Lestes vigilax* Hagen.

One female was taken August 15, 1900, south of the lake.

6. *Lestes inequalis* Walsh.

One female was taken in the spatterdock beds on the south shore of the lake, July 8, 1901.

7. *Argia putrida* (Hagen).

Occasional on the sand bank and pier at the mouth of Cherry Creek.

8. *Argia violacea* (Hagen).

Fairly common about the water. This species is especially abundant along the banks of Cherry Creek during August.

9. *Argia sedula* (Hagen).

One specimen, a male, was taken July 8, 1901, along the south shore of the lake.

10. *Argia tibialis* (Rambur).

Three males of this species were taken south of the lake, July 13, 1900, E. B. Williamson.

11. *Argia apicalis* (Say).

Two males were taken by Mr. E. B. Williamson, south of the lake, July 13, 1900. One female was taken by the writer July 26, 1901, in the same swamp.

12. *Nehalennia posita* (Hagen).

Common in the grass about the laboratory.

13. *Nehalennia irene* (Hagen).

One specimen, a male, was taken by Mr. E. B. Williamson near the Biological Station, June 22, 1901.

14. *Enallagma hageni* (Walsh).

This species is common in the vegetation along the shores of the lake until the middle of July.

15. *Enallagma carunculatum* Morse.

Common everywhere about the lake. Next to *En. signatum* this is the most common species of *Enallagma* about the lake.

16. *Enallagma aspersum* (Hagen).

"A single female was taken June 27, 1901, in the woods on Chapman Hill, near Winona Lake. The female of this species of *Enallagma* is so distinctively colored that I do not hesitate to record the species for the State on such scanty material."*

17. *Enallagma traviatum* Selys.

This species is common on the willows and in the sedges about Winona Lake until the middle of July.

18. *Enallagma geminatum* Kellicott.

Very common on the willows near the laboratories until the middle of July. They have generally become rare by August 1.

19. *Enallagma exsulans* (Hagen).

This species occurs with *En. traviatum*, *En. geminatum* and *En. carunculatum*. It is common until August 1.

20. *Enallagma antennatum* (Say).

This species is common about the laboratories during June. One male was taken, July 6, 1901, along the south shore of Winona Lake.

21. *Enallagma signatum* (Hagen).

This is the most abundant form of *Enallagma*. It is especially abundant over the lily beds where it reaches its maximum abundance during the latter part of the summer after most other *Enallagmas* have disappeared.

22. *Enallagma pollutum* (Hagen).

This species is common on the lily beds along the south shore of Winona Lake during July where it appears only at dusk, probably remaining secreted in the dense vegetation of the adjoining swamp during the daytime. One specimen, a male, was taken on the lily beds at the old outlet August 17, 1900, by Dr. Howe.

28. *Ischnura articalis* (Say).

This is common about the sedges and lily beds. The females are apparently much more abundant than the males, especially is this so among those found in the sedges and grasses.

* E. B. Williamson, Proceedings Indiana Academy of Science, 1901, p. 119.

24. *Progomphus obscurus* (Rambur).

Taken along the shore in front of the laboratories during the latter part of June, 1901. E. B. Williamson.

25. *Dromogomphus spinosus* Selys.

Taken during July several times at Winona Lake. E. B. Williamson.*

26. *Boyeria vinosa* (Say).

Occasional in the woods about the lake, where they are generally found flying slowly in and out among the bushes hunting small diptera.

27. *Basiaeschna janata* (Say).

One specimen, a female, was taken August 5, 1900, in the bacteriological tent by Mr. Showers. The specimen is not at hand. The late date makes us doubt the identification.

28. *Anax junius* (Drury).

This species is common during the early summer about the shores and over the lily beds. A few badly frayed individuals remain the entire season.

29. *Epicordulia princeps* (Hagen).

Common during the entire summer along the shores of the lake, over the lily beds, and back over the swamps and meadows. It is a very strong flier and is on the wing from dawn to dark, never being seen to alight, and seldom seen in copulation.

30. *Tramea lacerata* Hagen.

This is common about the shores and over the lily pads the entire summer. It is a high, swift flier and, though common, is seldom taken.

31. *Perithemis domitia* (Drury).

This little dragonfly is common over the lily and potamogeton beds. Of the two sexes the males are much the more abundant.

32. *Celithemis eponina* (Drury).

Very common over the lily and potamogeton beds during the middle and latter part of summer. Constantly pairing.

33. *Celithemis elisa* (Hagen).

This very pretty species is moderately common in the swamp south of Winona Lake during the middle and late summer.

34. *Sympetrum rubicundulum* (Say).

This species is very common in the meadows and fields about the lake during the latter part of summer. It is especially common south of the

* Proceedings Indiana Academy of Science, 1901, p. 121.

lake. Though a good flier it spends most of its time alighted on some weed or fence. A male of Var. *assimilatum* Uhler was taken July 30, 1900, by Mr. Cyrus Rutor.

35. *Sympetrum obtrusum* (Hagen).

One specimen, a female, taken July 13, 1900, was doubtfully referred to this species by Mr. E. B. Williamson. This species should be fairly common.

36. *Sympetrum vicinum* Hagen.

Two females were taken during the summer of 1900, one by Dr. J. R. Slonaker, and one by the writer.

37. *Sympetrum corruptum* (Hagen).

"Near Winona Lake, August 10, 1901, one male. Miss N. O. Harrah."*

38. *Mesothemis simplicicollis* (Say).

Common during the entire summer over the lily beds, along the sandy shores and over the sloughs and swamps.

39. *Pachydiplax longipennis* (Burmeister).

Generally associated with *Mesothemis simplicicollis*, but very much less abundant.

40. *Libellula basalis* Say.

This is the most conspicuous species of dragonfly about the lake, and of the larger forms the most abundant. It is found everywhere over the meadows and swamps, along the shores and over the lily beds.

41. *Libellula incesta* Hagen.

Seldom. One male was taken on the lily bed at the outlet, July 28, 1900. Another was seen earlier in the season flying slowly up and down Cherry Creek.

42. *Libellula cyanea* Fabricius.

Occasional. Associated with *Mesothemis simplicicollis* and *Pachydiplax longipennis* over the lily beds.

43. *Libellula pulchella* Drury.

Next to *Libellula basalis* this is the most abundant of the larger species. Common in nearly all situations.

44. *Plathemis lydia* (Drury).

This species is common about the drain ditches in the fields south of the lake. An occasional specimen is seen near the mouth of Cherry Creek.

A *Tramea*, either *carolina* or *onusta*, was seen in 1901 several times about the laboratories. Also in the field just back of Chapman Hill a *Pantala*,

* Williamson, Proceedings Indiana Academy of Science 1901, p. 120.

probably *hymenaea*, gave the collectors several wild chases. Both *Celethemis fasciata* and *Libellula semifasciata* are almost certain to be taken sooner or later.

---

h. A New Diagnostic Character for the Species of the Genus Argia.

Clarence Hamilton Kennedy.

The following paper was undertaken at the suggestion of Mr. E. B. Williamson, to whom the writer is also indebted for other suggestions and for much of the material examined.

The paper is the result of an attempt to find some character, if possible structural, by which the females of the five species of Argia found in Indiana could be separated.

The characters generally used in the classification of Odonata are the venation of the wings, the shape of the prothorax, the shape of the abdominal appendages, and the color pattern. A distinction upon the basis of venation has not been attempted. The color pattern is notoriously inadequate, and after careful comparison I find that the structure of the prothorax and abdominal appendages is equally so.

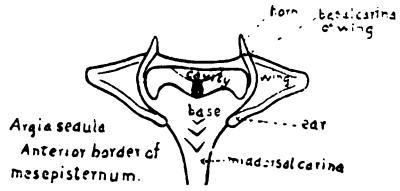
After a close study of the thorax a structure was discovered rarely, if ever, used in classification, which in the case of the five Indiana species is sufficiently different to separate the females readily. This is the peculiar shield-shaped structure on the anterior end of the mesepisternum. I can find no mention of this very peculiar structure except in Selys' "Synopsis des Agrionines." Here, just as I was finishing this paper, I found the following, in which Selys recognizes the diagnostic value of this character in the case of the females of the genus Argia: "De grandes difficultés se présentent pour donner les diagnoses des quarante-six espèces (Argia) Américaines, dont plusieurs sont trèsvoisines les unes des autres. Les appendices anals des mâles et *les lames du devant du thorax* des femelles fournissent, il est vrai, pour la plupart, des caractères positifs; mais ils eussent rendu les diagnoses très-longues, et ces organes ne pouvant etre bien vus qu' avec un certain grossissement, j'ai cherché dans les diagnoses de ce Synopsis, à me passer de ces caractères, qui seront réservés pour une monographie spéciale."*

* De Selys-Longchamps, Synopsis des Agrionines, Bulletins de l'Academie royale de Belgique, 2me série, tome XX, No. 8, p. (9).

As far as I know the "*monographie speciale*" was never published.

Calvert, too, in a paper which has just appeared on the genus *Argia*, recognizes this structure.*

This structure occurs, as far as I have examined, in all the native genera of the Zygoptera, but it is lacking entirely in the Anisoptera or possibly is replaced there by the low transverse carina across the extreme anterior end of the mesepisternum. It is found on the same general plan in the different genera, consisting of a heart-shaped enlargement of the mid-dorsal carina, on either side of which is a triangular wing with its apex running down to the mesinfraepisternum.



In the genus Argia a more or less oblong depression (cavity—see figure above), bounded on either end by the high basal carina of either wing (see figure above) occurs in front of the heart-shaped end of the mid-dorsal carina. The basal carina of each wing ends in front in a horn, and behind, in the case of the females of four of the five species, in an ear-like lobe (the ear—see figure above). In the male no elaborate expansion into an ear occurs. The most striking differences in this structure are those of the size and shape of the ears. As these ears are absent in the males, for them the structure loses most of its diagnostic value. However, for interest in comparison, figures of this structure as it occurs in the males of the five species are shown in the plate (see Plate II, Figs. 1, 3, 5, 7 and 9). By reference to them it will be seen at once that, in the male, this structure is of a more generalized type than in the female. The structure as found in the male is nearer the general type found in related genera.

The above would seem to indicate that this structure is a sexual organ functioning in the female and merely passively present in the male. One would at once jump at the conclusion that it is the organ by which the male holds the female during the act of copulation. The cavity would

*Calvert, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool Nov. 1902.

seem especially fitted for the insertion of the abdominal appendages of the male. But from direct observation it is known that the male holds the female by the prothorax, probably by the encircling groove at its anterior end. Moreover, because this structure is covered by the posterior lobe of the prothorax, it would be impossible for the male to reach it. See Plate II, Fig. 2.

Nevertheless this structure must in some way be involved in the act of copulation. It is interesting to note that in the Anisoptera where the male holds the female by the head instead of by the thorax this peculiar structure is not developed at all.

But whatever its function, or whether it has a function or not, its form is sufficiently different in the females of the different species of Argia, and sufficiently constant among those of any given species to warrant its use in classification. How far this structure is good in showing relationships, it is difficult to say. According to it *putrida* would fall in a very distinct group by itself. *Apicalis* would fall by itself. *Violacea*, *sedula*, and *tibialis* would fall in a group by themselves, in which *violacea* and *sedula* would be much more closely related than either to *tibialis*.

A key to females may be constructed as follows:

A. The ears entirely absent. The whole structure wide laterally and narrow from front to back.....*apicalis*.

AA. The *posterior edge* of each wing produced into a broad rectangular lobe. The median longitudinal fossa of the base broad and shallow .....*putrida*.

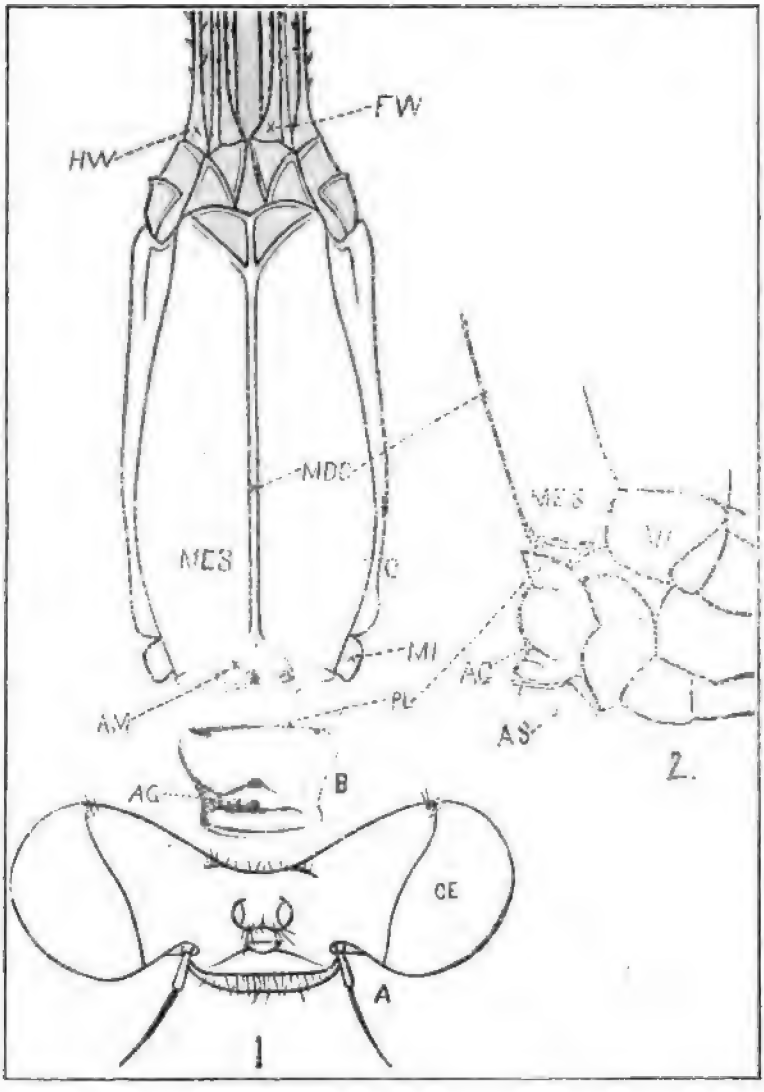
AAA. The *posterior angle* of each wing produced into an ear. The median fossa relatively deep.

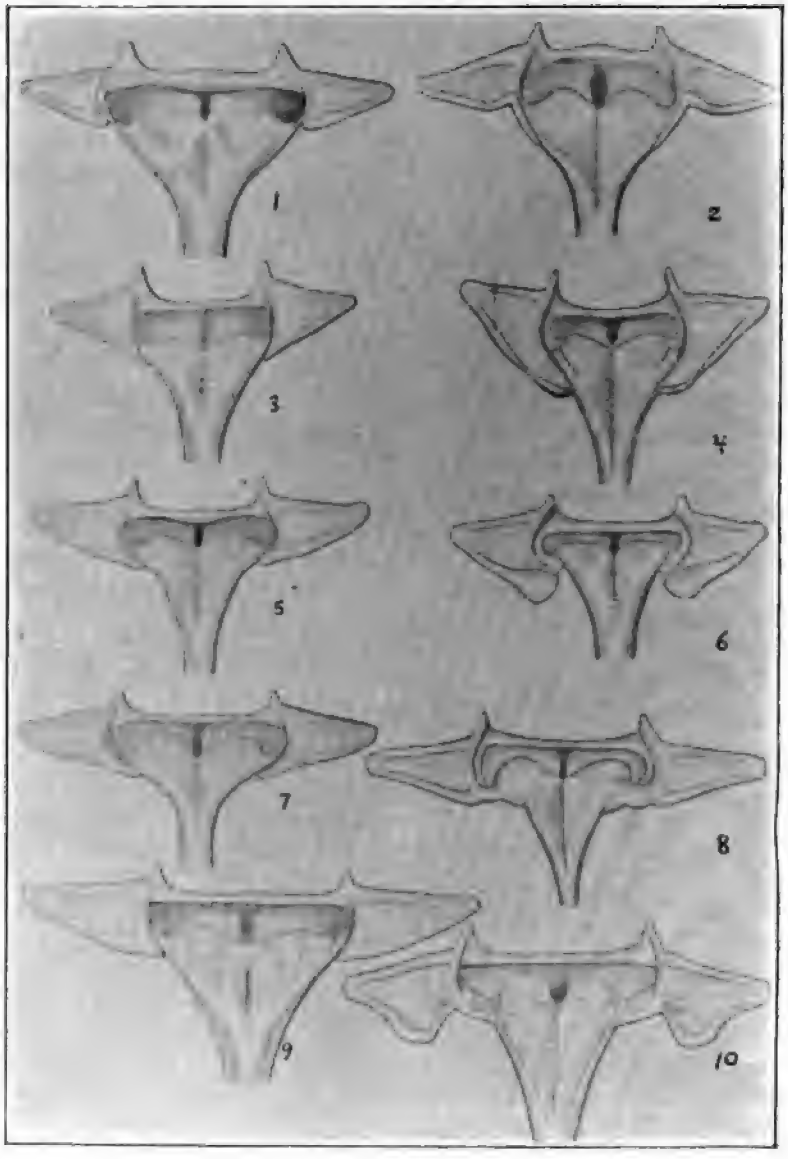
B. The apex of each ear pointing forwards and upwards. The entire structure relatively deep from front to back. *tibialis*.

BB. The apex of each ear pointing upwards and backwards.

C. The cavity very narrow. The ears broad and flat. *violacea*.

CC. The cavity of usual width. The posterior edge of each ear turned up.....*sedula*.


FW
HW
MDC
MES
C
MI
AV
PL
AG
B
CE
A
1
MES
AG
AS
2.


1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10

EXPLANATION OF THE PLATES.

PLATE I.

The drawings were made with a camera lucida, using a Bausch and Lomb ⅙ objective with the lower lens removed and a 2-inch eyepiece.

Fig. 1. *Argia apicalis* (Say). Bluffton, Ind., August 18, 1900, E. B. Williamson. Dorsal view of head, prothorax, and mesothorax of ♂, disjointed.

A—Head. *CE*, compound eye.

B—Prothorax. *PL*, posterior lobe. *AG*, anterior groove.

C—Mesothorax, the metathorax showing underneath. *AM*, anterior end of mesepisternum. *MDC*, middorsal carina. *MES*, mesepisternum. *MI*, mesinfraepisternum. *HW*, hindwing. *FW*, forewing.

Fig. 2. *Argia apicalis* (Say). Bluffton, Ind., August 18, 1900, E. B. Williamson. Lateral view of prothorax, and mesothorax.

AS—Articulating surface for head. Other lettering as for Fig. 1.

PLATE II.

The drawings were made with a camera lucida, using a Bausch and Lomb ⅙ objective and 2-inch eyepiece.

1. *Argia tibialis* (Rambur). Bluffton, Ind., June 17, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♂.

2. *Argia tibialis* (Rambur). Bluffton, Ind., June 17, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♀.

3. *Argia sedula* (Hagen). Fort Wayne, Ind., July 18, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♂.

4. *Argia sedula* (Hagen). Fort Wayne, Ind., July 18, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♀.

5. *Argia violacea* (Hagen). Tippecanoe River, Ind., July 2, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♂.

6. *Argia violacea* (Hagen). Pittsburg, Pa., June 15, 1899, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♀.

7. *Argia apicalis* (Say). Bluffton, Ind., June 2, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♂.

8. *Argia apicalis* (Say). Bluffton, Ind., June 2, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♀.

9. *Argia putrida* (Hagen). Bluffton, Ind., June 17, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♂.

10. *Argia putrida* (Hagen). Fort Wayne, Ind., July 18, 1901, E. B. Williamson. Anterior end of mesepisternum of ♀.

Investigation of the Action Between Manganese Dioxide and Potassium Chlorate in the Production of Oxygen.

Edward G. Mahin.

The method for preparing oxygen by heating mixtures of potassium chlorate and manganese dioxide has been used by chemists for some time. Since, however, the manganese dioxide comes out unchanged at the end of the process, yet considerably lowers the temperature necessary for decomposition of potassium chlorate, its exact function has been and is yet imperfectly understood.

There is not only a practical, but also a very interesting theoretical question involved in the explanation of the reaction taking place in this process, and it was the desire for obtaining further light on certain points that led Professor Ransom and the writer, at the suggestion of the former, to jointly undertake a study of the facts. Some questions, the settlement of which was to be attempted, were: 1. Does variation in proportion of potassium chlorate and manganese dioxide affect the temperature at which oxygen is evolved, and, if so, what mixture yields it at the lowest temperature? 2. Is the action continuous when the mixture is heated for a long period at or just above the decomposition temperature, and what are the products? 3. Heating for a period just below this temperature, are any intermediate products formed and what are they? 4. To notice any new facts brought out by the experimental work.

Search of the literature shows that the men who have performed the most important work upon this particular phase of the subject are McLeod, Brunck and Sodeau. McLeod had noticed the well-known fact that a gas resembling chlorine was evolved with oxygen, and in 1889, published a statement of experimental work, deducing the following reactions:

$$2\,Mn\,O_2 + 2\,K\,Cl\,O_3 = K_2\,Mn_2\,O_8 + Cl_2 + O_2.$$
$$K_2\,Mn_2\,O_8 = K_2\,Mn\,O_4 + Mn\,O_2 + O_2.$$
$$K_2\,Mn\,O_4 + Cl_2 = 2\,K\,Cl + Mn\,O_2 + O_2.$$

Upon this basis he explained the supposed fact that free chlorine is evolved only at the beginning of the process, since chlorine is liberated by the first reaction and at the lowest temperature, and that corresponding to this free chlorine, there was a certain amount of undecomposed potassium manganate at the end. In 1893 Brunck argued that if these reactions

took place, the residue should either be alkaline or contain potassium manganate, or permanganate, and that he could obtain no evidence that either was the case. He brought forward experimental evidence to prove that the evolved gases did not contain more than a mere trace of chlorine and affirmed his belief that the odor and the property of bluing starch and potassium iodide paper was due to ozone. In 1894 McLeod stated that when the gases were led through alkaline silver nitrate solution, and this later acidified, a precipitate was obtained which corresponded in quantity with the alkalinity of the residue in the generator. He could obtain no evidence of ozone. Some further work was done by these men but they did not apparently succeed in settling the point at issue.

Sodeau, in 1901, proved that the action of manganese dioxide, barium sulphate, sand, and other supposedly inert bodies increased the evolution of oxygen not mechanically, but chemically.

EXPERIMENTAL.

The apparatus used in the experimental part of the present investigation was very simple. Hard glass test-tubes five inches in length, with side necks, were used for heating the mixtures, these being placed in a bath of Wood's fusible metal, heated in a thick cast-iron cup large enough to accommodate five tubes. A thermometer was also placed in the metal. Short delivery tubes, with ends drawn to a narrow aperture, led to a vessel for collecting the evolved gases in test-tubes over water.

The manganese dioxide used was Merck's "Artificial Pure," and previous to using was heated for several hours in an open dish over a free flame, in order to remove moisture; it was then placed in a glass stoppered bottle for keeping. Eimer and Amend's potassium chlorate was dried for six hours at 105°-110° for this purpose. It was not labeled "C. P." but tested free from chlorides both before and after drying.

The first mixtures were made in the following molecular ratios of manganese dioxide to potassium chlorate: 10:1, 2:1, 1:1, 1:2, 1:10. These were ground together, placed in the tubes, and slowly heated. At 150°-165° a gas was evolved from all, showing the presence of oxygen by means of a glowing spark, and giving a strong odor of chlorine or chlorine oxide. This odor is certainly not that of ozone and may be either chlorine or chlorine oxide, or both. In this paper it will be provisionally called chlorine. It was noticed that considerable moisture collected upon the

upper parts of the generator tubes, indicating that at least one of the substances still contained moisture.

Other portions of the same mixtures as above were dried in their tubes for several hours at 100°-105°. Chlorine was evolved upon heating to 122° but no oxygen was evidenced by a spark. At 135° the rate of evolution of oxygen was approximately in direct proportion to the amount of manganese dioxide used, this being the reverse of the case when the materials were not dried. This, however, is not stated as a definite law.

Four other mixtures were more carefully dried, then heated in the bath. Chlorine was evolved at 140°, oxygen at 168°.

It was early seen that no reliable results could be obtained so long as the manganese dioxide held moisture. To determine whether this substance was hygroscopic, and if so, roughly the amount of water taken up, some freshly dried material was weighed in a closed bottle, then allowed to stand open for definite periods, weighing after each period. In twenty minutes its weight increased approximately 1 per cent.; after one and a half hours, 3 per cent.; after forty-five hours, 6 per cent.

To determine the difference in behavior due to this moisture, two mixtures were prepared: In (X) the manganese dioxide was dried over a free flame, weighed in a glass-stoppered bottle and the weighed potassium chlorate added. The other mixture (Y) was of potassium chlorate and ordinary undried manganese dioxide; both were molecular mixtures. In this and future experiments chlorine was tested for by starch and potassium iodide paper. At 125° (X) gave no chlorine or oxygen, (Y) gave large quantities of chlorine but no oxygen. Much moisture collected in (Y). At 148° a steady stream of oxygen came from (Y), continuing as long as heated. No trace of chlorine or oxygen came from (X).

More manganese dioxide was purified by digesting in cold distilled water, then washing until free from chlorides. The wash water contained small amounts of manganese and calcium. The washed mass was dried for two and a half hours at 200°-210°.

Four tubes were now filled with mixtures in molecular proportions, transferring the manganese dioxide quickly at 200° to the hot weighing bottle, cooling, weighing, adding the ground and weighed potassium chlorate, and mixing. The mixtures were quickly transferred to the tubes, the delivery tubes of which were in this case guarded with granular calcium chloride. A tube of dry potassium chlorate was heated with the others, in order to judge the amount of expanding air forced over.

The tubes were kept at 135°-140° for four and a half hours; no gas was over beyond that due to simple expansion, and not the slightest trace of either chlorine or ozone was found in any generator tube. No oxygen could be discovered. The mixtures upon testing were found to contain a considerable amount of chlorides. The temperature was raised to and kept at 150° for three hours and no chlorine or oxygen was produced. The quantity of chlorides seemed to be increased. At 173° all of the tubes began to evolve oxygen and so long as this temperature was maintained a steady but slow stream of oxygen was produced. No trace of chlorine, chlorine oxide or ozone was produced as high as 180°.

At this point the work was stopped for lack of time. Thus far a few conclusions may be provisionally advanced:

The conditions under which oxygen is ordinarily produced are not ideal, and the moisture always present materially influences the reactions. This moisture makes possible the production of oxygen at a lower temperature than in the case of dry materials, also the formation of chlorine or chlorine oxide, or both, as low as 125° and before oxygen is evolved. This may be due to hydrolysis of the potassium chlorate or chloride, thus allowing oxidation by the manganese dioxide. It is possible and even probable that no chlorine would be evolved at any temperature within the ordinary range of heating, if the materials were entirely free from moisture. In such a case, McLeod's explanation must fail, since if it be true, the formation of free chlorine is a necessary step in the evolution of oxygen.

This point, with others mentioned, will be more fully investigated by future work, and it is hoped that some facts of interest may be brought out during the investigation.

Action of Heat on Mixtures of Manganese Dioxide With Potassium Nitrate and With Potassium Bichromate.

J. H. Ransom.

The fact that different metallic oxides mixed with potassium chlorate cause the latter to evolve oxygen at considerably lower temperatures than when heated alone has long been known, though the nature of the chemical action involved is not with certainty established. No work has been done, so far as I am aware, to see what the effect of these oxides might be on other substances decomposable by heat.

It seemed, therefore, of interest to investigate the subject, and especially the action of manganese dioxide on various substances, as the results might throw some light on the action between it and the chlorate.

The substances chosen for the preliminary work were potassium nitrate and potassium bichromate. When potassium nitrate is heated to a high temperature it loses one-third its oxygen and forms the nitrite. If molecular proportions of the nitrate and manganese dioxide are mixed and heated in a metal bath, little if any evolution of oxygen occurs below 285° C. Between that temperature and 350° C. there is a constant, though not rapid, evolution of a gas which gives the usual test for oxygen. The amount, however, is not large, and during the heating there are formed brown oxides of nitrogen. In the same bath was a tube containing the same weight of pure dried potassium nitrate but there was no evidence of any decomposition. During the heating some moisture collected in the colder part of the tube, but whether this had any effect in causing the decomposition of the mixture, as is found in the case of the chlorate, has not yet been determined.

When potassium bichromate is heated alone in a free bunsen flame little or no oxygen is evolved even at the highest temperature obtainable. When mixed with manganese dioxide, however, a steady stream of gas is evolved at a comparatively low temperature. The decomposition begins at 285° but does not increase greatly in rapidity up to 350°. The temperatures at which the nitrate and the bichromate decompose are so nearly the same that a similarity of action is suggested. Whether the oxygen comes from the oxide, the other substance or from both has not yet been determined. That the oxide has some effect in producing the evolution of oxygen is certain. The investigation will be continued along this and related lines and the nature of the actions will be thoroughly studied as soon as time permits. It will also be of interest to know whether such oxides as the one used will lower the temperature at which substances ordinarily decompose, but without the evolution of oxygen. Such a substance would be ammonium nitrate. This subject will also be inquired into. In the meantime I wish to reserve this field of investigation.

Criticism of an Experiment Used to Determine the Combining Ratio of Magnesium and Oxygen.

James H. Ransom.

In some of the modern laboratory manuals for use in general chemistry work an experiment is described whereby a weighed amount of magnesium powder is oxidized in a covered crucible until a constant weight is obtained. The increase in weight has been assumed to be due to oxygen, and thus the ratio of the two elements in the oxide easily calculated.

My students have performed this experiment during the last two years but have not been able to secure sufficiently concordant results to make it appear to them as illustrating the law of constant composition.

Some observations are readily made in performing the experiment. The product, except perhaps at the surface, is not white, as is magnesium oxide, but of a gray color, due evidently to a mixture of substances of different colors. Also the crucibles at the end of the experiment are coated within with a black substance which can not be removed even on scouring with sand; and the crucibles lose in weight.

Examination of the product of burning shows that on treatment with small amounts of water ammonia is evolved, thus indicating that magnesium nitride is one of the substances present. As in this compound the ratio of the elements is 1:388 while in the oxide it is 1:667 it follows that from this standpoint the increase in weight must be less than the theory. Again, on treating the product with fairly concentrated hydrochloric acid a disagreeably odorous gas is evolved which at times is spontaneously combustible. It is, without doubt, hydrogen silicide from magnesium silicide formed by the action of magnesium on the crucible material. On treating with acid as above described there always remains a black insoluble amorphous residue mixed with white particles which under a hand-lens look like silica. The black mass when heated on platinum foil changes to a white powder which resembles silica. Apparently the black portion is silicon. It is conceivable that a part of the silicon after being formed, and during the heating, is oxidized by the air; and as it unites with nearly twice as much oxygen as does the same weight of magnesium, it might equalize the loss of the oxygen content due to the causes already indicated. Thus can be explained the nearly theoretical results so often obtained. But at best these results must re-

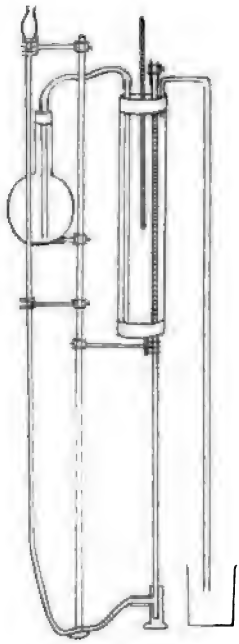
main a matter of chance and the experiment, seemingly so simple, but in reality so complicated, can not well be put into the hands of students doing their first work in chemistry.

Modifications of the experiment which will avoid these sources of error are in the mind of the writer, but have not been subjected to test for lack of time. Should they prove successful I shall be pleased at some future time to communicate them to the Academy.

An Apparatus for Illustrating Charles's and Boyle's Laws.

James H. Ransom.

Some difficulty having been experienced in making clear to students the changes in the volumes of gases due to the simultaneous changes in



temperature and pressure, it seemed that a clearer notion could be given by having a single piece of apparatus to illustrate their laws. Such an

apparatus, a cut of which is presented, was devised to overcome the difficulty. It consists of an ordinary graduated gas burette connected with a reservoir for mercury and surrounded by a water jacket which in turn is connected with a flask containing water. The flask and jacket are so arranged that water of any desired temperature can be siphoned from the former through the latter, thus heating the gas in the burette to any temperature between 0° and 100° C. A thermometer inserted in the jacket indicates the temperature of the water. At the beginning of the experiment the water in the jacket should be at the room temperature, and the flask should hold several times the volume of the jacket. By the method of siphoning the change in tempeature is so gradual that the gas is heated to the water temperature almost as rapidly as the latter passes through, and there is no danger of breaking the burette. With the apparatus each law may be deduced separately with a fair degree of accuracy. Then the two laws united and the results compared with those found mathematically from a combination of the two. The idea of absolute zero is illustrated in a very clear and convincing way. If desirable the burette may be filled with different gases, and thus it may be shown that all obey (practically) the same laws.

Some $\triangle_2$-Keto-R-Hexene Derivatives.

James B. Garner.

A study of the reactions which might be brought about between benzöin and unsaturated aldehydes, ketones, and esters through the agency of cold (15° C.) alcoholic sodium ethylate, was begun several years ago[1]. At that time it was found that benzöin is added to benzalacetone giving rise to a 1.5 diketone which by loss of water and ring formation, is converted into 3-4-5-triphenyl-4-oxy-$\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene. This substance had previously been prepared by Professor Alexander Smith[2], using potassium cyanide as condensing agent[3]. When sodium ethylate is used as condensing agent, the yield is much greater, the reaction takes place more smoothly and the product formed is purer than when potassium cyanide is used. Knoevenagel has made an exhaustive study of the $\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene de-

[1] Dissertation, Chicago, 1897, p. 17.
[2] Berichte, 26. 65.
[3] Amer. Chem. Jour. XXII, 250.

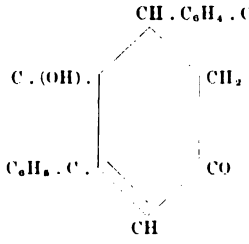
rivatives. He has found, (1) that substances of the type of acetoaceticether and aliphatic aldehydes[1], and aromatic aldehydes[2], condense in the presence of diethylamine or piperidine to form 1.5 diketones, and that these diketones, with loss of water and ring formation, are converted into Δ_2-keto-R-hexene derivatives; (2) that desoxybenzöin adds itself to substances of the type benzalacetylacetone forming 1.5 diketones, which, by loss of water and ring formation, yield Δ_2-keto-R-hexene derivatives.

Recently the study has been extended to include the reactions which might take place between the ketols—benzöin, cuminoin, furoin, anisoin and piperonoin—and the unsaturated ketones-benzalacetone, cuminalacetone, p-methoxy-benzalacetone, and piperonylenacetone. In all the reactions, Δ_2-keto-R-hexene derivatives are formed, except in those in which furoin is used. Under no conditions has it been possible to bring about any interaction in any of the experiments in which furoin is used. All of the other reactions progress smoothly and excellent yields are obtained in each case. It has been ascertained also, that in place of the unsatured ketone, a mixture of the corresponding aldehyde and acetone may be used and the course of the reaction is in no way changed, but the yield is materially increased. To insure the completion of the reactions, however, it is necessary to boil the mixtures for fifteen minutes on the water-bath. Equal volumes of a ten per cent. solution of sodium hydroxide may be used instead of the alcoholic sodium ethylate and the same reactions will take place but the yields are very much poorer.

In the present paper the study is limited to the consideration of only those cases, which will in a general way, indicate, (1) the nature of the products formed and, (2) the extent to which the reaction is applicable.

I. ADDITION OF BENZÖIN TO CUMINALACETONE.

3–4–diphenyl–5–cumyl–4–oxy–Δ_2–keto–R–hexene.



[1] Ann. *281*, 25. Ann. *288*, 321.
[2] Ann. *303*, 223.

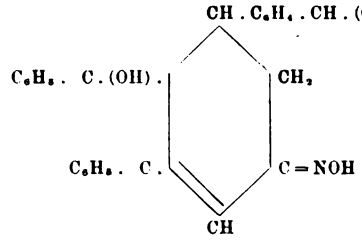
For the preparation of this $\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene derivative, one molecule (6 gr.) of benzoin is dissolved in boiling absolute ethyl alcohol (100cc.), and to this solution is added one molecule (5.32 gr.) of cuminalacetone. This mixture is treated with an alcoholic solution (4cc.) of sodium-ethylate (.5 gr. sodium in 30cc. absolute ethyl alcohol). The mixture becomes deep red in color and upon standing in a cool place for two hours deposits clusters of needle-like crystals. The crystalline mass is filtered off and after washing with absolute ethyl alcohol is recrystallized twice from glacial acetic acid. Clusters of long, fine, white needles result which melt at 231°. It is insoluble in ligroin (40-60), ether, and cold alcohol, but dissolves readily in hot benzene, glacial acetic acid and chloroform.

Calculated as $C_{27}H_{26}O_2$.	Found.
C 84.80	84.67
H 6.81	6.92

If a mixture of one molecule each of cuminol (4.2 gr.) and pure acetone (1.7 gr.) is used instead of the cuminalacetone, it has been established by several comparable experiments that it is necessary that the reaction shall be carried on at the temperature of the water bath for fifteen minutes. Upon the cooling of the mixture, the $\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene derivative separates in a relatively pure condition. By repeated additions of 4cc. of sodium ethylate at a time, additional quantities of the substance are obtained which make the yield almost quantitative. Experiments were made using the total quantity of sodium ethylate solution (12cc.) required for the quantitative completion of the reaction, and it was found that the reaction took an entirely different course, resulting in the formation of the sodium ethylate addition product of benzoin[6].

The condensation takes place readily when 15 grs. of a 10% solution of sodium hydroxide are used in place of the 4cc. of sodium ethylate solution.

Oxim of 3-4-diphenyl-5-cumyl-4-oxy-$\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene.

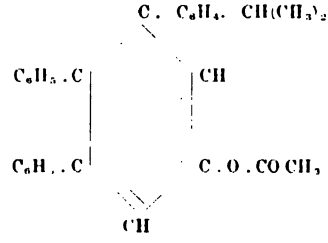


[6] Dissertation, Chicago, 1897, p. 4.

This oxim is obtained by boiling a mixture of one molecule (1 gr.) of the C_2-keto-R-hexene derivative with three molecules (.56 gr.) of hydroxylamine hydrochloride and one and one-half molecules (.56 gr.) of sodium carbonate dissolved in ethyl alcohol (140cc.) for forty-five minutes, using a return condenser. One-half of the alcohol is distilled off and the residue on cooling deposits white crystals, which, when they have been recrystallized from a mixture of benzene and ligroin, melt at 221–3°. The substance is easily soluble in hot alcohol, cold ether, acetic acid, and hot benzene, but very sparingly soluble in hot ligroin (40–60°).

Calculated as $C_{17}H_{27}O_2N$.	Found.
N. 3.53	3.72

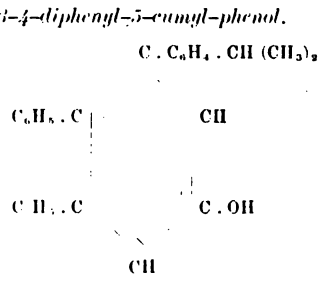
3–4–diphenyl–5–cumyl–phenol–acetate.



This body is prepared by boiling the C_2-keto-R-hexene derivative with excess of either acetic anhydride or acetyl chloride for thirty minutes. The mixture assumes a yellowish-red tint, and yields a solid substance only when it is poured into a large excess of water. The white amorphous mass recrystallizes from hot ligroin (40–60°) in bunches of long needles, melting at 98°. It is soluble in cold glacial acetic acid, benzene, ether and alcohol, but is sparingly soluble in ligroin.

Calculated as $C_{29}H_{26}O_2$.	Found.
C 85.72	85.50
H 6.40	6.62

3–4–diphenyl–5–cumyl–phenol.

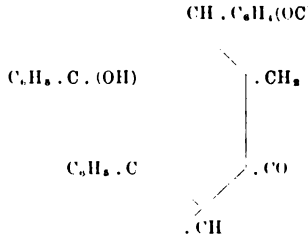


The acetate is boiled upon a water-bath with alcoholic potassium hydroxide for fifteen minutes. The mixture resulting is poured into excess of dilute hydrochloric acid, and a white mass is obtained. The amorphous phenol is recrystallized from hot alcohol. It forms white needles, which melt at 155°. It is readily soluble in cold chloroform, benzene and ether, but sparingly soluble in hot ligroin (40–60°).

Calculated as $C_{27}H_{24}O$.	Found.
C 89.00	88.96
H 6.60	6.87

II. ADDITION OF BENZOIN TO ANISYLIDEN ACETONE.

3–4–diphenyl–5–anisyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$ keto–R–hexene.



The 3–4–diphenyl–5–anisyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene is prepared by the condensation of one molecule (6 gr.) of benzöin, either with one molecule (5 gr.) anisylidenacetone, or with one molecule each of anisaldehyde (3.9 gr.) and of pure acetone (1.7 gr.) under exactly the same conditions which were used in the preparation of 3–4–diphenyl–5–cumyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene. The substance crystallizes in bunches of needles, either from hot glacial acetic acid, or absolute alcohol, and melts at 233.5°. However the amount of alcohol required is large—for each gram, 70cc. of hot absolute alcohol are required. It is soluble in hot benzene and chloroform, but insoluble in ether and ligroin (40-60°). With cold concentrated sulphuric acid, a deep red coloration is produced.

Calculated as $C_{25}H_{22}O_3$.	Found.
C 81.08	80.91
H 5.95	6.03

Oxim of the 3–4–diphenyl–5–anisyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene.

For the preparation of the oxim, a method, analogous to that described in the preparation of the oxim of 3–4–diphenyl–5–cumyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene, is used. After recrystallization from hot alcohol, it melts at 196°.

It is soluble in hot glacial acetic acid, chloroform, and benzene, but insoluble in ether and ligroin (40-60°).

Calculated as $C_{25}H_{23}O_3N$.	Found.
N. 3.63	3.85

Acetate of 3–4–diphenyl–5–anisyl–phenol.

This product is obtained by boiling the $\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene derivative with acetyl chloride on the water-bath for ten minutes. The mixture assumes a deep red coloration. Nothing separates on cooling. When excess of water is added, however, an amorphous mass separates which, upon crystallization from hot ligroin (40-60°) or from aqueous alcohol, melts at 141°–2°. It is soluble readily in cold benzene, ether, glacial acetic acid and chloroform; sparingly soluble in hot benzene and aqueous alcohol.

Calculated as $C_{27}H_{22}O_3$.	Found.
C 82.22	82.10
H 5.59	5.84

3–4–diphenyl–5–anisyl–phenol.

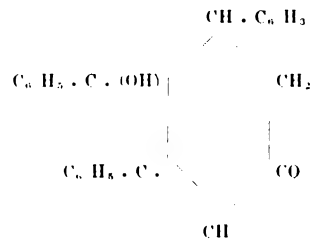
The acetate upon saponification with alcoholic potassium hydroxide yields the phenol. The reaction requires only fifteen minutes heating upon the water-bath to complete it. The product, which is obtained when the resulting solution is poured into dilute hydrochloric acid, is recrystallized from a mixture of alcohol and ligroin (40-60°) and melts at 159–60°. It is readily soluble in cold ether, benzene, chloroform and acetic acid, and almost insoluble in hot ligroin.

Calculated as $C_{25}H_{20}O_2$.	Found.
C 85.24	85.17
H 5.68	5.93

This phenol reacts vigorously at the ordinary temperature with cold concentrated nitric acid and yields nitro derivatives. These nitro bodies will be investigated later.

III. ADDITION OF BENZOIN TO PIPERONYLENACETONE.

3–4–diphenyl–5–piperyl–4–oxy– Δ_2*–keto–R–hexene.*



One molecule (6 gr.) of benzoin and one molecule (5.9 gr.) of piperonylenacetone are dissolved in hot absolute ethyl alcohol (100cc.) and a solution (4cc) of sodium ethylate (.5 gr. sodium in 30cc. absolute alcohol) is added. As in all these condensation reactions with sodium ethylate, this mixture assumes a deep red coloration. Upon standing for two hours rosettes of yellow needle-like crystals separate. These crystals, upon recrystallization from glacial acetic acid, are obtained in fine white glittering needles, melting at 240°. The substance is soluble in hot chloroform; sparingly soluble in hot benzene and alcohol; and insoluble in ether and ligroin (40-60°).

Calculated as $C_{25}H_{20}O_4$.	Found.
C 78.12	78.00
H 5.21	5.38

The method above described for the preparation of 3–4–diphenyl–5–piperyl–4–oxy–Δ_2–keto–R–hexene does not progress as smoothly and as completely as when one molecule each of piperonal (4.25 gr.) and of pure acetone (1.7 gr.) is used in place of the piperonylenacetone, and the reaction is carried out at the temperature of the water-bath. The crystals obtained by this method are very pure and clean, and the yield is almost quantitative, especially if the mother liquor is treated again with more sodium ethylate and the mixture again boiled.

Ten per cent. sodium hydroxide solution also effects the condensation. However the yield is poor.

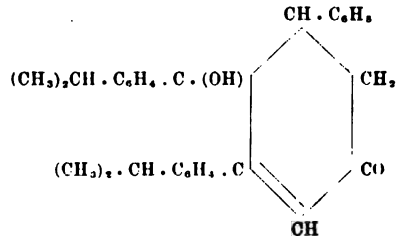
Oxim of 3–4–diphenyl–5–piperyl—4 oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene.

This oxim is prepared in an analogous method to that described previously for the preparation of oxims. When recrystallized from a mixture of alcohol and ligroin, crystals are formed melting at 190–1°. It is soluble in hot alcohol, cold ether, chloroform, and hot benzene, and is insoluble in ligroin (40–60°.)

Calculated as $C_{25}H_{21}O_1N$.	Found.
N 3.51	3.78

IV. ADDITION OF CUMINOIN TO BENZALACETONE[7].

3–4–dicumyl–5–phenyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene.



Cuminoin, in general, reacts less rapidly than benzoin and the yields of $\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene derivatives are poorer.

One molecule (6 gr.) of pure cuminoin[8] and one molecule (3 gr.) of pure benzalacetone dissolved in hot absolute ethyl alcohol (60cc.) are treated with a solution (6cc.) of sodium ethylate (.5 gr. sodium in 30cc. absolute alcohol). Upon the addition of the sodium ethylate, the mixture turns deep red, and after standing for six hours clusters of needles separate. By recrystallizing twice from glacial acetic acid, pure 3–4–dicumyl–5–phenyl–4–oxy–$\triangle_2$–keto–R–hexene is obtained. It melts at 214°. It is soluble in cold acetic ether, chloroform, hot benzene and ligroin (110–120°); insoluble in cold alcohol, ligroin (40–60°), and ether. The yield is about 27% of the theoretical.

Calculated as $C_{30}H_{32}O$.	Found.
C 84.90	84.77
H 7.54	7.83

[7] Dissertation, Chicago, 1897, p. 19.
[8] Berichte, XXVI, 64.

Oxim of the 3-4-dicumyl-5-phenyl-4-oxy-$\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene.

A molecule of the substance dissolved in alcohol was boiled with three molecules of hydroxylamine hydrochloride for an hour. On cooling, nothing appeared, but after the larger portion of the alcohol had been distilled off in the water-bath a solid separated, which on being well washed with water and recrystallized from a mixture of benzene and ligroin (40–60°) gave fine white needles melting at 208°. It may be recrystallized also from aqueous alcohol. The analysis shows it to be the monoxim.

Calculated as $C_{30}H_{33}O_2N$.	Found.
3.11	N 3.30

The substance is easily soluble in cold acetic acid, benzene, and acetic ether; insoluble in ligroin (40–60°).

3-4-dicumyl-5-phenyl-phenol acetate.

This body can easily be prepared by boiling the $\triangle_2$-keto-R-hexene derivative with a mixture of acetic anhydride and anhydrous sodium acetate for forty-five minutes, or until the mixture becomes decidedly pink in color. The solution is then poured into a large amount of cold water and allowed to settle. After recrystallization from glacial acetic acid, it is obtained in large bunches of long radiating fibers, and melts, when pure, at 122°. It is soluble in cold benzene, chloroform, ether, and ligroin (40–60°), in hot alcohol and acetic acid.

Calculated for $C_{32}H_{32}O_2$.	Found.
85.71	C 85.60
7.14	H 7.55

The acetyl derivative, when hydrolyzed by means of alcoholic potash yields 3-4-dicumyl-5-phenylphenol.

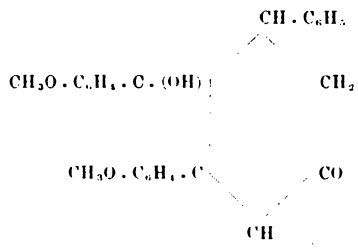
By warming the acetate in a water-bath for ten minutes with four molecules of alcoholic potash and pouring into dilute hydrochloric acid, an amorphous mass is obtained which crystallizes from warm alcohol in large thin plates, melting at 137°. This substance is soluble in cold acetic ether, benzene, chloroform, ether and hot ligroin (40–60°); insoluble in caustic soda.

Calculated as $C_{30}H_{30}O$.	Found.
C 88.66	88.26
H 7.39	7.99

The addition reactions of cuminoin with cuminalacetone, piperonylenacetone and anisylidenacetone are being studied at present, and I hope to be able soon to publish the results obtained.

V. ADDITION OF ANISOIN TO BENZALACETONE.

3–4–dianisyl–5–phenyl–4–oxy–Δ_2–keto–R–hexene.



Anisoin adds itself to the ethylene grouping much more readily than either cuminoin or benzoin to yield the expected 1.5 diketone, but the readiness with which this 1.5 diketone loses water to form the corresponding Δ_2–keto–R–hexene derivative is markedly less. In fact the 1.5 diketone constitutes the major portion of the reaction product. Attempts to prepare the 1.5 diketone pure, *i. e.*, free from the Δ_2–keto–R–hexene derivatives, have failed partially. However, its approximate melting point has been obtained, namely, 168-174°. When boiled with the ordinary solvents in which it is soluble, the 1.5 diketone loses water and forms the Δ_2–keto–R–hexene derivative, which melts at 207°.

The mixture of the 1.5 diketone and the Δ_2–keto–R–hexene derivative is prepared as follows:

One molecule (4.4 gr.) of anisoin and one molecule (2 38 gr.) of benzalacetone are dissolved in absolute ethyl alcohol (62cc.) and to the mixture sodium ethylate solution (4cc.) is added. The solution becomes deep red and upon standing for two hours deposits a large mass of crystals (2.4 gr.). The solid is filtered off and washed well with absolute alcohol. A trial determination of the melting point shows that the product is a mixture. It melts at 168–74° and 204°. The mother liquor from the crystals upon treatment with more sodium ethylate solution yields more of the same products (.4 gr.) Upon recrystallization from either of three solvents—benzene, alcohol or acetic acid—fine white needle-like crystals are

obtained, having a constant melting point of 207°. It is soluble in chloroform, slightly soluble in ligroin, and insoluble in ether.

Calculated as $C_{20}H_{24}O_4$.	Found.
C 78.00	77.62
H 6.00	6.13

The acetate and oxim have been prepared, but as yet no analyses have been made, but the physical properties determined correspond very closely with those of the other γ_4-keto-R-hexene derivatives which I have prepared.

An investigation of the reaction of anisoin with cuminalacetone, piperonylenacetone and anisylidenacetone is being carried on.

Geology of the Jemez-Albuquerque Region, N. M.

Albert B. Reagan.

(Abstract.)

(Original published by the American Geologist. Illustrations used by permission of that Publishing Company.)

GENERAL DESCRIPTION.

The Jemez-Albuquerque Region described in this paper, is in northwestern New Mexico between longitude 106,° 20′ and 107° W. and latitude 35° and 36° N. Roughly speaking, it is a triangle with its apex toward the south. It is bounded on the southeast by the San Dia Mountains, on the southwest by the Rio Puerco, and on the north by the upper plateau of the Jemez Mountains. Its principal river is the Rio Grande, and its commercial center is Albuquerque. The Santa Fe Railroad enters the region at the northeast, near Thornton, and passes through it, just to the east of the Rio Grande to Albuquerque. At this point the road branches, one branch of the system going to El Paso, Texas, the other, the Atlantic and Pacific, to California and the Pacific coast.

GENERAL SURVEY.

This section, as a whole, is one vast desert area, sparsely covered with grass, piñones, red cedar, sage brush and cactus, except in the valleys where there is sufficient water for irrigation. In these valleys corn, wheat, fruit and beans are raised by the natives and Mexicans. To consider the

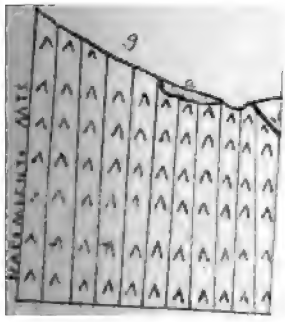
entire area again, it presents two basin-shaped districts, the Rio Puerco and the Rio Grande, with the strata in each respective basin dipping in general toward its center. The separating line at the north between these basins is the Nacimiento Mountains, the west wing of the Jemez uplift. It is continued at the south in a line of hills which decrease in altitude as they recede from the main range. The two basins merge into one below Albuquerque. The whole area is faulted and much broken and high escarpments often still mark the fault lines. Examples of such escarpments are the San Dia Mountains, Mesa Blanco, and one on each side of the Red Beds just south of the Jemez range. There is also evidence that the Nacimiento Mountains were, originally, the result of a drop on their western side. The resulting escarpment has been worn down and subsequently covered in part by sedimentations that it is not so strong in relief as the San Dia escarpment; the Carboniferous strata which flank this range on the east are entirely wanting to the west of these mountains. Mesa Blanco was left an escarpment by a drop on its northern side of more than 1,600 feet, 1,000 feet of which still remain. The escarpment to the east of the Red Bed mesa is now 900 feet in height and the escarpment to the west of the same mesa is 1,200 feet. On its western margin the strata of this mesa dip toward the east at a great angle, and at a greater angle toward the west on its eastern side. The whole country, as is indicated above, is extremely broken up; the rivers in their process of base-leveling have chiseled their channels deep into the rock. Great dikes and numerous volcanoes puncture the strata; and lava-flows cover hundreds of square miles of its surface. The dip of the whole region, when a dip is noticeable, is usually away from the mountains at an angle ranging from 15° to 90.° In many places the region is a bad land country. Where the lava is superimposed on it, it is of the "mal pais" type; and where the lava is wanting, especially along the break-lines, "mauvaises terres." The culminating points of the area under consideration are, the crest of the San Dia Mountains, the monolith Mt. Cabizon on the Rio Puerco and Mt. Pelado, the culminating point of the Jemez Mountains.

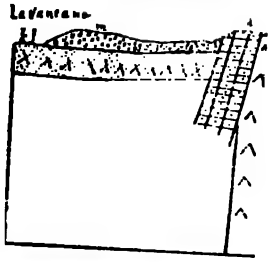
NATURE OF ROCKS.

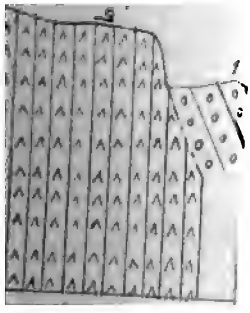
The rocks of this region are intrusive, eruptive and sedimentary.

The intrusive rocks are the cores of the respective mountain districts of Jemez and San Dia, and the dikes throughout the entire area. They are granites, porphyries, gneisses, etc. The eruptive rocks are volcanic

1.







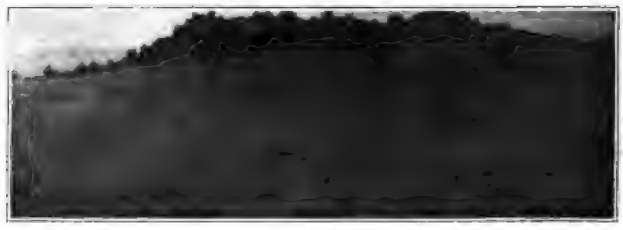
plugs, lavas and tuffs. The lavas are basalt, trachyte and rhyolite. Obsidian also occurs in large quantities on the Jemez Plateau. The sedimentary deposits are the country rocks of nearly the entire region where not covered with lava. They were laid down in the seas and lakes that surrounded the islands which now form the high mountains of San Dia and Jemez. These deposits date back well into the Carboniferous, and continue almost without break to the recent times.

RIVERS.

The rivers of the region are the Rio Puerco, the Jemez and the Rio Grande. The Rio Puerco, as we have seen, closes in on the west the region discussed in this paper; the Jemez River and its tributaries drain the south and also the southwest slopes of the Jemez Mountains; and the Rio Grande passes south through the section east of the Jemez Mountains, and west of the San Dias. The Rio Puerco and the Jemez rivers are tributaries of the Rio Grande.

MOUNTAINS.

The mountains, as has been stated, are the San Dia and Jemez. The former was caused by a fault of 11,000 feet along their western side, 7,000



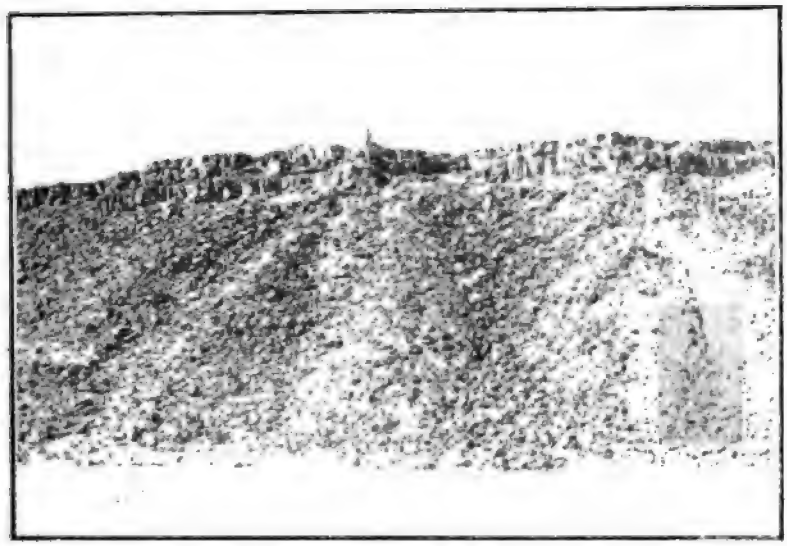
Little Pigmy Volcano.

feet of which still remain, as an escarpment. Their core is granite, their cap Carboniferous. The latter (the Jemez Mountains) have a core of red granite, overlaid in most cases, with hundreds of feet of volcanic debris, except along the west wing of the group where the crest is granite.

STRATIGRAPHY.

At the close of Carboniferous times or earlier, the Jemez Mountains were uplifted, and associated with their development are to be found large intrusions of granites and porphyries occupying an axial position. During the period of mountain building the western flank of the Jemez was faulted off. These mountains were subsequently surrounded by a shallow Jurassic sea, in which were deposited red sandstones and shales to a thickness of 2,600 feet. Then came the Jurassic revolution. The mountains were re-elevated and the Jurassic strata to the west of the mountains were faulted and tilted to a nearly vertical position. At this time the volcanoes near Pelado became active, and poured out the great rhyolitic sheet which now on the plateau covers the granite porphyritic core of the Jemez range, over which these same volcanoes, at a later time,

hurled out 120 feet of pumiceous tuff. These mountains were still islands in Cretaceous times, but their area then was much greater than formerly. In this period the mountains seem to have been gradually rising until in the Fort Union epoch great swamps covered the entire country, the sea being obliterated for a time. In these swamps vegetation was luxuriant, and the vegetable matter laid down in them forms today the coal fields of northwestern New Mexico. At the close of the Fort Union epoch, there was a slow subsidence. The Puerco was deposited on the Fort Union, and then the Eocene on that, the whole series being conformable. Then



there came a violent change. The whole country was elevated above the sea, much faulted and broken up, and blocked basins on a grand scale resulted. These depressions were the lakes of Pliocene times. One large lake existed in the vicinity of Jemez, and another in the Rio Grand Valley. The lake at Jemez was filled up with the Jemez marls by the tributaries of the Jemez River; and the Rio Grande Lake was silted up with the Albuquerque marls, probably by the tributaries of the river which at present occupies that valley. When these lakes were almost filled, there was a further re-elevation of the country, and the rivers at once commenced to cut down their respective channels; but this deepening of their

channels was suddenly arrested by the seismic disturbances and the lava flows of Post-Tertiary times. The former changed the incline of the river channels, and the latter dammed up the rivers, thus forming lakes. In these lakes were deposited the Pleistocene marls of the river valleys. At the close of the Pleistocene, these lakes in turn were obliterated and the country took on the general appearance that it has today.

ECONOMICS.

CLIMATE.

The altitude of this region, 5,000 to 9,000 feet above the sea, and the latitude thirty-five to thirty-six degrees north, combine to give it a climate which for mildness and equality has no superior in the world. Its location, near the center of the vast rainless region of the West, and its remoteness from any large body of water, give it an atmosphere almost totally devoid of moisture. At the same time, by reason of the latitude and altitude, the air is both warm and light, thus furnishing, in unlimited quantities, nature's sovereign remedy for all diseases of the lungs.

Soil.—The soil on the table lands, especially on the Tertiary formations, is poor. There is too much alkali. But if the water for irrigating purposes could be had, even the soil of these mesas, in a few years, could be made productive. It would require considerable labor and the use of fertilizers such as gypsum, burned lime, etc., but in the end it would pay.

On the mountain plateaus the soil is good, especially in the Jemez Mountains in the Valle Grande country. This great valley, to interpret the Mexican, occupies a high altitude, averaging 9,000 feet. "It embraces 100,000 acres, and forms fine prairies with abundant grasses. On it also the fir and pine are most magnificently developed."

In the valleys the soil is, without exception, the best in the world. It surpasses even the soil of the Nile Valley. In speaking of the Rio Grande mud, Dr. Loew, in the U. S. Geological Surveys of the Territories west of the 100th meridian (Vol. III., p. 578-582) says:

"Irrigation with these mud-carrying waters furnishes the lands with a layer of the best virgin soil in a finely pulverized condition, and the belief of the farmer that the Rio Grande water is an efficacious fertilizing agent is fully warranted by the facts revealed by the chemical analysis.

Indian Village of Jemetz, Jemes Valley. Tertiary Buttes. Nacimiento Mountains.

Indian Village of San Felipee. Rio Grande and San Dia Mountains.

Indeed the inhabitants of the Rio Grande will never require any other fertilizer than the waters of the Rio Grande Del Norte."

MINERAL RESOURCES.

Coal.—The Fort Union coal formation underlies most all the lands in this region, except the mountain districts. Its coal outcrops are quite a distance from the railroad and until just recently only Mexicans and Indians knew of its occurrence. The coal is a good quality and the seams are thick. It is reasonable to believe that the time is not far distant when coal will be mined there on a large scale.

Gypsum.—The Jurassic rocks, wherever found, are capped with gypsum from ten to forty feet in thickness. Owing to its thickness and its lack of

Picture showing Tufa near Jemez Hot Springs.

cover, it can be worked to a great advantage. With railroad facilities a great industry will be developed, for the raw material is of good quality.

Gold, Silver and Copper.—The mountains are crossed in all directions by mineral bearing veins; but to date the ores found are too low in grade to ship, the railroad being too far away, and they are not enough in quantity to pay to put a smelter on the ground to smelt them. Should a railroad be put up Jemez Valley, mining would at once become a paying business. Besides the ore in veins, placer gold is found in the Pleistocene deposits, but water for hydraulic mining is wanting. Could the necessary water be obtained, this region would without doubt become one of the leading placer mining districts of the west.

Medicinal Springs.—The springs of the region are numerous, most all are hot, and all possess medicinal properties. Among them are the famous Jemez Hot Springs, and the Sulphurs. These springs surpass those of Minnesota and California. They are visited by people from every part of the United States, and foreigners not infrequently visit them.

This region, with its building stone, with its gypsum, with its forests, with its medicinal springs, with its gold and silver veins and coal fields, and with its fertile soil and unequaled climate, is one of the best regions in New Mexico; and under proper handling, will become one of the wealth-producing regions of the country.

The Jemez Coal Fields.

Albert B. Reagan.

The Jemez coal fields are situated about twenty-five miles west of Bernalillo, thirty miles a little to the west of north of Albuquerque, and six miles south of the Jemez River at San Isidro in longitude 106° 50′ west, and in latitude 35° 30′ north. They cover an area of about twenty square miles.

The strata of this field show a predominance of soft yellow sandstones interbedded with clays and sandy shales. Interbedded with these are strata of brown coal which are freely exposed in the perpendicular walls of the mesas. These coal seams vary from two to twelve feet in thickness; and, along one fault in this respective coal area, seventy feet of coal are exposed at one view. In examining these coal fields, it was observed

that in many instances the strata had been destroyed by fire; and the coal being burned out, the roofs had caved in by a succession of faulting, or had collapsed under the pressure. That the destroying agent was fire is attested not only by the clay accompanying the seams being turned to brick, but also by heaps of slag composed of silicates of iron and aluminum. This coal is bituminous and Fort Union, or Laramie. It is very brittle, somewhat laminated, dull luster.

These coal fields are quite a distance from the railroad, and until just recently only Mexicans and Indians knew of the coal outcrops there. This coal is a good quality and the seams, as we have seen, are thick. The time, no doubt, is not far distant when coal will be mined there on a large scale the same as at Gallop at the western limit of the same coal horizon.

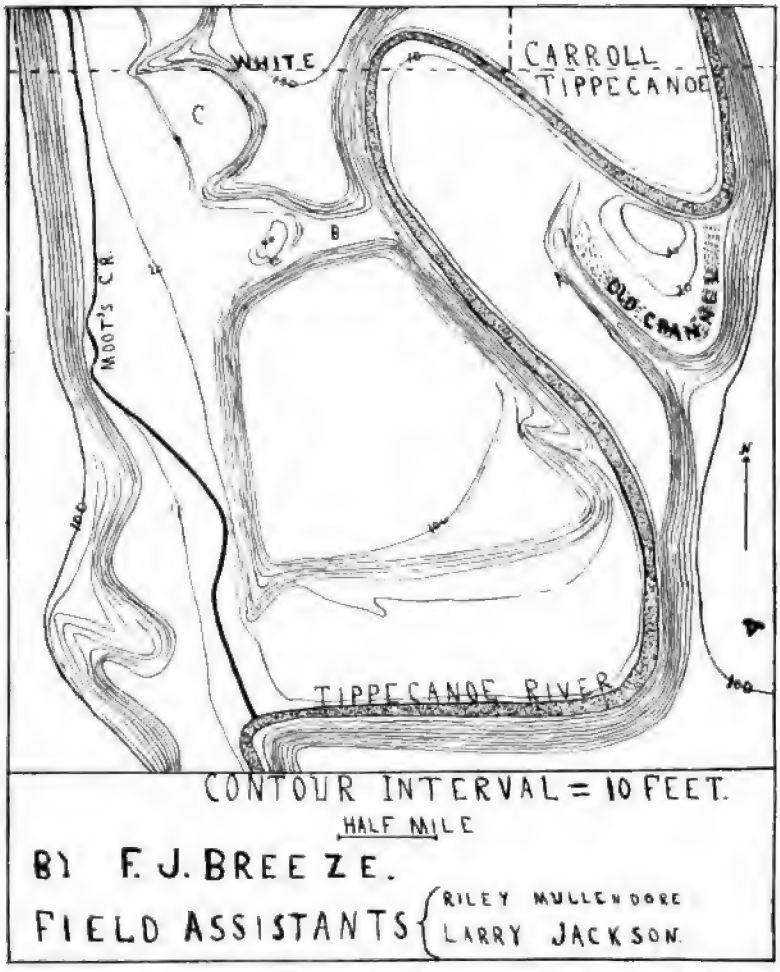
Some Topographic Features in the Lower Tippecanoe Valley.

Fred J. Breeze.

In the valley of the Tippecanoe about a mile below the Carroll--Tippecanoe line are two features of relief which perhaps deserve some attention.

On the east side of the river is a long, narrow ridge of gravelly material, about twenty-five feet high, a few yards wide, and three-fourths of a mile long. (See A on map.) It starts from a hundred foot bluff, and in a short distance slopes down to an elevation of twenty-five feet, and for the remaining distance is nearly level. On the up-river side of the ridge is an abandoned channel of comparative recency. This ridge is evidently a remnant of a large spur of upland which was gradually made narrower by the southward movement of a river bend, of which the present abandoned channel marks the southern limit. Before the spur had been entirely removed, the river straightened its course, thus forsaking the bend; and the remnant of the upland spur is this narrow ridge.

Just west of the ridge, on the other side of the river, is a gap joining the valley of the Tippecanoe with that of Moot's Creek, a tributary which empties about a mile below. (See B on map.) The floor of this gap is forty feet above the river, is nearly 200 yards wide, and is bounded on the north and south by bluffs sixty feet high. At first sight it seems that this gap was formerly the mouth of Moot's Creek; but investigation justifies



another explanation. For two or three miles above its mouth, Moot's Creek flows in a valley roughly parallel with that of the Tippecanoe. At many places the creek valley widens into crescentic hollows which are separated from each other by sharp-pointed, narrow ridges. The floors of these semi-circular areas are about twenty feet higher than the present flood-plain. One of these areas is marked C. Doubtless the gap B was one of the widened portions of the valley, and only a very narrow strip of

upland separated it from the Tippecanoe Valley. Later, after Moot's Creek had swung to the west side of its valley, the Tippecanoe by its westward meander removed the dividing strip, thus forming the present gap.

The Action of Hydrogen Peroxide on Cuprous Chloride.

W. M. Blanchard.

This investigation was suggested by the results obtained in the study of the action of large volumes of water on cuprous chloride. Some time ago my attention was called to the fact that when a large volume of water is added to cuprous chloride the salt becomes orange colored. If this water is removed and a second quantity added the color of the salt deepens, and if this operation is carried on long enough, a few days being sufficient if the water is changed every few hours, the salt finally becomes a bright red and in all respects resembles cuprous oxide. Upon analysis the compound proved to be almost pure cuprous oxide.

A search through the literature at command was made but no such action as this was found recorded. A careful study of the reaction was then made. It was at first believed that the reaction took place according to this equation:

$$Cu_2Cl_2 + H_2O = Cu_2O + 2\,HCl.$$

It seemed that the first water added resulted in the conversion of a part of the cuprous chloride into cuprous oxide and hydrocloric acid and that no further change took place until this acid was removed, and more water added. But further investigation showed that this was not correct. The water removed was found to contain cupric chloride; this salt could be produced in this case only by oxidation, and the oxidation could result in all probability only from oxygen dissolved in the water.

By properly constructed apparatus it was shown that water which had been previously boiled for an hour and cooled in a current of hydrogen produced no change on cuprous chloride.

About this time I had access to Dammer's Handbook of Inorganic Chemistry and there I found a reference to this very reaction. It was expressed by the following equation:

$$2\,Cu_2Cl_2 + O = Cu_2O + 2\,CuCl_2.$$

A further study of the reaction proved this to be correct. The reaction, however, is not complete, for only about 97 per cent. of the cuprous chloride is changed, even when the process is carried on for several months and the compound shaken repeatedly with water in a stoppered bottle.

Since these results are produced by dissolved oxygen it seemed that the reaction might be hastened by running a current of oxygen into the water containing cuprous chloride in suspension, since in this case the oxygen could be replenished as fast as used up. The experiment was carried out, but instead of getting a red product, a blue one was obtained. This is probably the basic chloride described by Mallet[1] as formed when a current of moist air is passed over hot cuprous chloride.

This unexpected result led to a study of the action of hydrogen peroxide on cuprous chloride. The investigation is not complete; the results obtained up to date are as follows:

When hydrogen peroxide is added to cuprous chloride, the color of the salt immediately becomes a dirty green, and upon the addition of more peroxide, finally becomes a delicate blue. The compound appears very flocculent. If the reaction is carried out in a bottle or flask connected with a burette, a considerable amount of oxygen can be collected. The volume of oxygen evolved does not seem to bear any direct ratio to the amount of cuprous chloride used. If the reaction is carried out at 100° instead of at ordinary temperature, the reaction seems to be the same except that the evolution of the oxygen is much more rapid. The compound is evidently a basic chloride. It is insoluble in water, does not change in boiling with water, does not materially diminish in weight or change in color until heated to 250,° and is easily soluble in dilute acids and in ammonia. There is some evidence in favor of the following reaction:

$$3\ Cu_2Cl_2 + 6\ H_2O = 2\ Cu_2ClO.OH + 2\ CuCl_2 + 5\ H_2O + 3\ O$$

The reaction probably taking place in two stages. The blue compound would seem to have the composition:

$$\begin{matrix} Cu < OH \\ O \cdot 3\ H_2O \\ Cu < Cl \end{matrix}$$

A curious fact was observed in connection with this study which seems to be true of other complex copper ions. If this blue compound is dissolved in ammonia and hydrogen peroxide added, a violent reaction takes

[1] Comp. rend. 62, 244.

place, accompanied by a rapid evolution of oxygen. The compound itself does not produce such a change, neither does ammonia, but only the solution of the one in the other. It was found that copper sulphate dissolved in ammonia will behave in the same manner.

Ripple Marks in Hudson Limestone of Jefferson County, Indiana.

Glenn Culbertson.

In the proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science for 1901, and in a paper entitled: Concerning Well Defined Ripple Marks in Hudson River Limestone, Richmond, Indiana, Prof. Joseph Moore and Allen D. Hole describe Hudson limestone ripple marks near Richmond, Indiana.

In this paper I desire to give briefly the location and some points of description of similar markings in the Hudson limestone of Jefferson County, Indiana. In this county, to my knowledge, Hudson limestone ripple marks occur in five widely separated localities and at six different horizons. In all essential points the accurate and full description of the ripple marks at Richmond may be applied to those mentioned in this paper.

The geographical positions of the Jefferson County markings will be given in the order of their geological horizons, the Clinton limestone being used as a basis for measurements. Following this a few of the principal points of interest touching the ripple marks will be included.

The Wolf Run ripple marks are found at the roadside and in the creek bottom within 200 yards of the end of the Ryker's Ridge pike on Wolf Run in Madison Township. In this place there are two quite distinct series of markings. The upper is in a stratum approximately seventy feet below the Clinton outcropping on the neighboring slope. The lower is in a stratum some six or eight inches below the first. The upper series of marks are exposed over a space some 35x8 feet, while the lower is exposed over a surface of some three or four square yards. The trend of the crests of the upper marks is N. 70° E., and of the lower N. 50° E., approximately. I say approximately since there are many small irregularities in the trend of the crests. These crests are, however, essentially

parallel. The stone in which all the markings spoken of in this paper occur is the blue, abundantly fossiliferous limestone, so characteristic of the lower and middle Hudson formation in the region of the Cincinnati geanticline. The fossils found in the various ripple marked limestones vary with the horizon in which they occur.

The thickness of the stratum containing the upper Wolf Run marks is from two to three inches, while that of the lower is from one and a half to two inches. The distance from crest to crest or wave length is in the upper series twenty-one inches, and in the lower eighteen inches, approximately. The depth of trough in the upper is one and a half inches, and in the lower one to one and a half inches.

The Clifty Creek series of markings occur in the bed of that stream at a point about one and one-fourth miles above the bridge on the Madison and Hanover pike. The ripple marks are exposed in this place at intervals for a distance of 200 yards. The trend of the crests here is N. 10°-15° E., quite a little irregularity being noticed. The distance from crest to crest is from thirty to thirty-six inches, and the depth of trough three inches. The thickness of stratum five to seven inches, and the approximate vertical distance below the Clinton limestone, 190 feet.

In the bed of the West Fork of Indian Kentucky Creek, one-third of a mile above Manville, a series of ripple marks are found extending some seventy-five yards where the stratum is unbroken. This series I shall call the Van Buren, since they are found but a short distance from the house of John Van Buren. The trend of crests here is N. 40° E.; wave length, thirty inches; depth of trough one and a half to two and a half inches; thickness of stratum, two to three and a half inches. The approximate vertical distance below the Clinton limestone is 342 feet.

In the creek bed, beneath the bridge across the east fork of Indian Kentucky Creek, and within 200 yards of Manville postoffice, a ripple marked layer of limestone from four to six inches thick is exposed at intervals for a distance of 130 yards. At low water the marks are here exposed over a space of 150x25 feet and as many as sixty consecutive crests may be counted. The trend here is approximately N. 10° E., the wave length thirty inches, the depth of trough two and a half inches, the vertical distance below the Clinton formation 350 feet. At this place the wide exposure, amounting at times to 300 or more square yards, affords an excellent opportunity for the study of the relations which the marks bear

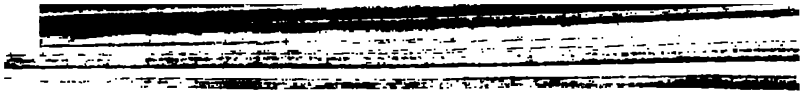
to each other. It is observed that, while the crests are not straight, but more or less curving in their outline, they are essentially parallel.

On Doe Run, about two miles from Brooksburg, a ripple marked limestone is exposed in the creek bed, over a space of a few square yards. The trend of crests here is approximately N. 45° E.; wave length, thirty-three to thirty-six inches; depth of trough, three inches; thickness of limestone, three to five inches. The vertical distance of this series of marks below the Clinton formation could not be determined so readily as in the other cases, since the outcropping Clinton is not found within a distance of several miles. An approximate vertical distance of 380 feet below Clinton was reckoned on the basis of an observed westerly dip of ten feet to the mile of the Clinton formation in other parts of the county.

The main facts in regard to these ripple marks are placed in tabular form below.

These Hudson limestone ripple marks are exceptional in that ripple marks are unusual in limestone, being found in sandstones and shales chiefly. They are exceptional also in the fact that they are of such large size. A few inches usually measures the distance from crest to crest of ripple marks. Since a ripple is a small wave, these limestone markings might well be called wave marks, were that term not preoccupied. These ripple marks indicate essentially seashore conditions during the period occupied in depositing some 300 feet of Hudson rocks and that the conditions finally resulting in the Cincinnati Geanticline or uplift at the close of the Ordovician, had long been present. The trend of these marks from N. 10° E. to N. 75° E., goes far towards indicating prevailing winds from the northwest or the southeast during that part of paleozoic time represented in the deposition of these rocks.

Location.	Trend.	Distance from Crest to Crest.	Depth of Trough.	Vertical Distance below Clinton Limestone.	Thickness of Limestone Stratum.
Upper Wolf Run Series.....	N., 75° E.	21 in.	1½ in.	70 ft.	2–3 in.
Lower Wolf Run Series.....	N., 50° E.	18 in.	1–1½ in.	70 ft. 8 in.	1½–2½ in.
Clifty Creek Series.....	N., 10°–15° E.	30–36 in.	2–3 in.	190 ft.	5–7 in.
Van Buren Series.....	N., 40° E.	30–36 in.	1½–2½ in.	340 ft.	2–3½ in.
Manville Bridge Series.....	N., 10° E.	30 in.	2½–3 in.	352 ft.	4–6 in.
Doe Run Series	N., 45° E.	33–36 in.	3 in.	375 ft.	3–5 in.



INDEX, 1902.

ACT FOR THE PROTECTION OF BIRDS. 7.
Action of heat on mixtures of manganese doxide with potassium nitrate. 173.
Action of hydrogen peroxide on cuprous chloride. 200.
Act to provide for publication, 2.
Apparatus for illustrating Charles's and Boyle's Laws, 176.
Arthur, J. C., 81.

BIOLOGICAL STATION AT WINONA LAKE, REPORTS FROM, 111.
Birds of Winona Lake, the, 134.
Blanchard, W. M., 200.
Breeze, Fred J., 198.
Burrage, Severance, 53, 56.
Butler, A. W., 95.
By-Laws, 15.

CATALPA SPINX (*Ceratomia Catalpae*), THE, 99.
Class number of the Cyclotomic Numberfield, the. 79.
Cleavage plane in stems and falling leaves, notes on the, 93.
Committees, 1902-1903, 10.
Constitution, 13.
Cook, Mel T, 104, 106, 107.
Criticism of an experiment used to determine the combining ratio of magnesium and oxygen, 175.
Culbertson, Glenn, 62, 202.

DESCRIPTION OF A NEW SPECIES OF DARTER, 112.
Diagnostic character for the species of the genus Argia, new, 164.
Dragonflies of Winona Lake, a list of the, 159.

EASTMAN, JOSEPH, IN MEMORIAM, 12.
Eigenmann, C. H., 65.
Eighteenth annual meeting, 32.
Extra pair of appendages modified for copulatory purposes, 111.

FERMAT'S THEOREM, A GENERATION OF, 78.
Foreign correspondents, 22.
Forestry conditions in Montgomery County, 84.

GALL PRODUCING INSECTS, PRELIMINARY LIST, 104.
Garner, J. B., 177.
Geodesic lines on the syntractrix of revolution, 72.
Geology of the Jemez-Albuquerque region, N. Mex., 187.
Glenn, O. E., 75.

HANCOCK, E. L., 72.
Hickman, Mary A., 93.

INDIVIDUALITY OF MATERIAL AND PATERNAL CHROMOSOMES, 111.
Investigation of the action between manganese dioxide and potassium chlorate in the production of oxygen, 170.

JEMEZ COAL FIELDS, THE, 197.
Juday, Chancey, 120.

KENNEDY, C. H., 159, 164.

LITTELL, C. G., 134.

MAHIN, E. G., 170.
Members, active, 18.
Members, fellows, 16.
Members, non-resident, 17.
Miller, J. A., 80.
Moenkhaus, W. J., 111, 112.
Motion of a bicycle on a helix track, 75.
Mound investigations in Jefferson County some recent, 62.
Mutchler, Fred, 115.
Myxomycetes, of Lake Winona, 115.

NAËZHOSH, OR THE APACHE POLE GAME, 63.
Notes on deformed embryos, 106.
Notes on reared hymenoptera, 101.

OFFICERS, 1902-1903, 9.
Officers since organization, 11.

PHOTOGRAPHIC OBSERVATIONS OF COMET C, 1902, 80.
Plankton of Winona Lake, 120.
President's address, 33.
Program, eighteenth annual meeting, 29.
Puccinia, the genus, 81.

RANSOM, J. H., 173, 175, 176.
Reagan, A. B., 68, 187, 197.
Record, S. J., 84.
Ripple marks in Hudson limestone of Jefferson County, 202.

SEWAGE DISPOSAL AT THE INDIANA STATE REFORMATORY, 56.
Some $_2$-Keto-R-Hexene derivatives, 177.
Some rare Indiana birds, 95.

TOPOGRAPHIC FEATURES IN THE LOWER TIPPECANOE VALLEY, 198.
Transmissible diseases in college towns, 53.

WEBSTER, F. M., 99, 101.
Westlund, Jacob, 78, 79.

SEP 4 1900

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN

3 9015 03540 0921

DO NOT REMOVE
OR
MUTILATE CARD